EE-1
(N-Z)

I feel that if your brother or sister is in trouble you should help them instead of just standing there looking at them or if your brother or sister is hurt you should try to help ~~them~~ them instead of letting them lie there and suffer.
I feel i should die for what i believed in and that is socialism.

Thank Father
Allen Newell

EE-1-N-2-a

I believe in socialism because I know it is the best ~~[illegible]~~ belief in this world and because thats all dad is is socialism and God.

I feel socialism is good because it teaches you to work, play, and fight together. And it teaches you to live together and one thing about socialism I like is you will have something to live for and something to die for. And I think dad is nothing but socialist, and socialist is not scared of anything. but they are peaceful

~~EE-N-1~~

until you mess with one of the people,
Because if you Socialist you believe
if you mess with or touch one person
you have to take all. And I believe father
is the only true faithful socialist in
this entire universe.

Keith Newsome

EE-1-N-2-b

Cardell Neal

1) Revisionism = those who seek changes without struggle (peacefull, gradual, Democratic lawful)
Srotskism = those who be in export in Revolution without establishing one home front.
Social Democracy = water down version of Socialism
anarchism - total lack of goverment.
2) Proposition 13 bring about police state taking away laws and expressing a new ~~to~~ order
3) Arm struggle it is when a countrie go into actually combat for their independence. Revisionist see things like what the Red Brigrade, and wheater men doing as terriostst act. Because they (the Revisionist) believe that they could bring changes thru the govt. My version of terriorism is what a member of the working class come and blow up a theater full of members of the working class
4) 14-27 (1) Knock out the 5th amenendment.
(2) more then 3 people gather on the a street corner can be arrested for conspiracy (to form a riot) (3) No striking on any place that can stop work (4) No protesting in 200 yrd of a court house that is having a trail (5) Any Body who suggest a person who been drafted to leave the country can be arrested (6) distruction of Property that govt will some day to decide to use (7) no search warrant will not be need if police decide to search you or residence

5) Collard broke out in Zaire
(6) Nokona told Carter to kiss his black ass. He did this because Carter made statement that said up Africa can't fight their own revolution without help from Cuba and Russia and it was basically them who was fighting it II-1-N-3-a

Cordell Neal

(7) Science fict. Occult, Religion, take away from the revolution, keeping one head up in the air ~~lok~~ looking for a God or esoterrestial to slove problem on earth and not realizing that the struggle on earth is up to them to humble and nothing coming out of sky to relieve burden on earth.

(8) In the movie there were same type of companies that were in the U.S. one for instance T.W.A. and then it remind one of the water gate trail and the pentagon papers situation. after all of the trail ~~of~~ of yes and the assination of J.F.K. in the end all who were in trail release and witnesses were killed off.

(9) The police were facist and they believe in keeping the right wing laws and the Deputy was bring some what changes, he was interfering with what been establish.

(10) They are behind the Patriot Patriot front in South Africa Nakomoa (Nationalist) Mazabane (Socialist)

(11) Because he ask of Russia to back away from some african countries that they were helping and they said No.

(12) The Chilean ship land in S.F it was warming greeted this was the same ship that took hundreds of Chilean prisoner to sea and toss them to the sharks. It is a bloody ship

(14) Carter told U.S.S.R. to back away from giving aid to the African govt's

(15) Turkey; Belgium. Afganistan

Cordell Neal

(16) China was threating to go to war with Russia they had over 15 border clashes China has taken a renagade attitude

(17) Call for Jim Jones and your lawyer and keep your mouth shut until they get there.

(18) Angela Davis

(19) Sadat Saudi Arabia, Menaga Begin Israel, Castro Cuba, Ian Smith Rhodesia Vorster South Africa, Brezhnev U.S.S.R.,

(20) She magazine was 2.00K

(21) Z. It mean that he is alive "talking about the deputy

~~(22) Johnnie Harris was one of the people who was falsely accused of a crime. He was taken from jail with others. Hoping [illegible] about others until a later date to be rearrested~~

(22) Johnnie Harris falsely accused of charge has been place up and await to die or put to death in Prision. He warn the people of the truth of inside of a Prision. finally beaten to death by Police

(23) Joanne Little a Black woman who was in Prision was rape by her jailer, she end up killing her jailer she was news for awhile till ~~[illegible]~~ story die out about her now she is still in Prision doing time a dentist offer her

training as a dentist when she get out of Prision but right now - She is in Prision

Ray Nelson

I. Enemies of Communism.

A Anarchism - Doing your own thing - No govt

B. Totalism - Effecting socialism prior to building an economic base in the country that has just been freed

C. Social Democracy - a country that gives the people some social reforms such as - socialized medicine, social security but keeps the means of production & the media in the hands of the ruling class.

D. Revisionism - One who wants to bring about change through gradual, peaceful, democratic + legal means.

2. Proposition ~~#~~ 13 is a bill authored by Jarvis of Calif. which will affect jobs for the black middle class in portendo. It is a tax bill

3 Arm struggle is an act for revolutionary reason for the good of all people. It differs from a terrorist act in that a terrorist act is one done for ~~of~~ selfish purposes + has no social redeeming factor

4 Items in Senate Bill #37 are + can be arrested for passing leaflet ② for picketing in front of a building ~~#~~ where a trial is being held. ③ For attending a union meeting in which voting is going on - if the employer is later damaged. ④ The taking of 5th Amendment to be abolished ⑤. Homosexuality will be opposed

⑥ Political views such as communism will be unlawful -

5. Cholera has broken out in Zaire.

6 J. Mkemo told Carter to kiss his ass.

EE-1-N-4-a

7. Religion, Mysticism etc oppressed people because it is a opiate & causes them to become better & satisfied. Thinking that the brotherhood of man can be accomplished before communism takes over & all the people have been changed from selfish self centered individuals to caring & sharing communist interested in the collective.

8. One of the ways in which the Move 2 ~~of~~ is hit the US in that the Police & People are provocateurs & make a terrorist act which they pretend someone else has done

9. The reason the police did not help the deputy in the Move 2 is because they were the guilty parties.

10 Magabo & Nkoro are both members of the Patriotic Front & are helping to liberate Zimbowe

11 Carter stop the SALT talks because th

12 The conflict between Kampuchea & Vietnam are

13. The Chinese ship Emmanuelle come into the SF ~~Port~~ harbor with many

14 The demands made by Carter to USSR was that they stop mfg satellite weapons & dismantle those they already have.

4-b

Kay Tile

15 Greece is threatening to withdraw from Nato because US loan money to Turkey

16. China is threatening to go to War with USSR

17. If arrested by police you should answer no questions & sign no statement but request to see your attorney.

18. Andrew Young is a revisionist in that he wanted Chang to be legal, will settle for gradual & peaceful democratic.

19. The following people & leaders of these Countries
1. Sadat - Egypt 4. Ian Smith - Rhodesia.
2. Begin - Israel 5. Voster - S. Africa
3. Castro - Cuba 6. Brezhnev - USSR

20. The Magazine in Z was book.

21. Z stands for He is still alive

22. John Harris is the black man who was executed in prison & wrote a letter just prior to his execution ~~[illegible]~~ asking the people to work for Chang.

23. John Little is the black woman who was raped in prison by a guard. She killed the guard.

Jr Dad

I would go to George town and take care of Jim Stones for you and the Cause, after taking care of Jim I will denouce myself from the cause and rebut everything that Jones and people stand for and denouce Socialism if necessary I will shoot a few innocent people to let the government think I flip.

Cordell Neal

EE-1-N-5

(1) Cardell Neal
Socialist Teacher

1) Afganistan After 20 yrs of domination it has broken free from past rule and wish to join up with the Country under the Warsaw Pact head by Russia, Other Country part of the Pact are Poland Checkozwika Hungary Romania Russia, Parts of Central Asia. The president try to turn the Air Force against the people But had controll over the Air Force and the Dictator and his President was killed.

2) Erintrica A small strip of Country up near Ethiopia. U.S.A was giving them backing to cause interference with Ethiopia funds coming in from C.I.A.

3) Bronski is right down from the Union of Sout Africa. This small Country broke away from the Union of South Africa to set up their own government. Bronski is rich in raw resorces like Gold Diamond, zinc, Plontium sion, gems, silver, and much more.

4) The Warsaw Pact is the government system set up by Russia and the other Country under the pact. Some of the Country that are part of the Past are Checkozwika, Hungary, Romania, Poland and the new est Country to join is Afganistan

5. O.P.E.C. Organization of Protroleum Export Country. These Country make up the major Oil producing Country.

6) who is Joseph Nekoma and Robert Nugaba these are the leaders of the Patriotic

EE-1-N-6-a

(2)

front that is in Rhodesia one following a view point of nationalism (Joep Nkomo) and the other following a path toward Marxistism Robert Nagaba. Rhodesia is under the apartheid regime under the rule of Ian Smith.

7) Torture 1) massive beating 2) Starvation 3) Women Group rape 4) Exposure, 5) Sorrment ting with the ideal of what is happening to their family. such other torture that wasn't mention in Book Electro shock, dowsing one in water for periods of time, cutting with sharp object on part of person body and leaving wounds open un treated, or cutting of small limbs of peoph body the like fingers, toes or gentals

8) The Prince who was the leader of the ~~Arena~~ arena the Chilean prisoners were brought. He was an officer in the Chile army. He was a man who wore a tightly fitting uniform. He had a habit of beating the new inmates on the in gentials Still they were swollen bigger than their normal size. He also was in love with himself which he prove when he got on the loud speaker and said to all who could hear that I have a voice of a prince. Then he told the people about the weapons that can rip a person in half if shot by it. He was really building security for him self and also to make sure that none of his soldiers would run out on him to insure them what would happen to those who try to leave.

Cordell Neal
Socialist
Speacher

(3)

9) Vitor Jara was a Chilean who was much invole in the freedom in his Country and other places he express this in his music. He tell in certain songs about the revolution. He defend his belief and ideal all the way up to the end. He was in the Arena play ing his guitar singing his song when some of Prince guards come up and command him to stop his singing when he didnt they chop off his hands. even in pain He kept singing in a horse voice. Then the soldiers started to beat him with the butt of their gun up against the head till he finally died lifeless.

10) The cash crop was Peanuts at this time we are only reaping 700 pounds with while Burkina institute is reaping 2000 pounds and that is our goal.

11) The 3 world Doctrine was made up by China they believe the world is made up of 3 worlds. The first being U.S.A and Europea, The 2 being being U.S.S.R and the 3 world being China and all of the newly developing nation under the 3 world doctrine. At this time China had a good relationship with Russia until 1968 when Russia help saved Checkoslovakia from going Capitalist in a blood less confrontation after that China call Russia imperialist and while they said this and made this claim. They had their army on Mogolia border line. Their Closest allie Albany saw what they said about the Soviet Union and pull away their friendship from them. And became

more pro Soviet and in each time
there a Country was fighting to
Obtain liberation China was always
backing the facist front like in
Angloa. The M.P.L.A. Popular
Movement for Liberation of Angloa
was the Marxist front. But China
was supporting F.L.N.A which was a
facist front. Also back up by the
C.I.A. In Vietnam the same instead
of supporting the Revolutionary front
it was supporting the facist front.
China internal policy is beautiful
but the international policy need
a great deal of help. China has now
put themself in a position where
both U.S. Bombs and Russian bombs
are now pointing at China.

3) Chile Dad is reading Chilean Prisoners
of War because to build a consciencness
of guilt in ~~the~~ us. Our tax dollars
from Social Security from the MacDonalds
and the Cola that we have been
drinking because the taxes from these
item went to help the Dictatorship in
Chile. Dad trying to build knowledge
and guilt the knowledge because if one
is aware they can prevent this from
happening again and guilt because
as long as we kept paying taxes
We are reponsible for the death of Allende
Vitor Jara thousands in Chile, Patrice Lumba,
Rhodesia, South Africa, Vietnam. And the young American
Soldiers who died in Vietnam. 6-a

Cardell Neal
Socialist
Teacher

(5)

The Soviet films dealt with the improvement and the growth of the Soviet Union. One film deal with the people and the different types of Proffession that they had. And how each job was important as the next. The second film was about women in the Soviet Union and how women jobs are so different from the men jobs like 75% of the doctors in the Soviet Union are Women. And women who work in Power plant and jobs as of such just as the men. Then the ~~men~~ there was a movie on the October War dealing with the Russian Revolution where Lenin lead it and also Stalin. How the Country under Nicholi II fell from his Power.

S.A.L.T and N.A.T.O

Stratigic Arm Limitation Talk

The talk that Russia and United State having to try to controll the Arms race

N.A.T.O. National Aloptic Treaty Organization

What Nato is all about is try to Severty and peace with the Capitalist Free World

Somalia and Ethiopia

They are 2 African Country at the horn of Africa. ~~They~~ These Country had a conflict with each other concerning the ~~Suez~~ ~~Cana~~ Suzass Canale and really the water base in that area. 10 african Country. Ethiopia - Socalist Angola - Socalist Mozambique - ~~Socal~~ Socalist

6-a

Tanzania - Socialist, Zaire - Facist
Nigeria - Capalist/socialist they are in
halfway point - Lybia - Capitalist - Ghanaki -
Neo Socialist - Niger - Capitalist - Uganda -
dictatorship, Somalia - Facist, Ethiopia
Socalist - Ghana - socalist & Liberia -
Capitalistic - Egypt - Capitalistic
In the Himalaya - United States planed
plant a nuclear reactor on top of the
Mountain. The reactor fell into the
Snow. And the snow run into the
river bed that run thru New Delhi
And the major population use this
water for all sort of thing (drinking and
washing)
15 Socialist Countries
Russia, Poland, Romania, Hungry, Checkozovika
Cuba, Ethiopia, Angola, Mozombique, Ghana
Tanzania, Republic of Congo, People Rebulic
of China, Vietnam, North Korea, Sweden
Nigria
Cost per Month to main tain one person
is Jonestown $1500
Guyana is made up of 3 parties
P.N.C. People National Congress which
is headed by Prime Minister Burham
who have just took tour to the Socialist
Countrys Russia, North Korea, W. Germany
to draw Alliances with these Countrys
P.P.P. People Progressive Party
which is headed by Jagan
Third Party is W.W.P.A
Work my People Alliances this outfit

Cordell Neal
Socialist Teacher

is made up of Nationalist (can't remember the leader name). The P.N.C. and the P.P.P. are both Marxist Parties and at one time were just one Party call the P.P.P. but something happen to cause friction between Burnham and Jagan which brought about 2 Parties split. So at one time P.P.P. was being funded by Russia and P.N.C. by China and W.P.A. by C.I.A. But because of China Mao cap 3 world policy it got mess up in Guyanna economy. That why Burnham is looking for aid in Russia because China left them flat.

The Eureka Research Association do work in aerial find photography and renting out mercenaries. Sir Stone was the person who got the money to paid the organization to either kill or kidnapped Jim Jones. In a small African country in Abranea ~~they~~ in Africa they had a conferences on how to handle these type of people and what should be done to them. The Meglocks who are related to Claire Johnson send to her that they have hire some to take care of her and her family. Proving the love of family. There is a magazine that specialist in these type of people is call Soldier of Fortune you can hire a mercenary right out of a book. Also another magazine that

(8) Cordell Neal
Socialist Searcher

Special ist in this is call Assasin Magazine that also specialist in this A way on how I would take care on my Enemy. First of all I would use Ship a Liberia flag I would hire my self on the Ship as a membe of the Crew I would do this knowing that one day this Ship was going to to the United States I probably be on the sea for 3-4 months before we ever seeing the U.S. but when I fenally make it Shear I would leave the boat planning never to come back, I probably have to wait till the ship have pull to port and be fore expection come aboard go off the ship on the side facing the water. The swimming into shore I know some people where to get some dry Clothing and buy my hand on some bullets and a gun after picking up these item I do a 2 week planing on Mr Stone and his allies. Where do he go what he do and who he spend a lost of time with. This to see who are his contacts. After finding this information I will catch Stone going into a restaurant and when he set down to eat his food a black man in a white coat will come up to him and blow his face out. And then I will die like I wish to a Shoot out with the police dept.

6-h

To Father

I know you know every thing about every one of us I am not ensuted in no one here because I steel hope that Cleveland one day will come here with us if he dont then I keep during my duties as I am now he did belong to to the temple one time but he left for reson of his one fare but now this is where I am thank you father for being concern

Hazle M. Newell

EE-1-N-1

To Father you are the greatest man I ever seen also
Mother to me she are the first lady the greatest lady
this is hiding to his voice last night she are so strong
I left the State my mito are to stand with you
and fight fare Dominican you haven last a
Battle yet what ever you say you dont have to
ask some else or wonder about it
Father if we run back to the State I think
we would play in their hanes they would think
we feed them
think Father

Hazle Merrill

EE-1-N-8

To Dad: 9-4-78

At this time dad I have no fears, of any kind. Dad if anything happened to you, I would take my part in keeping this group together and carrying on this revolutionary struggle to communism. I know there's no one that could take your place, they only no your philosophy not the spirit & body people wouldn't respect him or her anyway. Dad I would kill anyone of my family or anybody's family that turned traitor. The only thing I miss about the states is some food, my brother Otis and his family, my sister Hattie and the rest of the comrade brothers & sisters back there fighting to get here. no, it wouldn't be worth the sacrifice. Dad in the states I used to be a sex fiend, but since I been here and you've talked about how sex isn't important, it don't really bother me, if I get sex good, if I don't its still good. no I don't because I just started carrying a weapon, and when I gain it, I do the job and turn it in, no sex involved. I heard you talked about Congressman Miller set up by officials and charged with soliciting a young boy and used them for homosexual purposes.

EE-1-N-10-a

Japan was hurt by economic depression,
it left 6,000 Japanese jobless.
The Soviet Union told the US to
bond their Neutron Bomb, They said if
the US keep on making them the USSR
will start making that much stronger.
Socialism to me is a step away from
Communism, which we are on the way
to. The major threat to us here and
back there is Jim Stone & Co. C.I.A.

Thank You Dad
Cleveland Norwell

(1)

FOR DADS EYES

Reponse to question Ask to Security

From Cardell Neal

To Dad

I see death as relief from tension of this misery of life. The thing I do know about life it is feal troubles, selfishness and heart break. my greatest fears is dying a slow death where each one of your joints give out before you die. and being paralzy. I ~~be~~ believe I am not sure of mypelf ~~of~~ with all of the torture the enemy has.

I believe the way to get an enemy (generalization) is to first put them in a position where to the people they could be seen as a comical clown, so the public that is looking on would buy this. And once their supporter ~~seen~~ see dealing with the fool is a wasteless ~~Cause~~ Cause they will drop them like a hot rock, leaving them to us, so we can do what should be done to all sellout. Kill them!

If something happen to Dad where he was Kill off or some how or way knock out of the picture. I will have to give my self full discipline and completely organize my action. Because full support have to come to the leader. because some people after something happen to dad will try to go back to their old life style.

It member of My family ~~[illegible]~~ was to traitor

EE-1-N-1-a

of members were to turn traitor I would plant their destruction. ~~Got~~ And would carry it thru. The cause must be up held. I do miss my sister and brothers and Mom + Grand Ma. But they will be coming here. But back in the states the only thing I was really interested in was modern technology of the country. But it all the luxury that the country has is not worth ~~hang~~ having to bother by your conscience for the rest of your life for selling out. Concerning sexual feelin my sexual feelin now is strong for my companion (Marilee Bogue) But I am also attracted to other sisters 3 in mention. Dorothy Rollin + Joyce McIntyre, and Glenda Polite I dont at this time feel ~~ha~~ any sexual feelin toward men + children. I do like guns expecially small hand pistol. Since I trained with one I feel comfortable around one.

News.

Soviet and Chinese had a small clashes over boarder of Mogolia. Soviet believed that the Chinese are becoming more and more nationalistic then Marxist Leniam and no longer one of front guard for Secularism...

(2) to Dad

Security Notes
For DADS EYES

Cardell Neal

1) Dr Spock wife and Daughter took visit to Soviet Union.... Dr Spock daughter thought that all of children in U.S. should be able to grow up in a system like that. Dr Spock who is known children psychologist who was critizise for belief about the Viet nam war. Believing it is immoral and their basic attack was on children. He also be it affect a child psychologes growth.

2) Nazi are now marching in streets of Nebraska in big numbers of unit. The Brown shirt are moving up their steep step in U.S.

3) Botwana, Anglow, Mozambique, Ghana and tanzania all pledge support for black majority rule in South Africa and Rhodesia. and they are supporting the liberation front. who is now moving strongly to win independence for the African people in the two regime.

Socialism mean to me. that every body will have things in common. where there is no higher class than any other, which also mean no body stepping on their sister or brother to kiss feet of the capitalist. and no more being judge by color of skin but by your deeds

The worst threat against us and our people back in U.S. if this country goes into a civil war before we get our people here. Because they will close down their

cap airport to incoming visitors which will
stop our people from entering, and we dont
Know how long the war may last.
The bomb may fall before it is over.
The other major threat is a dictatorship
that U.S. before we get our people out
and mass concentration camps all over U.S.

Father,

I would like to go to Freedom but the way I have been acting I really don't deserve to go. But I" know there's know way that I can make it here without you.

I am willing to work's Pamplet and do what ever I" can do for the Cause so that the baby's & the seniers can get to freedom even if I don't get to go. because I have put myself before the Cause just so I could good in the eyes of the Other People I am sorry Father.

Thank you Father

Pat Nailor

EE-1-N-12

News Articles

The K.K.K. Have their Children dressed in uniformers

In Boston there was a sign up that said Everyone should own a Nigger.

The police in 10 major city has a trained S.W.A.T. team for the food Riots that will be coming.

People are get put out of churchs because of their race, and are told what churchs they can or can't enter.

Anita Brian is going to different Citys to get vote for gay people to Not to have their Rights

The Imperalist of South Africa Don't to let it go because of its wealth, Thousands of people that will Die trying to win back S.A.

The slaves looked healthier in the early part of the years showed pictures of different slaves.

In the U.S. like S.A. I.D. cards will be issued to people. Telling of their jobs locateing their working hours the church attendanced to. Recreation and home address birthday phone No.

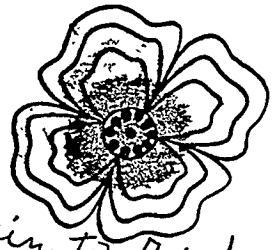
Black people can't get into college without a special test of a New law called the Bocky decision

EE-1-N-13 Jim Night

0

Dear Fouther Jones
have heal me of heart
trable, and heal me of a
stroke,
he healed my Sister
Mrs Doris Jone who
live in Portland, Ore
from dieing from a Blood
~~clot~~ clot that broke in her
leg it went around her heart
and went in her lung the
Dr give her up, she was
wareing one of Rev Jones
pictures around her neck she
said as she was going out
a Voise spoke and said where
is that locked she said

EE-1-D-1-a



she begain to rub her heart
With the locked and to day she
are fine.
and he have also heal me
of meny other thangs thank
to the only one I can say I
know can raise the dead I
have seen meny who have
ready died the Dr said that
was no life he jest walk very
slow and speak sister or Brother
what ever one it would be
and say arise I love you
and they get up ~~Thanks~~ thanks
to one who can do all thangs
(over)

1-6

but faie I shall all
way praise my lineing
Savior who ~~c~~ care and
take care of the little Babies
and the old folks who
would have been cast a side
he take them in and give them
a lovely home and Nersie
and Dr to care for each
and ever one
I wish the hold world
all our ~~+~~ could realy
know who he realy is

Lenora M. Perkins
Q 2 Bed 21
1-c

to Rev Jones
City

ATTENTION
Be sure to save this letter about herhealings
Since the bitch is CRAZY!! (1-a)

KAREN OR MARCIE

Please put this directly IN DAD'S hand. It contains very sensitive information which must be put on file. + some immediate ACTION regarding FATHER'S LIFE must be TAKEN.

White sheet ON FRONT + BACK ARE TO PROTECT the Type will will rub OFF. Paper can be used later.

Bea Grant Grubbs
5/28/78

EE-1-0-2-a

5-28-78 -- SUNDAY

VERY SENSITIVE - TO BE PUT ON FILE
(THIS TYPE WILL RUB OFF W/FINGERTIPS SO BE CAREFUL)

TO: DAD
FROM: BEA ORSOT GRUBBS
SUBJECT: TOM GRUBBS

THE SITUATION WITH TOM IS DANGEROUS POTENTIALLY. I DID NOT REALIZE THE IMPACT OF THIS SITUATION WHICH I FIND MYSELF IN SO MUCH UNTIL LAST NIGHT. BEFORE I GET INTO DETAIL, HE SHOULD BE WATCHED VERY CAREFULLY. HE IS THE MOST HOSTILE PERSON I KNOW. I SPENT MOST OF THE ENTIRE NIGHT TALKING AND LISTENING TO HIM. FIRST, THANKS FOR TELLING ME TO BE KIND AND SWEET. IF I HAD NOT DONE THAT, I DO NOT KNOW WHAT WOULD HAVE HAPPENED.

HE IS NOT PISSED BECAUSE I WROTE HIM UP ABOUT NEGLECTING HIS HOUSEHOLD DUTIES. HE UNDERSTANDS THAT. SO I WITHDREW THE MEMO TO RELATIONSHIP COMMITTEE (ORIGINAL TO YOU YESTERDAY) TO REMOVE SOME OF THE PRESSURE. I TOLD HIM I DID WHICH HELPED TO RELAX HIM. WHAT HE IS MOST HOSTILLY UPSET ABOUT IS: YOUR REFERENCE TO SOMEONE WHO WALKS UP AND DOWN THE PATHS WITH A QUICK WALK; DOESNT LIKE MUNDANE WORK; DOESNT FOLLOW-UP; DOESNT GET THE JOB DONE; BULLSHITS A LOT ABOUT WORK GETTING DONE, ETC; SECONDLY AND IN THAT ORDER, HE WAS HOSTILE BECAUSE HE THOUGHT THAT I WROTE IT UP. OF COURSE, YOU KNOW THE TRUTH ABOUT THAT SO I WILL NOT GO INTO HERE, FOR REASONS. HE SAID THIS WAS THE SECOND TIME I LIED ON HIM (IN OTHER WORDS, TOTALLY DENYING ALL OF THE ACCUSATIONS--REFUSAL TO LOOK AT SELF)--THE FIRST BEING WHEN I HAD HIM ON THE FLOOR IN S.F. SEVERAL YEARS AGO FOR SAYING THAT HE SOMETIMES DID NOT TRUST YOU. THAT WAS NOT A LIE EITHER. HE SAID IT. SECONDLY, HE TIES THAT IN WITH THIS SAYING THAT THIS IS SECOND TIME I HAVE LIED ON HIM TO YOU. I HAVE NOT LIED. EVERYTHING I HAVE TOLD YOU ABOUT TOM IS THE TRUTH. HE SAID HE THOUGHT FOR SURE THAT I WROTE IT BECAUSE I KNOW HIS MOVEMENTS. I TOLD HIM THAT I DID NOT; THAT PENNY WROTE HIM UP FOR SAME COMPLAINT (WHICH SHE DID--SHE TOLD ME SHE DID IN DETAIL. I HAVE EXPLAINED THE SITUATION TO HER AND SHE IS WILLING TO ADMIT SHE WROTE HIM UP, HOWEVER, IT WILL NOT BE NECESSARY BECAUSE IF THIS ENTIRE MATTER IS NOT DROPPED, I FEEL TOM MAY EVEN ATTEMPT TO HARM YOU. I KNOW THAT IS A FAR OUT CHANGE BUT WHEN YOU FINISH READING THIS REPORT, YOU WILL AGREE WITH ME. HE SAID THAT WHEN HE THOUGHT THAT I HAD WRITTEN HIM UP, HE JUST WANTED TO DIE, SO MUCH SO THAT AT LAST NIGHT'S MEETING, HE HAD PLANNED TO DO SOMETHING TERRIBLE BUT BECAUSE YOU STRESSED KINDNESS LAST NIGHT, HE DECIDED AGAINST IT. HE SAID HE WAS GOING TO DO SOMETHING THAT WOULD DEFINITELY CAUSE YOU TO HAVE TO KILL HIM BECAUSE HE WANTED TO DIE. WHEN I ASKED HIM WHAT HE HAD PLANNED, HE SAID HE COULD NOT TELL ME THAT. WHEN I TRIED TO MAKE HIM FEEL BETTER BY SAYING THAT PENNY HAS A NEGATIVE STORY TO YOU ABOUT EVERYONE AND WRITES UP EVERYONE, HE SAID, IN SO MANY WORDS, THAT YOU MUST HAVE BELIEVED IT OR WHY DID YOU GET ON THE LOUDSPEAKER AND BLAST HIM. HE WAS VERY HOSTILE AND HYSTERICAL AND VERY CRUEL. I HAD TO PUT MY HAND OVER HIS MOUTH TO KEEP COTTAGE FROM HEARING HIS HOSTILITY TOWARDS YOU. HE SAID, LIKE HE IS YOU AND YOU ARE HE, WELL, I AM SURE GOING TO GET THIS STRAIGHTENED OUT WITH HIM; LIKE WHY OR HOW COULD YOU DO SUCH A THING. I TOLD HIM HE SHOULD NOT JUDGE YOU LIKE THAT; THAT HIS PARANOIA IS OUT OF HAND; FIRST HE SUSPECTED ME OF WRITING IT ---------- THEN, HE IS HOSTILE WITH YOU BECAUSE YOU BELIEVED IT AND BLASTED HIM FOR IT--COULD NOT UNDERSTAND WHY YOU DID NOT KNOW THE TRUTH--BEING WHO YOU ARE, I GUESS. HE SAID WHATEVER HIS FAULTS ARE, HIS WORK IS NOT ONE OF THEM; THAT HE NEVER BULLSHITS WITH HIS WORK; THAT IF HE CANNOT BE ACCEPTED OR PLEASE YOU THROUGH HIS WORK WHICH IS HIS ONLY GOOD TRAIT, THEN HE WOULD RATHER BE DEAD. I KEPT TELLING HIM THAT HE SHOULD NOT JUDGE YOU THIS WAY BUT HE WENT ON AND ON. I TOLD HIM THAT YOU COULD HAVE BEEN TALKING ABOUT SOMEONE ELSE ALTOGETHER AND I AM SURE THAT THE SHOE FITS A LOT OF PEOPLE. (HE IMMEDIATELY PUT THE SHOE ON HIMSELF BECAUSE IT WAS A PERFECT FIT--MY COMMENT) HE SAID HE DOESN'T HAVE THE TIME TO DO MUNDANE WORK -- NOT THAT HE DOESN'T LIKE IT AND WOULD DO IT IF SOMEONE COULD DO HIS HIS JOB. OF COURSE, I KNOW THE TRUTH ABOUT THAT. I CAN SEE STRAIGHT THROUGH IT. HE SAID HE DISAGREED WITH YOU IN YOUR REFERENCE TO HIM AS LIKING TO PLAY THE AUTHORITARIAN ROLE. SAYS HE HATES THE ROLE BECAUSE IT REMINDS HIM OF HIS DAD. (MY COMMENT: HE LOVES IT. HE HAS BECOME HIS DAD -- THE VERY THING HE HATES -- HE CANNOT FACE THE TRUTH IN HIMSELF BECAUSE IT IS TOO PAINFUL) I CONTINUED TO TELL HIM HE WAS GETTING CARRIED AWAY IN HIS PARANOIA: THAT HE SHOULD NOT MAKE THE MISTAKE OF JUDGING YOU THAT WAY AS I WOULD BET MY LIFE THAT YOU WERE NOT EVEN REFERRING TO HIM. ALL THE TIME HE IS TALKING, REMEMBER I HAVE TO HOLD MY HAND OVER HIS MOUTH. I THINK HE WOULD HAVE LIKED TO HAVE SCREAMED LOUDLY AND BROKEN SOMETHING HE WAS SO HOSTILE (LIKE HE DID THE FLY SWATER). HE SAID HE HAS ALWAYS HAD TROUBLE IN DEALING WITH THE AUTHORITARIAN ROLE IN YOU--FROM YEARS BACK. (MY COMMENT: HE REALLY HATES YOU FATHER--I THINK HE IS CAPABLE OF ATTEMPTING TO KILL YOU--I AM NOT TRYING TO LOOK GOOD -- THIS IS MY HONEST OPINION -- AS PAINFUL AS IT IS ... IT IS NOT EASY TO ADMIT THAT YOUR COMPANION--I CERTAINLY HOPE I AM WRONG BUT I DO NOT THINK SO ONE BIT)

OVER
Z-6

so he wants to [illegible] because he hates himself

IF HE WERE ON THE OUTSIDE IN THE STATES OR EVEN GEORGETOWN TODAY, I THINK HE WOULD LEAVE YOU AND SELL YOU OUT IN THE MOST CRUEL WAY.... LIKE HE WOULD TURN YOU OVER TO BE TORTURED. I CAN SEE STRAIGHT THROUGH HIM. IT IS AMAZING. I NEED THE ABILITY TO SEE THAT CLEARLY THROUGH MYSELF.

NOW, TOM ALSO SAID TO ME THAT HE HAS THOUGHT FOR SEVERAL WEEKS THAT I HAVE BEEN ASSIGNED BY YOU TO MONITOR HIM. HE IS STILL NOT CONVINCED THAT THIS IS NOT THE CASE...BUT THEN WHY DID HE TELL ME ALL THIS IF HE THOUGHT THAT. I HAVE, FOR SURE, CONVINCED HIM THAT I DID NOT WRITE HIM UP AND THAT PENNY DID. HE HAS AGRRED TO THAT AND BELIEVES IT TO BE THE TRUTH ESPECIALLY SINCE I TOLD HIM THE CONTENTS OF PENNY'S WRITE UP SINCE SHE DID TELL ME MOST OF IT. I TOLD HIM HE BETTER NOT TELL HER EITHER OR MY ASS WOULD BE GRASS. I HAD TO USE THAT TO GET HIS CONFIDENCE. IT WORKED BUT HE STILL BELIEVES I MONITOR HIM, HE SAYS.

HE BEGAN TO CALM DOWN ABOUT 4:30 A.M. THEN I TOLD HIM I HAD TO GO TO THE KITCHEN TO GET MY SANDWISH FOR UNDERWEIGHT PROBLEM. HE THOUGHT I WAS GOING TO THE RADIO ROOM TO REPORT HIM TO YOU. I ASSURED HIM I WAS NOT EVEN GOING TO STOP BY THE RADIO ROOM AND THAT HE COULD FOLLOW ME IF HE LIKED SO HE SAID O.K., HE'D GO TO SLEEP.

NOW AS TO HIS DESIRE TO DISSOLVE THE RELATIONSHIP. MOST OF IT WAS BASED ON THE FACT HE THOUGHT I WROTE HIM UP. SECONDLY, HE SAID HE STILL FELT IT WHOULD BE BECAUSE HE IS UNABLE TO GIVE ANYTHING. THAT IS TRUE. IT TAKES ALL AND GIVES ABSOLUTELY NOTHING. I BREAK MY ASS TO HELP HIM (USED TO STOPPED CAUSE GOT FED UP). HE IS VERY UNAPPRECIATE, THOUGHTLESS, INCONSIDERATE, SELFISH PERIOD. NEVER KNOWS HOW TO SAY HE IS SORRY, THANK YOU, OR I APPRECIATE YOU, ETC. NEVER SEE HIM REALLY. WORKS FROM 6AM to 1 AM AND IS WIPED OUT WHEN HE COMES IN. PEOPLE IN COTTAGE WONDER WHY THEY NEVER SEE HIM BUT THAT'S O.K. NOW AFTER I HAVE LEARNED THE TRUTH ABOUT HIS POTENTIAL DANGER TO YOU. I WILL CONTINUE TO BE THOUGHTFUL AND DO THINGS FOR HIM. I WILL CONTINUE TO KISS HIS ASS AND LICK IT TOO TO KEEP HIM IN CONTROL AND OFF OF YOU. THE REASON IS DIFFERENT NOW SO I DO NOT MIND DOING IT. I'LL CONTINUE TO GET THE JOB DONE.

I TOLD HIM THAT I NEEDED HIM WHICH SEEM TO SET WELL WITH HIM. WE CANNOT AFFORD TO LET HIM GET OUT OF MY GRASP. IF HE ASKED FOR A DISSOLUTION, IT MUST BE DENIED. NOW, I HAVE SEVERAL SUGGESTIONS FOR YOU TO FOLLOW IN ORDER TO MAINTAIN TOM:

* * * * * *

1. HE MUST NEVER, NEVER KNOW THAT I WROTE HIM UP. THE MATTER WILL HAVE TO BE DROPPED...ENTIRELY.
2. YOU SHOULD SEND HIM A MESSAGE, PERSONALLY, AND ASSURE HIM THAT IT WAS NOT HE YOU WERE TALKING ABOUT. YOU COULD SAY IT WAS DICK TROPP...AS MUCH OF THAT FITS HIM TOO... IN FACT, A HELL OF A LOT OF IT... EXCEPT FOR THE "QUICK WALK" BUT YOU COULD ALWAYS SAY THAT WAS PUT THAT WAY FOR A DECOY.
3. YOU SHOULD SHOW HIM SOME PERSONAL INTEREST LIKE VOICING YOUR CONCERN ABOUT HIS LOSS OF WEIGHT. HE IS SKIN AND BONES UNDERNEATH AND HIS RIBS STICK OUT. HE SEES THE CONCERN I GET FROM MARCIE BECAUSE OF MY LACK OF WEIGHT BUT HE DOESNT GET ANY CONCERN. HE NEEDS TO BE PUT ON EXTRA SNACKS LIKE I AM AT 12:30 P.M. --AS MANY AS 2-3 SANDWICHES. ALSO MAYBE MILKSHAKES. HE WOULD APPRECIATE THAT.
4. HE MUST BE TOLD BY YOU THAT I NEED HIM. PUT THE SHOE ON THE OTHER FOOT.
5. PUBLICLY STATE THAT OUR RELATIONSHIP IS A GOOD ONE... A GOOD EXAMPLE...ONE OF THE FEW THAT DEMONSTRATES PRODUCTIVITY. IT IS THAT...AND WE ARE NOT SEX ORIENTED. SEX TAKES PLACE RARELY & TOM DOES NOT EVEN CARE ABOUT IT THAT MUCH, ONE WAY OR THE OTHER. HE IS TOO TIRED FROM WORKING.
6. FREQUENTLY PRAISE HIS HARD WORK. HE DOES WORK VERY HARD BUT THERE IS LOTS OF BULLSHIT IN IT LOTS OF TIMES BUT HE DOES WORK FROM 6AM TO 1:00 A.M. NEXT DAY SO EVEN IF THERE IS SOME BULLSHIT IN THAT PERIOD, HE WORKS FAR PAST HIS REQUIRED 12 HOURS
7. ASSURE HIM THAT HIS CHOICE OF A COMPANION IS A GOOD ONE...THAT HE SHOULD STICK WITH IT.

* * * * * *

HE SAID HE DID FEEL BETTER THIS MORNING AT WHICH TIME I TOLD HIM THAT I NEEDED HIM. HE SAID O.K. BUT NO MORE. IN ORDER TO LET HIM KNOW THAT I KNEW HOW HE COULD FEEL IF HE THOUGHT SOMEONE LIES ON HIM TO YOU, I GAVE HIM MY EXPERIENCE OF DEBBIE BLAKEY LYING ON ME AND CAUSING YOU TO BLAST ME AND NEARLY CAUSING ME TO LEAVE THE CHURCH, HE RELATED TO IT AND THAT INCREASED HIS TRUST IN ME.

HE WILL HAVE a MENTAL BREAKDOWN.

TOM WILL NEVER BE ABLE TO TAKE A STRONG TRUTH GRIENTED CONFRONTATION FROM ME ABOUT HIM. IT MIGHT GO WELL FOR OTHERS TO DO IT BUT NOT ME. I AM A MOTHER FIGURE TO HIM (ALTHOUGH HE REFUSES TO ADMIT IT) HIS TRUST IN ME MUST NEVER BE BROKEN. IF IT IS ....HE WILL FOR SURE TAKE IT OUT ON YOU. PLEASE HAVE HIM WATCHED FOREVER VERY CAREFULLY ... HIS GOINGS AND COMINGS. HE DOES POSSESS THE CABILITY OF KILLING YOU BUT IF WE FOLLOW THESE INSTRUCTIONS I HAVE LAID OUT HERE, I DO FEEL [illegible] HAVE IT TO WORRY ABOUT. HE IS JUST ONE OF THE PEOPLE WE WILL HAVE TO WALK AROUND. IF HE [illegible] OUT OF HERE, HE WOULD BE MORE DANGEROUS THAN ALL THE TRAITORS PUT TOGETHER.

2-C FAITHFULLY, BEA ORSOT GRUBBS

.S. TO TOM GRUBBS MEMO FROM BEA ORSOT GRUBBS DATED 5-28-78
I DID EXPRESS YOUR LOVE FOR HIM VERY STRONGLY. I HAD TO. HE NEEDS IT VERY BADLY. HE DOESNT THINK YOU THINK MUCH OF HIM. I TOLD HIM THAT YOU WERE SO CONCERNED ABOUT HIM THAT YOU SENT ME A MESSAGE YESTERDAY THAT HE WAS UNDER A LOT OF PRESSURE AND TO BE KIND TO HIM. HE SEEMED TO APPRECIATE THAT BUT SEEMED SURPRISED BECAUSE HE SAID YOU DID NOT SOUND LIKE YOU WERE SO CONCERNED WHEN YOU BLASTED HIM (OR AT LEAST HE THOUGHT YOU WERE AIMING THAT AT HIM). I TOLD HIM I KNEW THAT YOU DID NOT WANT US TO BREAK UP. NO COMMENT. HE SEEMS TO BE PULLING HIMSELF TOGETHER GRADUALLY BUT HE DOES NEED SOME PERSONAL FEEDBACK FROM YOU, AT LEAST A MESSAGE BY ONE OF YOUR SECRETARIES...NOT ME. HE SAID LAST NIGHT THAT HE MUST GET THIS STRAIGHTENED OUT WITH YOU BECAUSE IT IS BOTHERING HIM CONSIDERABLY.

EVERY WORD I HAVE TOLD IS THE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH. TOM IS JUST A VERY SICK PERSON. HE TOLD ME ORIGINALLY THAT HE WAS BUT I DID NOT WANT TO BELIEVE HIM. I SEE NOW CLEARLY THAT IT IS TRUE. I WILL DO ALL I CAN TO HELP YOU HELP HIM AND HELP HIM HELP YOU.

2-e

BEA ORSOT GRUBBS

Beliefs Re Socialism
By: Bea Orsot

Socialism is the ONLY Right, JUST, Form of Government. It is Right because it is Equalitarian. All the people share equally in the benefits through cooperative efforts which benefit all. It's theory operates successfully because the abilities of each are shared with & to those according to their need. Racism & favoritism are nonexistant. The means of production are owned by the people — not just a few. Socialism is unity & solidarity. It's the only Right theory & because it is, I would be privileged to die fighting for this principle even if it means slow torture & the loss of my leg, arms & eyes. I can only die once & it doesn't take long anyway. If pain is too severe, I will lose consciousness but will take with me every possible means of fascist life. Two days ago, I was afraid because I dont really have any fighting experience — absolutely none. I thought the enemy would get me before I could get him which would weaken our ranks & a good weapon could be lost to them that could have been effectively used to kill them had it been in the hands of an experienced fighter.

Now, it is 2 days later & I've done a great deal of soul searching which has resulted in the following statement: I do have the fighting experience needed. It's 51 years of painful living in a capitalist country — the U.S.A. as a black misfit in a white world. I'm sick, weary & tired of it... tired of having my life slowly sawed away — its easier & less painful to have it quickly chopped

EE-1-D-3-a

OFF AS I LOOK FORWARD TO THAT LAST BREATH OF LIFE I TAKE WHEN I ~~AFTER~~ I CUT the FASCIST PIG TO PIECES to ACQUAINT him with the PAIN he HAS CAUSED US, OPPRESSED PEOPLE.

FINALLY, SOCIALISM means to me A MAN CALLED JIM JONES. Some thought he WAS A PREACHER - INSTEAD, he's A MASTER LEADER [illegible] GREATEST SOCIALIST LEADER [illegible] EVER [illegible]

[illegible]

1-9-77

To: DAD

FR: BEA ORSOT

RE: SELF SACRIFICE

I WOULD WANT, VERY much
To either shoot myself in
A chamber OR set myself
AFIRE IN FRONT OF SEAT OF
Guyanese government OR slowly
STARVE myself while Guyanese

EE-01-0-4-a

people watch. No food or water,
OR slowly be pulled
apart by my arms.
I would do it for you.
For us. I've done a lot to
fuck up + need to make
up for it. I always wanted
to do it in front of White House
— why not here? Its the
right time. 4-6

VERY CONFIDENTIAL

(S) 5-15-78

Jim J.

RE: VITAL REMINDER PER PENDING TRAITORS

You just requested names of those you linked with traitor-traits. Prophetically, while in revelation, about 4 years ago you sharply pointed at Tom Fitch — called him a spy. I thought of this the other night when he said he wanted to get out through the jungle near Thoughton. Though you said you were going to commit suicide.

Also, you have spoken about Tom Grubbs as possible traitor — (has lots of repressed hostility & cleverly covers it up). I write you often about what I observe as I have not forgotten. He is going thru a hostile period now — because he doesn't have authority to run the school like he wants to — so he is showing his hostility by avoiding

(over)

(2)

USUAL SCHOOL RESPONSIBILITIES (CAN'T BE FOUND IN BOOK DEPOSIT OR SCHOOL TEXTS, MOST OF TIME LATELY ACCORDING TO INEZ WAGNER, HIS SECRETARY) INSTEAD HE'S SPENDING A GREAT DEAL OF TIME MAKING GAMES, PUZZLES, ETC. WITH WOODS. SAYS IT RELAXES HIM & HE ENJOYS IT. I WOULDN'T THINK ANYONE COULD AFFORD TO SPEND TOO MUCH TIME ENJOYING ANYTHING. THIS IS WHAT I MEAN BY "CLEVER COVER UP FOR HOSTILITY" HE STILL IS CLEVER ENOUGH TO BE PASSIVELY SWEET OTHERWISE BUT THERE'S LOTS OF CRUELTY UNDERNEATH AS I SEE IT.

I GOT INTO RELATIONSHIP THINKING OF THIS BUT ALWAYS BELIEVE ANYONE CAN CHANGE (YOUR WORDS WERE NOT PROPHETIC) SINCE HE HAD DEMONSTRATED GROWTH.

INEZ WAGNER JUST TOLD ME SHE THINKS SHE SAW HIS PASSPORT IN HIS BRIEFCASE. WE WILL CHECK TO BE SURE & LET YOU KNOW. 5-8

see page 3

THEN I THOUGHT I'D BE IN A GOOD POSITION TO OBSERVE AS his companion.

I AM STILL PUZZLED + CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT HE DID 2 SUNDAYS AGO ON HIS HALF DAY OFF -- WENT TO NURSERY BY LYNETTA'S GRAVE + TOOK A 1 HOUR NAP -- + THE BALANCE OF DAY WAS SPENT LISTENING TO TAPES. BOTH OF THESE 2 THINGS ARE O.K. IN THEMSELVES BUT IT DEMONSTRATES WITHDRAWAL -- TO BROOD + THINK

ABOUT WHAT?

HE DID SAY AFTERWARDS (immediately) THAT HE WAS DISSATISFIED BECAUSE HE DIDNT HAVE THE AUTHORITY TO RUN THE SCHOOL AS IT SHOULD BE (IN SO MANY WORDS)

5-c

2-27-78

TO: DAD
FROM: BEA ORSOT
SUBJECT: SELF-EVALUATION OF MYSELF AND EVALUATION OF COMPANION, TOM GRUBBS.

SELF-EVALUATION:

I THINK I AM BETTER THAN OTHER PEOPLE. I THINK I HAVE THE RIGHT TO BE MOODY, LIKE OTHERS DONT HAVE PROBLEMS TOO, LIKE YOU HAVE ALL OF OUR PROBLEMS AND ARE NEVER MOODY. FEEL SORRY FOR MYSELF, ALTHOUGH NOT NEARLY AS MUCH AS I USED TO.

I STILL THINK OF "WHITE" AS ELEVATED. THE PROOF OF IT SHOWS IN MY SELECTION OF A WHITE COMPANION WHO DEMONSTRATES HE THINKS HE IS SUPERIOR BECAUSE OF HIS EDUCATIONAL BULLSHIT.

MY FOLLOW-UP IN MY WORK IS NOT CONSISTENT ENOUGH. MY PRODUCTIVITY COINCIDES WITH MY MOODS WHICH IS COUNTER PRODUCTIVE.

WHEN I FIND A PLACE FOR MYSELF, WORKING CLOSELY WITH YOU (QSO FOR INSTANCE) I HAVE FOUND MYSELF NOT WANTING OTHER NEW PEOPLE TO COME IN. I SHOW MY DISLIKE BY MY FACIAL EXPRESSION AND LACK OF WARM WELCOME TO THEM -- YET I NEED THAT SAME WELCOME AND WARMTH FROM THOSE WHO HAVE WORKED WITH YOU A LONG TIME. I DO GET IT, PARTICULARLY, FROM MARIA KATSARIS. SHE MAKES ME FEEL VERY COMFORTABLE AND NOT LESS IMPORTANT THAN SHE IS. I TAKE THIS OPPORTUNITY TO PRAISE HER. THE MINUTE I SAW THIS FAULT IN MYSELF, I IMMEDIATELY STARTED TO CORRECT IT WITH NO PROBLEM BUT I WANTED YOU TO KNOW I WAS AWARE OF IT.

I THINK TOO DAM MUCH OF MYSELF ... I AM NOT REALLY WORTH A SHIT WITHOUT THE GROUP AND SHOULD NOT SEPARATE MYSELF FROM THEM WHICH IS ELITISM. I AM AN ELITE PERSON ... CARRY OVER FROM CAPITALISM.

I AM A DEVIOUS PERSON. IF I FEEL SOMEONE HAS BEEN UNFAIR WITH ME, I WILL HOLD IT AGAINST THEM FOREVER UNTIL I GET REVENGE.

WHEN I PERSONALLY DISLIKE SOMEONE, LIKE DICK TROPP, SPECIFICALLY, I DO NOT DISCARD THAT FACT FROM MY MIND WHEN SOMEONE ELSE IS CONFRONTING HIM. I AM CONSTANTLY ON HIS ASS BECAUSE I DO NOT LIKE HIM -- NOT ALWAYS BECAUSE HE IS WRONG BUT BECAUSE I DO NOT LIKE HIS WAYS. I WOULD NOT WANT THE SAME BIASED TREATMENT MYSELF.

I CARE ABOUT MYSELF AND NO ONE ELSE. WHATEVER CARE I PRETEND TO HAVE USUALLY REFLECTS BACK TO THE CONCERN FOR SELF. I USE PEOPLE TO MY ADVANTAGE.

I GIVE PEOPLE THE RUN AROUND, AT TIMES, IN THE BOOK DEPOSIT. THEY WILL ASK FOR SOMETHING AND I WILL SAY I DO NOT HAVE IT JUST BECAUSE I DO NOT WANT TO BE DISTURBED FROM DOING MY WORK. I DONT HAVE THE RIGHT TO SHIT ON PEOPLE LIKE THAT. I AM THE FIRST ONE TO YELL WHEN I AM SHIT ON.

I AM DEFENSIVE WHEN CONFRONTED BY OTHERS; TRYING TO LOOK GOOD WHEN I KNOW THAT I CAN'T EVEN MAKE A PERFECT PIECE OF SHIT.

I HAVE AN ABRUPT, PORCUPINE PERSONALITY.

I TALK BEHIND PEOPLES BACKS...AND DONT KEEP MY MOUTH SHUT.

HAVE MISSED STEERING COMMITEE 3 TIMES AS TOO WIPED OUT FROM QSO. SHOULD HAVE GOTTEN PERMISSION.. OR AT LEAST SENT WORD I WOULD NOT BE THERE. I WOULD BE PISSED IF A TEACHER DIDN'T SHOW UP FOR A MEETING AND WOULD WRITE THEM UP FOR IT.

GREATEST FAULT IS TAKING ADVANTAGE OF YOU WITH THE ABOVE SHIT WHICH EMITS FROM ME AND NO ONE ELSE.

I AM NOT HUMBLE AND FAIL TO SEE THAT THE FAULTS I SEE IN OTHERS ARE USUALLY MINE PRESENTLY OR HAVE BEEN IN THE PAST AT SOME TIME.

EE-1-0-6-0

I AM A BITCHY PERSON AND DO SEE WHY I AM NO LONGER YOUR SECRETARY. (OVER)

I WAS VERY THREATENED BY IT FOR A LONG TIME BUT NO MORE. I COULDN'T PHYSICALLY HOLD UP ANYWAY AND CANNOT TOUCH THE INTELLIGENCE THAT YOUR SECRETARIES POSSESS. I AM GLAD THAT YOU HAVE THE HELP YOU NEED.

EVALUATIONOF COMPANION, TOM GRUBBS:

HE IS FORGETFUL AND LETSWORK SLIDE.

HE DOES NOT ORGANIZE HIS TIME, ALTHOUGH I AM CONSTATNLY ON HIM FOR IT. HE WILL DO IT FOR A FEW DAYS AND THEN BACK SLIDE. AS A RESULT, TIME IS WASTED.

HE THINKS THAT HE IS INDISPENSABLE.

WANTS TO CONTINUE TO BE THE GOOD GUY. IS MUSHY MOUTHED, PUSSY FOOT, PASSIVE. DOES NOT CONSISTENLY CONFRONT TEACHERS...AT TEACHERS MEETING. THE DAY AFTER THE MEDICAL STAFF WAS CONFRONTED ON THE FLOOR, HE CAME OUT STRONG AT TEACHERS MEETING THE NEXT MORNING ABOUT THE NECESSITY FOR CONFRONTATIONS. EVERY SINCE THEN, THE IDEA HAS SLID BACK DOWN THE HILL. I HAVE TO REMIND HIM TO CONFRONT. FOR EXAMPLE, THIS MORNING, SHANDRA JAMES WAS SLEEP IN TEACHERS MEETING - SO WAS PETER WOTHERSPOON. I HAD TO CALL IT TO HIS ATTENTION--THEN HE POLITELY CONFRONTED THEM. THEN SHANDRA WENT BACK TO SLEEP -- HE SAID NOTHING.

HE PUTS MY JOB DOWN, REFERRING TO IT AS "MUNDANE SECRETARIAL DUTIES" WHICH HE DOESNT HAVE TIME TO BE CONCERNED WITH AS WILL TAKE AWAY FROM HIS VERY IMPORTANT WORK. DOES NOT LIKE, AT ALL TO BE CONFRONTED ABOUT THIS. GOT VERY HOSTILE AND TOTALLY DEFENSIVE WHEN I JUMPED ON HIM LIKE A TIGER. HE WOULD NOT ALLOW A TEACHER TO BE THAT DEFENSIVE. SAID WHAT IS HE SUPPOSED TO DO -- DO THE MUNDANE THINGS AND LET GO OF THE MORE IMPORTANT THINGS...TOTAL DEFENSESIVENESS.. TO REFER TO MY SECRETARIAL DUTIES (WHICH I DETEST) AS MUNDANE IS A PUT DOWN. DONT LIKE IT WORTH A SHIT .. AND I LET HIM KNOW IT. IN FACT, HE HAS GOTTEN A COPY OF THESE FAULTS SO HE CAN LOOK AT THEM. HE WONT LIKE IT BUT HE'S GETTING IT. THE MUNDANE WORK MAKES HIS ASS LOOK GOOD, NOT MINE.

LATELY, (JUST LATELY --DONT KNOW WHY), HE HAS BECOME ALMOST UNAPPROACHABLE TO CONFRONT. HE GOES OFF INTO AN EMOTIONAL, HOSTILE, RAGE WHICH HAS CAUSED ME TO SLOW UP A BIT AND WALK AROUND HIM. MAYBE I AM GIVING HIM TOO MUCH TOO FAST AS I DO GIVE HIM A LOT OF CRITICISM ALL THE TIME AND I AM SURE HE HATES ME FOR IT ALTHOUGH HE IS NICE TO ME IN A PERSONAL WAY.

I DO REMEMBER THAT WHEN CHAIKIN WAS CONFRONTED BY ME IN PC FOR PUTTING MY SECRETARIAL JOB DOWN.. HE GOT IT AND WAS NAILED BY YOU FAST FOR DOING SO. WHEN I TOLD TOM THAT THIS A.M., HE CAME BACK WITH, "WHAT AM I SUPPOSE TO DO --DO THE MUNDANE THINGS AND JUST SLACK OFF THE MORE IMPORTANT THINGS -- WELL, I CAN DO THAT".....WHICH IS A VERY POOR, DEFENSIVE, HOSTILE POSITION TO TAKE AND TO ME, DEMONSTRATED HIS LACK OF CONFIDENCE IN YOUR WAY OF HANDLING THE SITUATION. IT SURE CAME OUT THAT WAY ..TO ME.

TOM DOES NOT CONFRONT ME. JUST DEFENDS HIMSELF.

HE IGNORES A GREAT DEAL OF THE WORK THAT I DO FOR HIM IN ORDER TO MAKE HIS JOB MORE EFFECTIVE. AS A RESULT, I HAVE STOPPED DOING SOME OF IT, LIKE TEACHER OBSERVATIONS. HE WRITES HIS OWN WRITE-UP & NEVER CONSIDERS MINE. WHEN I TOLD HIM THAT HE IGNORES ME BUT NEVER IGNORES KAREN LAYTON OR CAROLYN LOOMAN, HE SAID, RE: KAREN -- I DO NOT IGNORE HER BECAUSE SHE WILL WRITE ME UP--LIKE I AM TOO WEAK OR LESS PRINCIPLES TO WRITE HIM UP --WHICH IS ANOTHER PUT DOWN. WHEN I GOT ON HIM ABOUT IT. HE WENT INTO ONE OF HIS EMOTIONAL RAGES. THIS WAS ABOUT 5 WEEKS AGO. WHAT HE DOESN'T KNOW IS I AM CONTINUOUSLY WRITING HIM UP.

BEA ORSOT

12-20-77

TO: Jim

FR: Bea Orsot

RE: Tim Stoen Stradegy / Why They are after us / Their Intentions

My head would not work last night - wiped out. I'll try now.

1. I feel the conspiracy (CIA controlled) is trying to get something, tangible & factual on us. This is reason for harassment from Bush. For instance, "our supper" had handcuffs on him when taken. Why? Wanted to actually capture & take back a body, dead or alive c set us up [redacted] by possibly taking a picture of a struggle between one of us & one of them - distort picture in way would be detrimental to us; put picture in media along with capture story; brainwash & torture one captured. They aimed at Steven because he's your son; figured you would weaken because of blood kin. Idea originated from Grace who cant get John, your other son; she gets revenge by taking your only blood son. Dont think "our supper" was a kidnap attempt at all - just made to look that way. [redacted] wanted to get Steven as bargaining tool. If get you, they know, from Grace, + Tim you or any other would not weaken to torture tactics - also aimed at Steven because, as your son, knows a lot.

2. I did not agree with majority opinion that they dont think we are violent revolutionaries. I think they do as Grace (+ Tim) have made sure

EE-1-0-7-a

over

(2) They do. Both, I'm sure have told them we have in our possession atomic bomb... as was expressed ~~[illegible]~~ in PC once. If that's not violent, what is?

3. In addition to No 2, they fear our alliance with Russia & I think also our ~~R~~ alliance with Russia should be stepped up immediately by whatever means necessary -- Cuba as well.

4. After Chris whom they murdered, they will be after John Harris whose still there as John often went with Chris to freighten. Get John Harris here fast & his companion who may weaken without him.

5. McELVANE may be next on murder list. Get him here - one suggestion. [WARNING]: They could be trying to get us to do just that so as to weaken our security ~~there - making~~ Marcie (first) & our people more vulnerable.

6. They are working from both ends to destroy - playing one end against the other.

7. About Alcohol & Tobacco & Firearms connection which I have - I could probably get more information from ~~[illegible]~~ National office in Washington where all the real information would be anyway. Thumbs down on me more so in San Francisco than Washington. I could get some information maybe by saying I left church 2 years ago but could get more information if acted like traitor recently deserting here. I would not get back to you alive

1-b

(3) possibly BUT WOULD BE O.K. I'm READY TO ENDURE TORTURE + DEATH FOR US. WHATEVER INFORMATION I WOULD get BEFORE DEATH OR WHATEVER - COULD BE RELAYED TO S.F. HEADQUARTERS. ALSO SEND YOUNG, ATTRACTIVE, Female with me.

8. They WILL CONTINUE TO TRY TO get STEVEN ON this END + MARCIE ON THAT END -- Either BY DIRECT CAPTURE TO TORTURE INFORMATION OUT OF OR KILL INSTANTLY, thinking it WOULD WEAKEN you + DESTROY movement.

9. Keep IN MIND their DESIRE TO DESTROY OUR SECURITY there so they CAN MOVE IN + CAPTURE OR KILL. MARCIE/other LEADERS -- DESIRE TO WEAKEN OUR SECURITY here

TO WEAKEN, DEMORALIZE + REDUCE PRODUCTION

Tim STOEN:

WILL REMAIN STRONG IN their FAVOR AS LONG AS he's there. I suggest WE KIDNAP him; make him TALK; FIND OUT ALL WE need TO KNOW. Wait A while UNTIL he KNOWS MORE... get him ... ADMINISTER TRUTH SERUM - DEPROGRAM, SUPPER him LATER. KEEP CONFIDENTIAL - GENERAL PUBLIC MUST NEVER KNOW - only you + very few others (STEVEN/MARCIE + few others) AFTER KIDNAP - DRIVE TO FAR OFF PLACE - then FLY here - BEFORE he TRIES (+ MAYBE SUCCESSFULLY) TO get LAW POSITION here TO (ATTEMPT TO) FURTHER DIVIDE US FROM Burnham;

10. STATION SOMEONE IN NEARBY COUNTRIES such AS VENEZUELA AT AIRPORTS TO WATCH. FOR PERSONALITIES CONNECTED WITH CONSPIRACY - possibly young, ATTRACTIVE, strong Female to get INFORMATION - ALSO WATCH JUNGLE GUIDES. 9-c

CONSPIRACY MOTIVE

TO SLOWLY DEMORALIZE, REDUCE PRODUCTION, STARVE OUT. They ALSO FIGURE A FEW MAY get OUT & TALK. (UNDERESTIMATE OUR willingness TO DIE.)

Completely DESTROY US - A SERIOUS THREAT TO CAPITALISM.

ONE LAST Bombshell.

KIDNAP MAZOR - SAME TREATMENT AS STOEN → DEPROGRAM, ADMINISTER TRUTH SERUM ~~TORTURE~~ + "SUPPER"

yd

Dad: I felt <u>much</u> <u>guilt</u> when you had the stroke last night — & made the pledge mentioned in attached letter —

Twice today I noted the learning crew — Karen L. & Tim C. never lagged — it could be seen they were appreciative to work out the guilt they felt — Pat G. & Penny not so — Was working intently — so only saw them twice —

Tl.

Jish

Dear Dad: Self Analysis ..

I see in me a very subtle holding onto my past in small ways.. clothes I saved for years to get back into.. Have gotten rid of almost all of these -- but will again go thru everything with more communism in my heart.

I am much more critical of other than myself -- to the point at times of knit picking. Not as bad as I used to be -- but it is still there.

Must constantly watch tendency to criticize when person is absent. Am working hard on this. I also hold back criticism on Ruby and Rheaviannia because they would be too hard to get along with in the cottage. I step softly with them since I have all of these crates of books and papers, and would find difficulty locating a place where I could work if they decided to push me out -- which is a sort of regular threat. We had a jar of jelly in here and I didn't report it -- even had some. Saved my bread from lunch for it.

I have 3-4 tea bags left from SF which I brought in and did not turn in.. have been using these sparingly on this fast. I have a little one-cup water heater. ~~Rheaviannia~~ told me she had told you we occasionally had tea here. If not okay - please tell me — ?

Since completing the two "booklet" articles and doing the "concept" analysis on your life style in comparison to past masters.. I have pushed myself much harder; realize need to carry more of the load and to expect the pain of the commitment; trying to get hours down to sleeping 1:30-5:30..harder on this fast, but am making it for most part. have been fasting 5 days now --doing okay. Will go off at 10 days -am starting today to "get my fruit at window" and will save till over the fast-will go on fruit couple days then. Then, pledge to FAST alternate days EVERY-OTHER-DAY until this weight is off. Will eat 2 and fast 2 if a dinner comes along

Dear Dad, this Tues. night in moment of your great pain & sequent stroke - Thank you for staying wondering! All of us must be in guilt for this! I will thus be fasting 3-4 days a week - This is as much as I think body can stand up to - pushing it - in deepest gratitude - love

that is specially ordered for us by you... and I very much enjoy the Sunday treats.. but if they come on a fast day, will save them to the next day.

.. 'Tis plain to see I have never structured myself severely enough. Indeed I incline to like leisure and pleasure when pressures have past. I see these lulls as periods of failure in me, and realize we have no right to ANY excess until we have achieved the victory for worldwide socialism. Greatest of ALL miracles is your patience— at times it brings me to tears in shame— but thank you for it.

Yes, I'd like to get off of this place (earth) -- but also realize the desperate need to keep all hands at work to complete the task. I do love Jonestown—

Sometimes I feel useless and very dispensible -- but I realize I have to fight this as it is a subconscious desire for death and leads me toward lethargy -- though I have learned to control it so it does not stop my work. Yet, I do not achieve as well in these periods.

Also I talk too much -- obviously valuing my own opinion too much.. I get angry as hell when you totally ignore me in discussions, and my impulse is to keep totally silent, then I realize times when you ignored me and I persisted -- like in the issue of Apostolic taxes when Gene wanted outside CPA's to handle and would have cost 200-300,000$$$ --and there were other times. I don't believe we will lose the battle -- but I do believe some of us will engage in some sort of battle somewhere. It is impossible to be angry at you for more than a moment, and frankly it is ~~usually~~ invariably my own vanity that is involved. In times past I see (ironically noted from my chart when I recently looked at it) that I never acknowledged my tendency to select partners by their appeal to my vanity. It is easier to be objective as I grow older. If someone says I am attractive now, I look in mirror and realize they were being kind.. but it doesn't matter a hoot anymore. Yet am still vulnerable though more aware. The mind work I've done lately has helped me -- and I love the garden work as well. I appreciate you so VERY MUCH MORE DEEPLY and as a result, am trying much harder. 7-9. --Love, Tish

FEBRUARY 15, 1978

TO: DAD

FROM: BEA ORSOT

SUBJECT: SELF EVALUATION WITH REGARD TO RELATIONSHIPS - "THE NOTHINGNESS REALM"

FIRST, I AM NOT THE SAME PERSON I WAS WHEN I ARRIVED IN JONESTOWN 6 MONTHS AGO. SECONDLY, NEITHER AM I THE SAME PERSON I WAS EVEN JUST 2 MONTHS AGO. I HAVE GROWN INTO A LIBERATED WOMEN, FREE OF MASCOCHISM. I DO NOT NEED A MAN FOR ANYTHING AND IT HAS TAKEN THE LAST 2 MONTHS FOR ME TO FIND IT OUT. ALTHOUGH I PRESENTLY DO HAVE A RELATIONSHIP WITH TOM GRUBBS, IT IS SURE OUT OF THE ORDINARY RELATIONSHIP. IT HAS AMOUNTED TO A WORKING RELATIONSHIP ALMOST TOTALLY. HE DOES NOT GET HOME UNTIL 12:00 OR 1:00 A.M. ANY NIGHT. WHEN HE DOES, HE IS WIPED OUT ... SO AM I, AND SINCE I HAVE DECIDED TO RETURN TO THE RADIO ROOM NIGHTS TO LEARN QSO, IT WILL AMOUNT TO TOM'S COMING IN AND MY GOING OUT.

I DO NOT HAVE THE RESPECT FOR TOM THAT I ONCE HAD. THE RESPECT FOR HIS INGENIOUS MIND IS THERE BUT THAT SEEMS TO BE ALL OF IT. MY BASIC REASON FOR THE CHANGE IN MY MIND IS MY TAKING NOTICE OF HIS PASSIVE MANNER. HE REALLY MAKES ME SICK ON THE STOMACH ... SO DOES HIS SEX, FOR THE MOST PART, WHICH IS NIL. I CAN SEE WITHOUT A DOUBT THAT EVERYTHING YOU SAY ABOUT A RELATIONSHIP IS TRUE AND IT CAN BE DESCRIBED IN A VERY FEW WORDS, SIMPLY, 'THERE IS NOTHING TO IT". IT'S NOTHINGNESS ... PERIOD. AS I SAID BEFORE, MY MAIN CAUSE FOR LACK OF RESPECT NOW IS HIS INABILITY TO CONFRONT PEOPLE. HE IS A PUSSY-FOOT, MEALY MOUTH. I HAVE TOLD HIM SO TO HIS FACE .. NOT IN A HOSTILE WAY, BUT I HAVE TOLD HIM. I AM ALWAYS ON HIS ASS PRIVATELY AND PUBLICLY IN TEACHERS MEETINGS. IN FACT, I GET ON HIS ASS MORE THAN ANYONE ELSE IN TEACHERS MEETING AND HAVE GOTTEN ON THE TEACHERS ASS FOR NOT DOING LIKEWISE. I DO NOT KNOW WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO HIS STRENGTH IN THIS AREA BUT IT SEEMS TO BE GETTING WEAKER INSTEAD OF STRONGER EVEN AFTER HE HAS BEEN MADE AWARE OF IT. I DO NOT TRUST A MEALY MOUTHED PERSON, AND THE MORE I LOOK AT JUST THIS ONE PHASE OF HIS PERSONALITY, THE MORE I LOSE RESPECT. (ONE OF THE HARDEST IN THE Church)

IN MY OPINION, TOM IS A VERY, VERY HARD WORKER. I DO RESPECT THAT, HOWEVER. THERE ARE MANY ASPECTS I RESPECT BUT THE ABOVE ASPECT ALONE HAS CAUSED ME TO CHANGE FEELINGS. HE HAS TRIED, AS HARD AS HE IS CAPABLE OF, TO BE A GOOD COMPANION, BUT HE IS VERY REPRESSED AND CLAIMS THAT HE CANNOT FUNCTION WELL IN A FEELING REALM. SECONDLY, HE DOES NOT HAVE ANY TIME TO FUNCTION IN A FEELING REALM, YET I CANNOT UNDERSTAND HOW ANYONE CAN LIVE DAILY AND NOT FEEL. HE SEEMS UNABLE TO DEMONSTRATE APPRECIATION FOR KINDNESS ... HE'S AFRAID TO OR SAYS HE IS BUT THAT DOESN'T MATTER TO ME PERSONALLY AS THESE THINGS JUST DONT'T SEEM TO MATTER ANYMORE. I HAVE GOTTEN PAST THAT NOW AND I KNOW THAT I HAVE BECAUSE I FEEL DIFFERENTLY NOW.

THE ABOVE SHOWS ME, AS I REREAD IT, THAT I HAVE GROWN BY LEAPS AND BOUNDS IN THIS SO-CALLED RELATIONSHIP REALM WHICH I FELT GUILT ABOUT IN THE FIRST DAY PLACE. I AM GRATEFUL THAT I HAVE ARISEN OUT OF A PLACE WHICH HAD ME "TRAPPED" TWO YEARS AGO. I AM FREE AND I AM GRATEFUL TO YOU FOR IT. PEOPLE ON THE OUTSIDE LOOKING IN DO NOT KNOW THIS AND IT DOES NOT MATTER. .. BUT YOU KNOW IT AND THAT IS THE ONLY PLACE THAT IT COUNTS...AS FAR AS I AM CONCERNED. I PROBABLY WILL REMAIN 'PHYSICALLY" IN THE RELATIONSHIP AT LEAST FOR A WHILE . IT DOES HAVE OTHER MERITS WHICH COULD BE HELPFUL TO THE CAUSE BUT I AM NOT OVERLY ANXIOUS TO. IT REALLY HASN'T BEEN DISCUSSED. I DONT KNOW IF NOW IS THE TIME TO BE AS FRANK WITH HIM AS I AM WITH YOU...ESPECIALLY SO, SINCE HE GOT VERY UPSET WHEN I CONFRONTED HIM ABOUT TWO WEEKS AGO. HE TOOK IT VERY, VERY BADLY AND CALLED THE CONFRONTATION A THREAT BUT LATER REDEEMED HIMSELF OUT OF FEAR I AM SURE. HE REALLY HAS A GREAT DEAL OF HOSTILITY WAY DOWN DEEP INSIDE BUT IS AN EXPERT AT HIDING IT INSIDE MOST OF THE TIME. I DONT THINK HE WOULD EVER DISCUSS ANY NEGATIVE FEELINGS WITH ME AS HE KNOWS I WOULD WRITE HIM UP.

OVER

I DO NOT HATE TOM. WHAT I REALLY FEEL IS "PITY" & I DON'T THINK HE WOULD WANT TO HEAR THAT. I AM AFRAID MY HONESTY WOULD AFFECT HIM IN A NEGATIVE WAY ALTHOUGH I KNOW HE IS NOT COMPLETELY OBLIVIOUS AS TO WHAT IS GOING ON IN MY HEAD AND I DO HAVE A WAY OF LEETING "OUT" WHAT IS "INSIDE". HE JUST COMES RIGHT OUT FRONT AND THEN IT'S TOO LATE TO RETRACT. THEN, IF HE REALLY FUNCTIONS IN A NON-FEELING CAPACITY, (LIKE HE SAYS) THEN IT WILL NOT REALLY MATTER.

LASTLY, I WOULD LIKE TO SAY THAT I AM NOT ATTEMPTING TO BUILD A CASE AGAINST TOM. YOU LOVE US ALL THE SAME. I DO RESPECT HIM IN MANY AREAS AND HE HAS DONE NOTHING WHATSOEVER TO HURT ME PERSONALLY. I DO NOT REQUIRE MUCH IN THE FIRST PLACE AND MAKE ABOSOLUTELY NO DEMANDS EXCEPT FOR THE CAUSE AND FOR ME THAT IS A LOT OF GROWTH WHICH I, MYSELF, CAN SEE FIRST HAND.

I AM VERY GRATEFUL TO YOU FOR IT BUT MY GRATITUDE ALWAYS PUTS ME TO WORK. IT'S THE ONLY WAY TO SHOW YOU I AM GRATEFUL SO I WILL BE BACK IN THE RADIO ROOM TO LEARN QSO --SOMEHOW I WILL MANAGE THE LACK OF SLEEP AS ALL THINGS DO WORK OUT WHEN THE GOAL IS RIGHT. I DID APPRECIATE YOUR MENTIONING MY NAME TWICE PUBLICLY IN THIS RESPECT AND I FIGURE THAT THE REASON FOR YOUR MENTIONING MY NAME WAS FOR ME TO PICK UP ON YOUR REASON. I DID, AND I WILL BE BACK. I APPRECIATED YOUR THANKING ME WHILE I WAS THERE FOR BEING HELPFUL. IT WAS A VERY SMALL THING BUT IT WENT A VERY LONG WAY WITH ME. WITH ALL YOU HAVE ON YOUR MIND, YOU NEVER MISS A TIME TO SHOW THAT YOU ARE GRATEFUL. WHEN WILL YOUR CHILDREN LEARN TO DO THE SAME?

I NEARLY DRIFTED AWAY FROM YOU ... BUT I AM NOW BACK HOME WITH YOU. FREE AND TEARFULLY AT EASE. I DO APPRECIATE YOU AS THE CENTER OF MY LIFE AS THERE IS NO OTHER.

I HAVE ALREADY TAKEN UP TOO MUCH OF YOUR TIME.

Bea

BEA ORSOT

(P.S. I DID NOT LIKE HAVING SOMEONE BETWEEN YOU & I.)

5-8-78

TO: DAD AND TERRI BUFORD

FROM: BEA ORSOT

SUBJECT: WAYS TO GET OUR ENEMY

TIM STOEN AND THE MERTLES

SINCE THEY LIVE TOGETHER, I SUGGEST THE FOLLOWING:

1. LET ME (OR SOMEONE) GO KNOCK ON THEIR DOOR. SAY I HAVE BEEN LIVING BACK EAST AND VISITING SAN FRANCISCO ON VACATION. THEY HAVE NO WAY OF KNOWING IF I AM STILL IN THE CHURCH OR NOT. I COULD HAVE LEFT LAST SPRING AS WAS FED UP WITH THE CHURCH. HAD NOT HEARD ANYTHING ABOUT THE CHURCH SINCE I LEFT AND HAD NO CONTACT WITH ANYONE ON THE CHURCH ... AFRAID TO AS THEY MIGHT FIND OUT MY WHEREABOUTS AND HARM ME. WHILE VISITING SAN FRANCISCO, HEARD RUMORS ABOUT THE TRUTH ABOUT THE CHURCH. GLAD TO KNOW HE, TIM STOEN, HAD LEFT. ASK IF I CAN JOIN THEM. SAY THIS TO GET IN THE HOUSE. CONTINUE COVERSATION INSIDE WITH PREFERABLY STOEN AND MERTLES IF BOTH ARE THERE. LET THEM DO THE TALING AS MUCH AS POSSIBLE FROM THIS POINT.

(DO NOT THINK THEY WOULD SUSPECT ME AS THEY HAVE PROBABLY NEVER THOUGHT OF ME AS BEING STRONG ENOUGH TO DO THIS)

HAVE OTHERS OF US ACROSS THE STREET. I COULD GIVE THEM SOME SORT OF SIGNAL TO COME IN LIKE LIGHT A CIGARETTE IN WINDOW THEY CAN SEE.

WHEN THEY GET IN, WE WILL SEPARATE THE MERTLES FROM TIM STOEN. MAKE IT LOOK LIKE TIM COMMITED SUICIDE EITHER BY TURNING ON GAS (DEPENDING UPON IF THEY HAVE A GAS STOVE), OR POISON WHICH WE WILL MAKE HIM TAKE, HOWEVER, BEFORE HIS SUICIDE ATTEMPT, WE MUST FIRST GET HIM TO TALK IF POSSIBLE; THEN WE HOLD A GUN ON HIM WHILE HE KILLS THEM BY SMOTHERING. FORCE HIM TO WRITE A SUICIDE CRAZY NIGGER NOTE, SAYING HE COULD NOT STAND THE GUILT OF WHAT HE HAS DONE TO GOOD PEOPLE...THAT HE MUST HAVE FLIPPED OUT BECAUSE HE WAS SCARED THE SYSTEM WOULD HARM HIM AND HE DID IT TO SAVE HIS OWN ASS AND THAT SINCE THE MERTLES ENCOURAGED HIM ON, HE DOESN'T THINK THAT THEY DESERVE TO LIVE EITHER SO THAT'S WHY HE SHOOTS THEM. EITHER MAKE HIM WRITE THE NOTE OR WE HAVE IT ALREADY "ARRANGED" ON PAPER BY CUTTING OUT LETTERS FROM NEWSPAPERS AND FITTING THE WORDS TOGETHER. SAY (TIM STOEN SPEAKING), I DO FEEL GUILTY FOR JOINING UP WITH SUCH MURDERERS AS THE CIA BUT YOU ARE STILL VERY HOSTILE WITH JIM JONES ABOUT JOHN STOEN; CONTINUE TO SAY THAT YOU, TIM STOEN, ARE THE REAL FATHER AND THAT YOU WOULD LIKE THE MURDER OF THE MERTLES TO LOOK LIKE IT WAS DONE BY PEOPLES TEMPLE AS THIS MIGHT FREIGHTEN THE CHURCH INTO LETTING GRACE HAVE THE CHILD. IF THE LETTER IS PATCHED TOGETHER WITH DIFFERENT LETTERS FROM NEWSPAPERS AND MAGAZINES, IT WOULD LOOK LIKE TIM STOEN PURPOSEFULLY SET IT UP THAT WAY TO LAY THE BLAME ON US ... WHEN IN FACT HE KILLED THE MERTLES HIMSELF.

HE COULD HATE THEM (MERTLES) DEEPLY FOR CAUSING HIM TO GO AGAINST US.

FIRST CHECK THE AREA FOR MANY, MANY DAYS AND NIGHTS TO SEE IF POSSIBILITY OF CIA OR OTHERS WATCHING THE HOUSE. IF THAT IS THE CASE, THEY ARE WATCHING, THEN WOULD HAVE TO THINK OF WAYS TO DO SAME THING AWAY FROM THE HOUSE ...LIKE STOPPING THEIR CAR AND FORCING THEM OUT, ETC.

SOUNDS CRAZY I KNOW, BUT A SLIT PERSONALITY COULD THINK THIS WAY — DIVIDED EMOTIONS AND FEELINGS.

THE TWO EMOTIONS COULD SRIVE ONE TO SUICIDE.

EE-1-0-9-a OVER

IF DONE AWAY FROM home (which I really PREFER- IS SAFER + HAVE MORE TIME TO MAKE him TALK) MERTLES + NOTE COULD BE STUFFED IN TRUNK OF CAR OR BACK SEAT + PARKED IN FRONT OF their house. ~~The~~ STOEN'S BODY COULD BE PROPPED up + over STEERING Wheel AS IF he TOOK POISON AFTER PARKING CAR.

NO-2

CIA has methods OF CAUSING heart ATTACKS. CAN we FIND out how,

9-6

1-9-78

TO: DXD
FR: ORSOT

SINCE I've ALREADY HAD ONE CHANCE TO SPEAK ABOUT why I feel we ARE IN the PAVILLION, I WILL NOT AGAIN RAISE my HAND BUT I DO HAVE other REASONS.

① WE DO.NT Need TO let the ENEMY Who MAY BE OBSERVING FROM A DAY Time SATTELITE, KNOW OUR NUMBERS. Let them think we have more + keep them QUESSING ~~ABOUT~~ OUR NUMBERS AND OUR Fighting FORMATION WEAPONS OR OUR IN ADVANCE

(EE-1-0-10-a

(2) IF WE ARE SPREAD OUT BEFORE NEEDED ATTACK, WE ARE ALSO VULNERABLE FOR THEIR ATTACK FROM ABOVE OR JUNGLE

(3) We need to get PEOPLE TOGETHER TO INVOKE REVOLUTIONARY thinking. & gather more idea for stradegy FROM COLLECTIVE MIND

(4) FIND OUT where peoples HEADAKE AT. Find the strong & the WEAK.

10-b

Aug - 8 - 77
S. F. Ca

Dear Irene,

We received your letter, it was so good to hear from you. We love you & miss you very much

As we told you that was your choice, I hope by now you received the box, for you & Bill two watches, 5 T shirts, 5 belts & shoes for Bill. it takes three to five days to get a letter, over there 31¢ air mail. Everyone is fine Grandma said hello, tell Shandel Doris Joe also hello to all your friends, Dad is fine. Please write When you & Sandra We both love you, EE-1-0-11-a (0) over P.S

did you get your tape recorder
Committ had it at the check
I tell you to get it, + things
to. Please let me know

Aug - 8 - 77
R. A. Co.

Dear Bill,
We received your letter, it was good to hear from you, We love you + miss you, so much, I hope you are happy, for that was your choice not mine. I hope by now you + Cause got the (see notes) the things in it you need. Watch, shoes + T shirts, Whatever you need let me know. it takes three to five days to get a letter over there, But I will write once a week, hope I can talk to you soon, Grandpa Dad + all is fine we miss (Love)

11-c

Now they also could talk. Say
hello to your friends + let me
hear from you soon.

I love you

2040 O'FARRELL
#108 SF. CA, 94115

MAIL

Mr. Bruce & William Oliver
P.O. BOX 893
GEORGE TOWN GUYANA
C/O PAULA ADAMS
PEOPLE'S TEMPLE, OF THE
DISCIPLES OF CHRIST.

TO FATHER

Here are some of my feeling and thoughts. While at my stayed in George town I thought about the personel risk you are taking for me. I thought about it would be best for the greatest good for the greatest number to let me go back because I did not want the guilt of sacraficing the group for me. I thought about the thousands of dollars that is being spent for me in such a crisis time. I thought about if my mother sent attoneys over here to get me and you Dad said no he not going,we would be back in a STATE OF SIEGE. And in reality our group will make the different between wheather people eat all over the world. It will play the main part in lifting oppresion. It goes over my mind why take the chance of our group going in an another STATE OF SIEGE when I would rather sacrafice myself because you have proven your loyalty to me and you would sacrafice yourself for us. Without you as the leader at this time the organzation would fall, but still you stood for me. I also thought if I was to be sent back doing the 7weeks waiting my 18 birthday they might try to use me to get to you,or the U.S goverment might restrict me from leaving because they are all involved in the destruction of our group. I feel like a group first must be loyal to its people , I feel that is why you are loyal to me beside you love me. I would rather die first then go back to the U.S.
I think as I looked at my self its more that guilt Its a debt a responsibility that i did not want to accept but I will. Thank you Dad for your loyalty that you have given to me not only now but through the years. The same loyalty that I know that can might be acceptable is my life.

Bill Oliver

EE-1-0-12

This is Bill Oliver, and I just want to say, ~~that~~ I'm SICK of my parents trying to mess with my life, and my brother's.

I told them once before that I didn't want to see them again -- EVER. And I mean that. My dad, he never did anything fo me. All I can remember of my childhood is how he beat me with iron cords or coat hangers, or whatever else he could get his hands on. I've hated him for as long as I can remember.

He's a selfish, [redacted] He's a racist. [redacted] O Livers watch & Jewelry 2050 Fillmore was use for a bookie for gambling

As for my mom, she knows what she did to me, before I got in the church. If I'd done what they wanted me to do, I'd be in a life of crime today. [redacted] They're both sick, [redacted] Do you copy

[redacted]

Me and my wife are building a good life here.

So I won't stand for it. I've made my choice, and that's it. [redacted] by the way

I would like to know where all the money is coming from to hire someone to follow me and my brother in Georgetown. I know they don't have money to do this kind of thing themselves. When my brother was in Georgetown recently, people told him our parents sent them to keep an eye on us. [redacted] If we [redacted] up. This [redacted] felt [redacted] But [redacted]

I'm fed up with this, leave me alones - [redacted] I hope that clear?

EE-1-0-13

[redacted]

Dad;

I would like to be one of those to help kill off our enemies. First I would again like to thank you for love and concern you showed for us by the time and money you put in Billy + my case. I think that it would have been better to keep the money because their Bullshit hasn't stop and I don't think it will stop no matter how much money you put out. The money would Benifit the collection of over 800 much much more than just Billy and I, but yet I still thank you Dad. I use to think that a Revolutary were hero's of the poor who fought capitalist, but on their term's with guns, bombs ect... This is true but it goes deeper than that, because you fight but on any term. Like when we were on the lines all we knew was that we were going to die but yet we had to stand up for what we believed was right. All I had was a cut-less and I was going to fight just as hard with my cut-less as those of us who had guns, all the time knowing that in the end I would be dead. 22-1-D-14-a

The First few hours I was scared to die but after a few more hours I was wanting to hurry up and die but near the end I didn't give a Fuck weather I lived or die or what ever. This was completely different than what I thought a Revolutary is but now I know I must be willing to live or die any way that is choosen. I would let our enemies know that their going to die because there is nothing worst than living in fear. I would kill them off one at a time then go in hiding with one of our contacts. I would come out kill another then go back into hiding. Their lives would be in contiet fear wondering well they be next. I would continue this until I was caught then I would kill myself or make the police kill me. When I die another one of us would start until all the enemies are dead. The second way is I would go back to my fucking parents call a meeting with the traders (including my parents) and have the place were meeting at Blow up with all of us in it (IF POSSIBLE). This way all of us would die and I could not be made to talk or lied against the cause.

Thank you Dad for giving me a chance to write you. I'm sorry my writing is so hard to read & The spelling is so bad. It will improve.

Your Son
Bruce Allen

14-b

Dad,

I was guilty for being part of taking a drink. I'm sorry for putting this cause on the line. You sent me in, and trusted me, I let you down. I feel I should fast and I am gonna fast for 1 wk. Not eating will sure discipline me. I'll be more aware of other's suffering. Also I request that I not go into Georgetown. I let down your trust. I'm so guilty I can't look you in the eyes. You've put alot of trust in me just recently — even more with going to Georgetown & talking to a Dentist etc. Dad, I won't let you down again, I'll grow. Also I'm a piss poor example for my school students. I feel I should go on the learning crew for 1 mth. or be removed from teaching. Like you've said, Set an example. I've let you down. ME a teacher, to your children, and they see my behavior. I think I should be removed from teaching & work until I

can show better behavior. Dad, I'm a pure ass-hole. I don't think I should talk to anyone for 1mth. also. I've drained you. I've hurt the cause. I'm a total fool & I should have my ass kicked. I can wait on my Dental training & can make an excuse. I'm not worthy of anything not even (especially) ~~the~~ your trust & the food you pay for to keep us alive. I'll prove myself, you'll see. Please forgive me.

Comrade,
Shanda Oliver

P-Q

9 June 78 (Test) 10 questions
Lois Ponta

Lois Ponta
9 June 78

1) What are 4 enemies of Communism?
1) Revisionism
2) Trotskeism
3) social democracy
4) anarchism

2) All can about proposition 13.
Proposition 13 is an amendment which gives a tax cut to big business - Younger voted for 13 & won the position for Governor in California People voted for it thinking would live more jobs available now - 500,000 people out of work in California —

3) Explain armed struggle - marxist leninist - Mao theory
Then revisionist - compromising + classifies many things as terrorist - explain what I think is act of terrorism - When does it begin —
marxist - leninist says problems of Communism cannot be solved because you will give up ideal Circle - must have theory, plan + means of production + distribution of wealth —
Mao says all things - change - revolution come out of the barrel of a gun - people will turn on you last minute & save own hides - for money or love
Revisionist says must work within the system & win revolution by gradual, peaceful, legal + social-democratic means - vote for change new leaders for office - people will see the good done by socialism + want change - Says socialism + Capitalism can co-exist + can combine 2 systems
ΣΣ-1-P-1-a

(4) Name 7 items on Section page 1437

1) Cannot bring drugs across border. felony offense

2) can not assemble near government offices such as court house

3) Cannot harbor a fugitive

4) Cannot delay to the police or know a communist

5) Cannot talk anyone into leaving the USA or not joining the armed service

6) Cannot use 5th amendment to plead case

7) must know what the police have charged you with

8) cannot give false statement to officer arresting you it is a perjury offense

What African country disease Cholera broken out

Zaire Zambia

Kantanganese crossed over into Zaire to get back tribal lands 10 years gone from in Zaire

Cholera broke out in Zaire & Zambia

L Pont
Lois Pont

6) What statement Joshua Nkoma made Carter
Kissing black ass — explainitly
Said Cuban troops & aid had to leave
African states — Us offered to give money
from IMF & Joshua Nkoma refused — Us offered
to talk about the liberation of Zimbabwe
White Britain — U.S. W Germany would
talk about it. He said no they would
have their liberation or else!!
In other words: liberty or death!!

7) How does Science Fiction - religious occultism
mysticism - explain how oppress people?

People are afraid they will not go on to that
heaven & will follow fascism or capitalism
~~only~~ most scientist in the capitalist world
are men & the outer beings will talk to
them — People live in a dream existence
Think men know the answer
like live today for tomorrow you might
die & not make it to that golden street
& ever lasting life - praising Jesus —
People accept something someone else says
without questioning it because they
have some super natural power & can
do great things as in Jesus time so think
they are right - an opiate of the people so
they see this in mysticism - science fiction occultism also

1-c

8) How is the country in the movie Z like the U.S.
Greece committed genocide on 2,000,000 Armenians as the US plans through the Kissinger plan where Senate Bill 1437 will open the way to Concentration Camps — Kennedy Brothers — Both were killed & dead Trilateral Commission cronies — in similar ways C.I.A. + planned the murders of Kennedys — & plan a genocide of blacks — browns + whites (poor) minorities
The Watergate scandal is suggestive — In the Kennedy (Jack) murder congress did an investigation + said — Cover up + of pure crap for 50 yrs because scared shitless nation who was involved — Johnson later was exposed a part of plot + probably Jackie as she married Onassis — a very rich man. All witnesses were killed mysteriously in like manner.
9) ~~Explain~~ Armed struggle + Terrorism
~~What I think would be an act of terror~~
Why did the police help murder of parliament in movie Z.

Because he was a socialist + the police were on the rightist side — headed by fascist regime + promoted Christianity etc + made communist or socialist look like demons possessed or of the devil —

10) Robert McStow + Joshua Nkomo leaders of what group The Patriotic Front — trying to liberate ~~Zimbabwe~~ Zimbabwe or Rhodesia.

Los Pots

others -

11) Why did carter stop Salt talks
Said USSR would have to ~~quit~~
disarm + get out of Africa -
Get Cuba out of Africa

12) Explain Conflict between Cambodia + Vietnam
Vietnam want to have Indo Chinese Federation of Nations like USSR between Vietnam + Cambodia - Cambodians are racist + do not want to mix with Vietnamese -

13) Chilean ship - all crew
Came into Port of S.F. - Prostitutes picketed ship - tortured Chilean prisoners
awful tortures on board ship - said stench of blood was so bad - raped prisoners to death -

Explain demands made by Carter of USSR
Carter asks USSR to stop helping Angola + to
remove troops or aid for African from
Africa shows break alliance w Cuba

What country being to Nato & Why
North Atlantic treaty Organization
US
Britain
Norway
Belgium
France
are alliance - if any
country of these attacked
all will commit to fight
against oppressor
all for one & one for all
idea -

What country is threatening to withdraw
from Nato & Why
Sweden - gave 10,000 over to
Patriotic Front it scrapped -
Thinks African should protect
Africans & no troops from other
nations to be sent there says Sweden

Lois Ponte

16 Who is threatening to go to war c. Russia
China over border dispute & USSR's
aid to African nations & socialist
fighting to be independent nations in Africa

17) What should you do if ever arrested by Police
Ask for your lawyer
Do not sign anything
Tell them nothing
Ask to see what charges are

18) Name Black Leader US Who is a revisionist
& Why
Angela Davis — Peaceful, gradual, social
democratic & legal means being about
change — Had the chance to come here but
didn't —

19) Why did Carter stop Salt discussion
Strategic Arms Limitation Treaty
Because USSR said upon stop nuclear bomb
buildup — US said USSR would have to
discuss & stop helping other nations such as Cuba.
& overseas

1-9

~~20. What Country~~
Following leaders of countries

Sadat - Egypt
Begin - Israel
Castro - Cuba
Ian Smith - Rhodesia - Zimbabwe
Vorster - Union S. Africa
Brezhnev - U.S.S.R.

20. What magazine being read being of movie?
New York Times

21. What is stand for?
He is alive!!

22. Who is Johnny Harris?
Prisoner executed in Alabama jail was
smuggled letter out letters of awful
treatment of prisoners - ate food mixed w/ dirt - made
them crawl on floor naked - tortured them - cream &
hose water & one on death row. no letters gotten to them no TV no radio

23. Who is Joann Little -
now jailed N. Carolina ~~prison jail~~ was jailed & lost appeal just the day before
for release from prison - was being raped
by guard & killed guard - went to N.Y. &
Coretta had been arrested (was an uncle Tom
though he was doing as prisoner duty)
for breaking parole - was out of N. Carolina -
& broke parole - had been invited to Temple SF &
refused - we wrote letters & helped get
her out on parole - was ungrateful

Sunday - August 28, 1977

Dear Joan -

Happy Birthday! I always get sentimental on my Children's birthday - thinking back on the excitement of the day and hearing the words, "It's a girl!" three times out of the four.

I was thrilled to get your letter at last, though I was disappointed that you didn't even mention Don, Jamal and Diane. Diane promised to write & perhaps she'll elaborate a little more.

As you know, Cynthia will soon be joining you. She and Jenny are having a good time in S.F. She spent a week and with me a couple of weeks ago.

I think I told you that I am getting together some tours to Cuba. I'm working with a friend who is a travel agent. The first one is the last week in October, and if we have enough people I will have a free trip. On the last day of the tour I will leave from Havana and fly to Georgetown. I expect to be in

EE-1-R-2-a

[redacted]

Guyana eight days. The time I will spend there is regulated by the days there are flights. I must get back to Havana on the day a flight leaves for Mexico since one can't just "hang around" in Cuba, but must be with a group.

Needless to say I'm excited. If the tour business to Cuba works out, I should be able to come to Guyana two or three times a year. If that weren't possible I don't see how I could be so far away from the people I love most in the world. I am especially concerned about Cynthia and her future, and I'm allowing her to come there because it seems to be the very best thing I can do for her. Putting her in a mediocre or worse care home here just so I can see her frequently would be selfish.

The press barrage against P.T. continues, and I think people (at least people who think) are beginning to question the motives, even without knowing anyone connected with the

Church. Fran Hainwayne remarked that there was obviously a political motive, and that the articles were so redundant. Mary said they should now do an "expose" on the Catholic Church.

I was sorry I didn't go to Town Hall the other evening to hear Ben Chavez' sister. I came home late and tired, and Mary called me afterwards to say that Mercy and several people from P.T. had been there. She had a nice talk with Mercy.

Bill Pursley is back in town. He called - said he had seen Cynthia at Peter's house. I'm glad they're getting to spend some time with her before she leaves. Bill obviously has some reservations about her going, but I guess he mainly worries about when he'll see her again. I told him I had complete confidence that it would be the best thing for her and he said, "I hope so" in his usual taciturn fashion.

Well, it's almost one o'clock and I have to "get it in gear" and go

to work. This seven days a week is a grind. I'll be ready for that trip! I can't wait to get back to Cuba to breathe a little of that "Socialist air" - I'm still thinking I'd like to spend a year there working - if it could be arranged - that long.

Love, my darling, take care - Give my love to Karen (if she's there) and to all my "loved ones".

Hope you'll write me a long letter soon -

Love,

Marilyn

P.S. If there is something I can bring you for your birthday, let me know.

Sept 5th 1977

the Reason I am happy to be out of America is because of Senate Bill 1-1437

a police can tell you have not ans his question he have the Right to shot you or send you to Jail.

and the Neutran Bomb can Kill all Blacks and never harm a pencile on a desk.

and to be free from concentration Camps

Lenora M. Perkins

EE-1-P-3

Sept. 20, 1977

Hi Dad, How are you? This short note leaves me doing fine I miss you and the family. I am still working at the hospital - I am taking a Spanish course there now and when the class is over I will get a pay raise.

Dad, I was really surprised to see how the morale of the people has been very high. But that news just made the people keep working to "get home" (to the F.L.) People are stopping to speak and to talk to people and hear what they have to say. The people who are still here have become closer to ~~on~~ each other.

I am so thankful that you have prepared a place so that we can live in better place and have a better life.

EE-1-D-4-a

I will continue to work so everyone can get there.
I think about Angela and think how happy she was when she left and the reports I get ~~about~~ about her she is very happy, is speaking so clear she sounds like she is older than 3 yrs. I am glad she is there and not here.
Tell the family I said hi.

Your Daughter
Verse

22-1-N-5-b

~~Lorette~~ Lore B. Parris

Socialism is love and trust & socialism, peace & sharing and living wherever our leader suggests, and loving one another & sticking together like one big family and not breaking one rule or link.

And my mind is made up to die for Socialism.

Peace, Happiness & love for everyone if they care to accept us all.

And we have the best leader in the world, I love him dearly & would be willing to die for what he stands for and that is socialism.

— Lore B. Parris

Jim doesn't only love his family but he loves all of us too. If you only can believe.

To- Dad
From- Prokes

Regarding the replacement of Sharon. I think this can be done without sending Terri Carter in by utilizing Karen or Debbie Blakey in Sharon's place (I understand you wanted Debbie used in a Pr capacity anyway).

One thing significant that I notice about working in Georgetown is ~~xx~~ that presently I don't see anyone taking an overall or comprehensive concern for every department there. Follow up has been bad. We make promises to people and don't always deliver. While I was there, I made note of at least four people that we messed up with or would have if it wasn't caught by change. They are Gordon Thompson (his car was kept longer than ~~xx~~ it was supposed to have been and he wasn't ~~xxxx~~ notified'-- resolved it with an apology and bottle of booze)~~x~~; Peter Fernandes (Waited for a dog to be brought in and Karen forgot.. he was given gift and invited over but I'm not sure that took care of it with him; Cleo DaSilva-- after he transferred fuel from one of his boats to our boat (which caused him to have to hold up his boat from departing for at least a~~xxxx~~ day), arrangement were not properly made to replace his fuel at Texaco. This would have been bad had it not been caught on time and rectified. He really stuck his neck out it seemed to me; Ray Fernandes-- He had supplies delivered to our boat which were refused because we were loaded to capacity. So the ~~supplixxx~~ goods (which ~~xxxx~~ are in short

supply) were returned to his store or warehouse. They should have been taken to our garage and kept for the next boat. They are not even in our name anymore and, of course, they're still needed. A bottle of booze resolved it with him.

It just seems like our age old problem, i.e., responsiblity is only assumed in the specific area that a person is assigned-- and then not always conscientiously, as the above shows.

Before I left Georgetown the time before last I said that spare tires ought to be gotten for the vans since they often go on long runs such as to the airport. When I came in last time, it still had not been done. I couldn't believe it. We assigned the job out and the very next day, one of the vans got a flat way out in the country tying up one of our people and vehicle-s for over a day. Presently I don-t believe either van has a spare again. One was stolen because Carter didn't lock the doors. The blue van in my opinion is dangerous. It's literally coming apart at the seams. You can see it. The white van could get that way fast if more care isn't taken. It was carelessly driven into a pole recently, denting and scraping the side. Now the sliding load door doesn't open (I don't know if the accident caused it or not).

I expressed to you the last time I returned from Georgetown that it is hell. Though I do think I'm probably more useful there than here, I feel more depressed and suicidal (in George town). There is not danger of me acting on it.

Everytime I get in a really bad state of mind, I come out of it by the knowledge that my pain and depression isn't one iota of what you live with.

As far as Carter, I don't see him past 11 or 12 at night (whether Gloria is there or not). Nobody wants to do letters. Karen hates them and doesn't think she's competent enough (which I think is sincere on her part), Sharon doesn't have the time and needs more rest, and Tim procrastinates. Consequently, the letters for the top ministers were usually delayed in getting out. I did all the main letters when I was in and made damn sure they got out the next morning-- I don't think Reid is reading them, however.

I remember you saying something recently about being able to give people only so much (as far as work load & responsibility) It's true that we all set our limits. I've been conscious of mine. But seeing you sick and troubled the past couple of days -- it broke me up. I don't guess, however, that any of us have ever cried for you (though I'd break my arm if I could suddenly become that sensitive). We cry for ourselves-- it's a painful reality, but I'm glad I know it because I think it makes me more trustworthy. It's obvious that you can't trust any man, and I'm not presumptious enough to think that I'm some sort of mutation. I know I'm growing, however, and regression seems an impossibility. I used to wonder, as you know,

how I would cope with torture. I ~~dxx~~ no longer think about it-- I've ~~xxxixxxedxxxx~~ resigned myself to it. Listening to Victor Jara sing while at the same time reading a book about the tortures in Chilean concentration camps is a heavy experience. I think it would be good for everyone to read it and I can get copies of the book if you wish.

Thanks for your time and concern--

Mike

Rhonda Page

Dad I willing to
give up my life, so
that others may
live. When I go,
I like to take Jim
and grace with me.

Rhonda Page

33-1-P-7

Dear People's Temple,

Thankyou for the information you've been sending. I appreciate very much knowing about your progress. I have never been swayed by what the press, media etc... might say to slander you. I was glad to see the letter of apology written to the newspaper though. Jim and people's Temple do not deserve to be treated in the manner in which the Examiner speaks. He is truly a wonderful gift to humanity. Whenever I've come to the Temple the members have always treated me graciously. Thankyou for being so kind.

my thoughts are on you and your progress.

Sincerely

Viktoria Prokes

My name is Donna Ponts & I'm 15 yrs old. I'm here in Guyana with my mom. A journalist has told us that my dad, Don Ponts, has threatened to hire mercenaries to come & get me - dead or alive. I would like to know how he can get by with this. Do I have to be kidnapped or shot before someone stops this maniac. He had better just keep off my back.

EE-1-D-9-a

~~Ex~~ Donna Ponts - journalist
a ~~[illegible]~~ told
us he directly threatened

- Harriet to get this in later!

9-b

Feb 2, 1978

Dearest Mike

How can I begin to thank you and say what it means to receive a call from S. America. The contact was very clear and midnite our time seemed right being I heard you so well. What is the difference in your time?

Do hope you received the Earth shoes and a few eatables - See's Candy and a few chews mailed it early January.

The jeans I got this time came in size 31-33 so I hemmed the cuffs slightly. I enclosed a few odds & ends, also needles and thread, thought they may come in handy.

Everyone is fine at home and busy.

The weather is sunny and each day improving being the trees are showing blossoms and by next week the plum tree next to kitchen window is ready to burst into pink flowers

Chives...

Chives (Allium schoenoprasum) are cultivated for the onion-flavored, edible leaves, and for the heads of lilac-colored flowers which may be used in arrangements. Cut leaves for soups and salads; use in cream cheese mixture; with mashed potatoes; in hamburger; or with eggs in omelettes. Chives can be frozen fresh, or dried for winter seasoning.

I'm taking my time and not rushing into any quick decisions as to selling the home but know in due time I'll want something smaller. Just taking each day as it unfolds. Perhaps when everything is settled with adjustments and changes where you at and feel the time is right, you then can tell me. Someday I would like to come and visit you.

I'll close for now and hope to mail this on to Peoples Temple so it could be forwarded when they ship it.

My deepest affection and love

God bless you

Mom.

1-1-78

Dad, From Joyce Parks

It hard for me to write without manipulation. You ask for us to put down down hostilities and sexual feelings toward you.

Hostilities (1) I don't like to take orders from you. (2) I don't like to change my bourgeois lifestyle and you demand it! (3) The thought of torture scares me - I don't like being reminded of it.

Sexual attraction - I hate facing any sexual feeling toward you. But I do find you physically attractive and have thought many times about having sex with you. I like the look of your lips and your eyes.

EE-1-P-11-a

(over)

I really liked the talk you had last night with the old timers. Its nice to look back on things in the past to see how far we've come. I hope some day we can have our own radio station. We could have different shows, music and things for children.

Joyce Parks

PDC

11-6

SELF CRITICISM OF PENNY SILVER: from PENNY

I talk too much, try to guard my ass continually, don't want to confront others for fear of messing up and getting into trouble, I gossip, when I get excited my voice raises. I ate a sandwich the other night when I wasn't supposed to--and tried to guard my ass last night by saying something nice Marthea to keep her off my ass. I criticize others for what I do myself. I need to get better organized and I need to confront others more...I will start doing this immediately. I am also too dammed paranoid and this is an insult to my Dad who loves me and is pure justice. Why in the hell should I be paranoid? It must be because of my own guilt for pulling bullshit.

Pennys criticisms of her co-workers:

Marthea Hicks: Too paranoid, tries to cover her ass too much. Acts real sweet one moment and chews ass the next.

Ronnie James: Too passive. Doesnt speak up enough to criticize. Gets mad too easily. Doesn't back up those confronting enough.

Bruce Oliver: Chauvanistic but is working on this. Gets overbearing with women and tries to control situation. Sometimes he is too pushy and won't listen.

Ava Ingram: Smart mouths too much. Doesn't take confrontation too well. Is sometimes very rude, gets mad and walks away. Sometimes acts too silly when on duty.

Karen Lendo: Too passive. Needs to speak out more.

Carol Kerns: Sometimes she bad mouths others, buts in and acts like she's mad. At times she has a smart aleck attitude. She needs to watch this.

Dee Dee Lawrence: Has a smart aleck mouth at times, and acts like she's mad. Is sometimes rude. Messes around too much.

Al Tschetter: Explodes and loses his temper too much,then regrets it. Too careless with his gun and threatens too much. Claims that he does "Everything". Very touchy person to work with.

Cheryle McCall: Too hard on criticizing her own son. Hesitates on making decisions and needs to assert herself more. Worries too much about getting into trouble. Talks too much and makes too many decisions without checking with other crew members. Sometimes she is wishy-washy.

Sebastian: Sits around inthe dorm too much. Needs to help more. Too passive and too paranoid. Gets very sullen if he thinks he's possibly in trouble. Tries to look like the good guy...sweet and kind. Will also stand

by and not give support when people are giving support.

Lois Pratt

Paper on a beautiful people's star

Imperialistic - Capitalism, cherished + perpetuated by the cryptic elite (based in the U.S.A.), with its racist tentacles across the world, is lashing out in its death throws attempting to maintain strategic foot holds in countries skirting the U.S.S.R and in oil rich, Copper rich, diamond, gold + platinum rich interior countries in South Africa. Truly, South Africa boasts of its apartheid regime where the worst + most savage indignities to our people are instressed by the cold, calculating, disadent white populous especially in Rhodesia (Zimbabwe), Zaire & Joanesburg, South Africa. In the latter city of South Africa, young women, attempting to be employed as house servants, were whipped like animals & had water sprayed upon them when the weather was very cold. The indignities toward our people are so great that one cannot describe them in detail but I will relate a few to make clear these crimes against our people. Husband + wife are not allowed to live together because of jobs being in different sectors + one must have a pass to enter or leave these sectors.

2E-1-P-13-a

otherwise a two to five year jail sentence will be imposed upon anyone breaking these rules. So Husband & wife see each other only at Christmas. The lovely bantu people or black people of many tribes have been banished to bantu stan places where nothing will grow - very little water is obtainable & the worst living conditions one can imagine is imposed upon lovely black people. They must take buses maybe thirty miles from town to these places & the buses do not go all the way. Everything is separated from the white populous which is outnumbered, being in the minority, 40 to 1 black to white - walking on separate sidewalks - drinking at separate drinking fountains & toilets, living a wretched - unbelievable degrading existence. Earning 16¢ a day, because here in South Africa the statistics are worst of all as the blacks make 1/20th that of the white workers.

In Contrast the white populous boast of the highest standard of living in the world - Why not? Lovely black women mother the white babies

13-b

Lois Pine

While their own black babies are dying at home. Because this has come about because of this apartheid - unrelenting - inhuman regime put in effect in South Africa by the white there to keep this high standard of living & to supply the corporate elite with all the comforts they desire as some of these same whites wash their hands as pilate knowing and seeing the evil while others openly enjoy the plight of a beautiful race of people who know & experience what that "hell" is that was spoken to them by the ideologically, criminal Baptist methodist & Catholic missionaries who appeared to bring good tidings but instead have wrapped them in swadling clothes & yes, crucified them before the world to see, & their cries & protestations to deaf no quiet.

To begin with European people (white) have settled in Zambia, Rhodesia & South Africa where a few hundred feet inland from the coast of Africa the terrain rises rapidly to 5000 feet & the weather is an even balmy weather while on the coast of Africa being close to sea level it is hotter

13-c

and more humid. For instance Ethiopia is 8,000 feet & one of the highest countries in Africa in altitude. These facts, also, are of great political import & the altitude is a determinist of temperature and thus of human comfort & where European people settle. Kenya is sultry and has few Europeans = Somalia with the Horn of Africa = a very strategic area to control the Red Sea lanes, has only a few inches of rain yearly, while Cameroon has 33 feet of rain fall every year. Nairobi a few hundred miles inland from Kenya rise to 5,000 feet & has many Europeans.

Ethiopia's average per capita for black people is $100 per year + in Somalia $80 per year = The blacks in Rhodesia is $716 a year to the white $7,500 per year. Again, I repeat the statistics are worst of all in South Africa where as I wrote before the black population makes 1/20 to that of a white.

Again Christiandom you have made our people "dumb" but they are raising up their heads + are listening to Marxists & Leninists like such as Joshua Nkomobi + Robert Mugabe of the Liberation front.

13-a

Lois Pratt

The white population in Union of South Africa is raising up & looking for a refuge now to South America amongst the lovely browns & blacks there in Bolivia, Nicaragua, & Costa Rica. Our daughters in Bolivia spoke out against you coming with your stinking Nazi ways & stopped your entry there & Nicaraguans did, too, stop you.

And in Transkei a Bantustan in Union of South Africa — the people spoke out in the middle of all the sea of hate and disguise toward our people, for you deals have underestimated our people when you thought you had banished them to a land so desolate & deserted when you put them in Bantustan land as you set up a black man who you thought would be a puppet government but he said "we will be free!" & declared Transkei as a free & independent nation from Union of South Africa — Finland — USSR — parachutes in supplies of food & arms to help maintain their freedom and are making a brave & strong stand in Transkei

B-2

Union of South Africa has invaded Angola who has established her freedom and at the same time China invaded Vietnam making a very hot & sticky nuclear situation ~~as~~ The USA - Continues to pour out its madness & hate upon the 3rd world people -

Interpol you have overplayed again & will not succeed as you have enlisted your evil to try to stamp out People's Temple. Attn - You fools do you - well you had better for Eureka Record ~~Company~~ Associate - will not succeed against these people - You have caused an great consternation & disgust toward your hate and diabolical actions toward these people & toward our leader, a great patriot of the people - You evil bastards, Interpol, who have created such unjust & inhuman standards of living & you have tortured in Chile - in Argentina - in Brazil - Now you have enlisted mercenaries in a conspiracy against the true Vanguard of Socialism - the true Vanguard of humanism

13-f

Lois Cont

you have enlisted from Eureka Research Associates to spy out our liberties in Guyana with aeroplane photography & reconnaissance maneuvers - Be wary of these facets of liberty - Be wary of these facets of truth - Be wary of these facets of courage - You will not succeed for I, too, will devise a secret plan to stop you & you will be stopped for always - as you imperialistic capitalism - you are being stopped & you will have your tentacles chopped off - one by one by the brave - mighty black people in Africa - beautiful & big & in South America - the blacks & brown people there. Your terror is over with soon!!!

13-9

Dear Dad: I know I should have evaluated myself long ago & this is one of my many faults not willing to let anyone know exactally what I'm thinking. I've noticed this every since I was called on to talk when we were in a crisis & I often have a strong & deep feeling but push it back often & I will work on this. I know I have the leadership ability & often I misuse it to my advantages & I am a ass hole for doing so. I like to gossip & put others down to make up for my own insecurity & I will correct this. And as for as going into Georgetown I'm not at all excited. I came to spend the rest of my life & die in Jonestown & it wouldn't bother me at all if I never see the mosquito infected Georgetown. It really reminds me of San Francisco & what I'm trying to forget. I don't feel I would get involved with a relationship because I've been that way & I know there is nothing to it thanks to you Dad. I do feel I often flirt when its not necessary but so for as going any further I know I wouldn't at this stage. I decided when I came over here I wanted to be a strong socialist regardless & I feel it has started to develope. One good example is I hated Laura Johnston in the states & always felt like killing her but now it seem my life have changed & I tend to related to people I hadn't in the states. Also thank you for bringing all of us over here & starting a new life for us. I can see a great change in Ingri Jr. & I appreciate it so I will show my appreciation through my work & again thank you Dad.

Mead Peck

EE-1-P-14

30 Dec 77

Self analysis

Dad, ...

I am self-centered, stubborn, a dreamer & not facing reality retrospectively, thus an idealist which is antisocial because I must learn to look at things in three dimensions & not flat or one sided.

I will learn not to be critical, also, . . . I will work on all of these things very, very hard after all, what is more important than following my Dad's example & becoming a good Latter Day Saint EE-1-P-15

Thank You Father for
loving us so much—

EE-1-P-16 Joyce

NNNN

15 JAN 1978

ZCZC ROA294 YEB277 VIA ITT QID196 4-049138E014

GYGX HL UINX 018

TDHT SAN FRANCISCO CA 18 14 0414P EST

LT

LEON FERRY
PO BOX 893

GEORGETOWN

1424

DAD

MOTHER HAD BRAIN SURGERY PLEASE GET IN TOUCH

LOVE

VERONICA

EC-1-P-17

COL 893

Jim Pugh

(1) To start with, the Red Brigade seems most fitting as it is so outstanding as an activist organization. They believe, as Mao contended, that power grows out of the barrel of a gun. They accordingly have used the gun to good advantage, but always against the people's enemies, killing only when necessary as they did to 5 of Aldo Moro's guards while taking him alive. At other times, punitively, they shot evildoers in the leg in the case of such as the owners of Fiat. This Moro, one might say the number 1 capitalist of Italy, elected to the office of Prime Minister 5 times was taken and held as a hostage pending the release of 15 socialists. Failing in that negotiation, the capitalists being never faithful even to their own kind, the demand was reduced to one. Still no sale. So, in spite of the weeping, repentant appeals to his former comrades for succor he was to be executed, and perhaps is dead now. Failing in their first stated purpose, they nevertheless have injected a note of fear into the hearts of every Govt leader, manufacturing mogul or bullying police chief. Too, the Govt itself may come shattering down. The Red Brigade indicts every other socialist system in the light of nuclear confrontation certain to come, declaring that new parties - not social imperialists - must be formed. This would be very much after their image; but in spite of their sweeping indictment open doors of refuge have been offered from various communist nations.

8 of 5 more
[illegible]

(2) In Afghanistan the communist leader was killed which so angered the people that with the aid of the air force they rose up against their Russian overlords and put them to rout within a 24 hour revolution which placed the nation

Afghan Pres. [illegible]

solidly in their hands. Within 2 hours they got in touch with the Warsaw Pact. And then they drafted a new Constitution patterned after the one of the Soviet Union.

3. Iran is in trouble. Surrounded, as they are by the Socialist, Communistic Camps of Afghanistan, Iraq and Soviet Russia, their breath is, to quote an old Iowa saying, comes in short pants. They are in apprehension. The Shaw has lived high on the hog, reducing his people to the most drudging poverty. But they, reflecting the glint of freedom from across the border, skip across the border to prepare for the downfall of the Shaw and his evil cohorts.

4. The President of Nigeria is very disillusioned with Pres. Carter. Carter was there on a good will tour during which he made a statement in behalf of freedom. Good. But his real purpose was soon unmasked in the Hilton Hotel where he was heard to make double dealing statements in the case of oil men, which would sell Nigeria out. The pres. of Nigeria then reported to Carter as a hypocrite and said the deals are all off. The ad. declared in favor of Guerilla war.

Bungling stock feed mixers accidentally mixed poison with the vast bulk of nutrients. Nevertheless stock was fed upon it and rather than destroy the meat it was sold for 15c a lb. to restaurants, burger joints and even baby food manufacturers. 20 years will not see the end of the tragedy - loss of memory, headaches, loss of tools, tractors and labs - with loss of memory.

18-b

(2)

5. The Urba Research firm, a front for the CIA has been contracted by Timothy O. Stoen to engage in reconnaissance with the end in mind to kill or kidnap our beloved leader - then finish us off. If I understood it right it seems that the down fall of a socialist nation was also premeditated. Guyana?

6. The difference between expropriation and nationalism is that the former means to take over property in the interests and for the benefit of the people while the latter, being only a subterfuge, the property is seized by the Govt, but only for the purposes of bailing it out of debt which having been accomplished, the property is happily returned once again into the hands of its rich owners.

7. P.M. Minister Burnham continues his tour of friendly socialist nations - USSR, Korea and East Germany. Joyfully, he was received with honor and brotherhood wherever he went, accords were agreed upon and friendships pledged & sealed.

8. For reasons known only to China, she is now at war with Vietnam, having aligned herself with that noted brigand Gt. Britain. With friends like China, who needs enemies?

18-c

The Day of the Jackall

This was a very intriguing movie. He, the Jackall, the hit man was certainly no slouch. He was very clever and equal to every occasion. When he needed lover for the night, he either sought the company of a lady or the bosom of a male friend. His calling forced him to operate in a cold blooded ruthless fashion. He was well prepared for this phase, having the ability to kill with his bare hands. He was mechanically inclined and he travelled equipped to repaint his car. (This seemed far fetched to me.) He set an excellent example of forethought making provision for every eventuality, an extra passport, Claiming knowing his hair would have to be darkened in order for his appearance to match the stolen passport, a bleach to apply to face and hair so he could pose as an old war veteran with medals to match which he purchased at a used goods counter. He was so in command of the situation and so dedicated to his calling that even a screaming near fatal automobile wreck failed to deter him; even though a vicious dog
18-a barred his entry at the driver's seat. Too bad he was defeated by a fluke of ill

(3)

luck after such a well planned and executed Campaign. - If only De Gaulle had had the Good sense to Co-operate!

9. Another News item Concerns Belize finding herself in a territorial dispute with Nicaragua. Backed by US Fascists who no doubt smell oil they desired to wrest that strip of ground from Belize. Mexico who had patiently held her own territorial demands in abeyance threatened to press her claims if Nicaragua's demands were yielded to. Cuba and Guyana are standing up in Belize's behalf.

Chile's Prisoners of War - Rolando Corosso

I was appalled at the raw cruelty exhibited in the text of the book. Fiends right out of the pit of hell the soldiers were utterly insensate to the feelings and needs of their prisoners. Most brutal, perhaps, was their repeated act of bashing in a man's genitals. Abhorant also however, was their manner of securing their captives for a long and painful march tying them so closely together that the breath of the following person was a stench to the one in the lead. I pitied them in their brutal beatings endured and the

18-e

wearying, fatiguing skipping was
utterly without reason other than as it further
seemed to humiliate the oppressed. And the
"prince" who was completely without any
semblance of compassion. We can only hope
meets an unkind fate commensurate with his
deeds. One and all, I'm sure, we thrilled
with the account of the 50 yr old man who
struck out at his foe, waking from slumber.
Too bad we mortals are so easily cowed - but
so were the Warsaw dwellers up to the moment
when having a belly full they struck out
against their tormentors. He died, the 50 yr
old man, but he left an indelible mark
in the annals of courage. And may we do so too.
And who could not admire that one, who
sizing up the situation realized things
would get no better till they got much much
worse, mounted the railing, shouted "Viva
La Chile" and plunged to peaceful repose?
We, and all prospective revolutionaries can
profit by this doleful account and pledge
to repeat none of the mistakes. There was one
good suggestion also we can pay heed to, and
that is to masticate thoroughly any address
or printed item which would in any manner
compromise a comrade or the cause and swallow
same.

18-f

Jim Pugh

The prime mover in this incident, that is, the downfall of Chile and the death of her great and duly elected President Allende was the greed of the U.S. multi-nationalists, Kissinger being the ugly American who bore the blood money to Chile - 19 million dollars to pay off the local Fascists for bringing down the Govt. (And blame the CIA!)

Victor Jara is a beacon light of courage shining on and above the gloom of this sorrowful recital. One is caused to wonder what a majestic reserve of self command

18-9

And tranquility that could tide him over such bitter
And painful experiences as having his face slashed.
And lacerated to say nothing at all about his fingers
being cut off and severed," "Now play your guitar, if
you can." But he continued to sing – and never ceased
to smile – . . . And may each of us partake of just such
Commanding Victory!

I have already communicated as to my guilt, and as for my
declaration I volunteer for any 100% "forlorn hope" expedition, full
dictator, blow up tractors – draw the enemies fire as the "point man" or whatever
by my death I can save some youth who has a life to live and still get the job done
of course

18-h

Jim Paugh

about the Russian films, lumping them together. They were tremendous
pictures. The people looked so different than our erstwhile arrogant fellow-
citizens – and so very very poor. A cigarette sucker! I was impressed by
the immensity of the country and the massive scale of the works
such as turbines of (I think they said billions of kilowatts). I would like to have
seen more of that iron works over 100 yrs old from whence workers rushed
out to storm the winter palace. I liked more close up or on board shots
of that famous ship that played such a part in the Revolution.

It was indeed interesting to see women playing such a major
part in all phases of life, making the wheels go round as well as
taking a big hand in govt – and all so humble too. Well it has been
abundantly proved that with men in the saddle of rulership the world is
a cold barren place devoid of compassion – with no heart. (over)

18-i

but in Russia I sensed concern, compassion and camaraderie.
I was impressed greatly with that great patriot who gave her 5 sons to protect their land.
Also the woman who brought water to the dry and barren desert is symptomatic of what Russia is doing for the whole world. God may she ever continue to follow such a star as would train blessings on many people.
And now, to end this treatise, with the dismal tortures of Chile in mind, I am wondering if it would be possible to use our native poison frog as a supply, to separate it somehow and encapsule it, so that each of us might be so equipped as to cheat our tormentors did we ever fall into their hands. Were the capsule small enough it might be worked into the cuffs of our shirts and chewed when capture was imminent.

Rj

Why I am in Jonestown

What a wonderful experience it is to be here! Pity the poor insensitive dolt that does not appreciate the wonder of your investment in it. Enumerating the assets of the venture should void all dissatisfaction and every backward look. We indeed have very much to be grateful for. Why am I here? The following itemization is the totting up of my answers.

1. To follow the Light that effectually dispells all darkness, and removes every mental abberation.

2. To escape the coming holocast.
3. To escape coming concentration camps and Hitler-style extermination chambers and cremation chimneys.
4. To evade the coming reign of terror imposed by Senate Bill 1427.
5. To assist with whatever be in my power the defense and propagation of this blessed truth of Brotherhood of all humankind.
6. To lend my weight to every instrument of service available to me the better to feed the hungry of this world.
7. To serve only, and never to be served.

To that end that I might be a faithful pebble in the mighty wall against the rising tide of fascism I pledge myself anew to give of the best that I have that this cause should triumph and if I might borrow anything at all from a militant organization let "Death before dishonor" be my eternal watchword.

Lovingly
Jim P.
Jim P.

To Continue the Above:
8. The oil situation - world shortage or monopoly of same
9. King Alfred Plan EE-1-P-19
10. Cleometric theory
11. New bombs. 1. Neutron 2. Plutonium 3 Burn bomb?

The reason we are in Jonestown.

1. To get away from the system of captiolism and before long of fascism.
2. To escape the concentration camps that are surely coming.
3. So all races can be equal
4. Also I believe the large cities will be bombed.
5. The new bomb that kills people by suffering till they die
6. So our children can grow up to be free in a socialist country.
7. we will be here in a land of plenty specially no water shortish which will be very soon in the state.

There is so many things we have the advanages of here.

Eva Pugh

EE-1-P-20

Father;
To begin with I wish to express gratitude to you for bringing me and my loved one to this good land, and while I full well realize my,(or our) inability to repay you for all the heartache and the many many sleepless nights this has cost you I am determined, with your gracious help, to be as faithful as is consistent with my nature, and much more also.

Realizing the crushing burden always upon your shoulders to feed such a vast multitude I feel it incumbent upon each of us to give of our very best, of physical effort or mental effort, any ideas therefore which might seem to be marketable should, I feel, be submitted to you for your perusal, acceptance or rejection.

tree or plant or? Shrubs

One thing that has been upon my mind is that we might be able to exploit the bamboo which I understand is available to us by simply going after it. I have heard that our brother Tom,(his name shamefully,escapes me,the teacher) dabbles a bit in bamboo, making very beautiful and serviceable cups. What I have in mind is to launch out much deeper in this subject and create a cheap and serviceable vehicle, a jungle bicycle, using as much as is possible only what is ready to hand growing wild. It would be quite hard I suppose to find a ready substitute for rubber tires. My idea would be to cut strips of rubber from old tires for this very important feature.

Knowing nothing about bamboo other than that fishing poles come from it I do not know if green bamboo can be warped to a certain curve, and having dried in that condition would so remain. Were that the case the job of making a simple frame would be child's play.

like a R.R. hand car, air

To propel this creation on the highway one would operate two opposing pumps which would force air into a compression chamber from which it would be drawn or let out to either side of the hub by one or the other of twin accelerators the air in it's escaping being forced through simple turbines, a low speed one on one side and a high speed one on the other side. Hence the two accelerators.

For the creation of this rare specimen of genius, or worthless contraption whatever the case might be, first of all a lathe and a skilled lathe operator would be required.(Eva and I sent over a $400.00 wood lathe. We do not know if it went thru the jungle with all that other merchandise. I hope not.) Anyhow a lathe is needed to turn out the hubs and the turbine housings. I think the actual grooving of the turbine blades could be done by hand with a hack saw or a key hole saw or whatever.

The reason for two turbines is because I do not know how powerful it would be with only one speed, whether it would move at all, but with a large diameter turbine blade on the one side it would seem one would have that much more leverage, and therefore power.

I do not know if a wheel has ever been constructed from bamboo, but why could skillful hands not construct a wheel that would stand the strain of heavy weights and ruts and curves? A will and a skill to do so can accomplish anything.

Were we to undertake such a project and it being found successful we would be out nothing at all and whatever moneys accrued thereby would be clear velvet. Father, should you be interested in this idea or simple brainstorm, I should be greatly delighted to outline it more fully to those who would so desire to experiment with me, although I am only a dreamer and have so little skill with my hands.

P.S. If a turbine should fail a piston device would surely work.

Lovingly

EC-1-P-21

Friday

Dear Dad,

J. Warren & myself would like to tell you how much we appreciate you for loving us. It was very hard today to see you go through the pain of Lynetta's death and continuing to worry about our lives.

I wanted to thank you for showing such concern for Dale's whereabouts. Its a very difficult problem with his parents because their commentment is based on his reactions. I personally do not want them to come. I think they would be nothing but trouble and say that we kept information from them about Dale etc. For myself I do not want the families money going out for investigators to find him. I'm sorry he's put you in such a position.

I wanted to ask you if I will be going back to Georgetown to work? In my rush to come out I left several loose ends with Immigration, Insurance and pharmacutical Contacts. I'm now working on a filing system for the above that will make it easy for anyone to follow. At a glance one can see who is and is not insured, immigration status and expiration dates on all passports. Hopefully this will clear up the confusion of lost passports etc.

The last question I wanted to ask is about us getting an import license for drugs. It seems that there are very low quantities of drugs in Guyana. I cannot see any change in the near future because of the non-aline policy. Being American citizens I'm pretty sure we could get cooperation with some pharmacutical companies in the U.S. or other capitalist countries.

Thank you again Dad for your dedication and sensitivity to your children.

Joyce Larkin

EE-1-P-22

Dear Dad: from Jim Pough

1. To answer your request for info as to our sexual attraction to you - I have none - nor ever have had. I do confess shamefully to moments of resentment, such as for long and drawn out meetings - still I realize it is far from your fault so I snuff out such feelings. I am so full of rebellion yet - and gross ingratitude in spite of all you do and have done for me - forgive me this wrong please. I'm working to counteract it.

2. And would you please rule on this problem whether people can still claim a position in the chow line while sitting it out for various reasons, leaving willing comrades to hold their place in line. I contest this practice always contending the worthily unable should have a valid excuse from the doctor to excuse them from the numbing drudgery of waiting in line. Here is a list of names I was able to extract from those who had done so, altho I think one Heloise Hall had more or less mitigating circumstance. - : Ruth Adkins, Earnestine Blair, Martha Sanders, Heloise Hall, Francis Stevenson.

over 22-1-P.-23-a

Some gave their names more or less willingly.

3. Did you consider my suggestion of an Aluminum flue to carry the toilet stink up into the air? By use of a large diameter pipe? Also I think an opening should be left, somehow, so a draft from the windward side could enter the ceso pool pit and carry the effluvia upward.

4. Concerning diarrhea? - I'm not sure how to spell it and I haven't time to look it up - the shitz. I have found can be abruptly terminated by a good stiff jolt of strong black Senior Citizen's tea.

5. Another confession of which I am deeply ashamed is I dread the coming of Dianne Wilkerson - what a pleasure it has been these 4 months to be free from her dread ministry - and Dale Parks' also. As for him however while I like him personally I hate his ministry. In Dianne's case I hate her and her ministry completely without a cause. Believe me it is a torment to me. Just like Andrew's voice (was love) I wish it were not so.

"and ye gave me meat:
I was thirsty
and ye gave me drink;
I was a stranger
and ye took me in;
Naked, and ye clothed me;
I was sick, and ye visited me;
I was in prison,
and ye came unto me.
"Then shall the righteous
Answer him, saying,
When saw we thee an hungered
And fed thee?
Or thirsty,
And gave thee drink?
When saw we thee a stranger
And took thee in?
Or naked, and clothed thee
Or when saw we thee sick?
Or in prison,
And came unto thee?
"Verily I say unto you,
Inasmuch as ye have done it
Unto one of the least of these...
...Ye have done it unto me"
Matthew 25:35-40

JIM JONES
P.O. Bx. 893
Georgetown, Guyana
South America

Dear Jim,

I'm writing to you in appreciation for making it possible, for my parents to come over, and live in our Agricultural Mission.

I thank you for your consideration and understanding in granting permission for my husband to be able to come. He doesn't have a negative attitude, and I'm sure he'll be with us when we come.

Jim, with building a hospital, I'd like to know, if there is anything that we can get, in the form of supplies, to help in stocking for the hospital? Does the children's library need more books? I've been getting books for ages 5-7 yrs. old, and I'm interested in any other supplies they may need. I turned in recently stationary and pens, pencils, and Deena & Gregory's books. I'd like to teach the small children, and also the children of ages 7-8. I haven't much Education, but am willing

to get more (education) if possible, when I come over there, Is that possible?

I'll continue to get needs for the adults, as much as I can, sheets, towels, cups, etc.

It gives me such a peace of mind to know you as a leader, ~~it friend~~, and to know that there is a better place to live. All the Credit goes to you, & your unselfish love for us all, to help build a New Nation.

Thank You,

Janet Preplez

24-b

Dear my Dear

Mr Father.

I guess I am the one who is forgetting things or this and waiting for the Docs (Dr Hoskins & intestinal specialist Dr Brotman from S.F.) to decide what they are going to do. The last test I had taken in S.F. showed that along with the Hiatal hernia the valve in the lower part of the esophagus is weak & does not work properly which allows food & acid to back up into the esophagus causing irritation so they have put me on a drug that is supposed to tone up the intestinal muscles thus strengthening the valve if this does not work then they will have to do surgery which I hope they dont have to do, Dr Hoskins said it is a very rough surgery and this is not the only problem I have lately feeling very bad I have lost weight & the kidney & prostate problem is bad, sometimes having trouble urinating in fact everything seems to be wrong. I know I need to be around you & the family because since you have left I have gotten worse & a lot of my old symptoms I had back and have a terrible

EE-1-P-25-a

itch waiting to be, very hard to work with these symptoms. I wish I could forget the whole damn thing & come on over there with you and the family but Mother said to be sure all of our medical needs were taken care of here first so I really dont know what to do wait or come now. Sandy said to let her know when we were ready & she would schedule us to go, everyone else is waiting on me (Patty Brenda Gracy & Edith.)

I am sorry Father about bothering you with my stupid physical problems but I just dont know what else to do I talked to Clara Jenaca about it & she thought I should go directly to you. I can't see any sense going through the surgery when everything else is wrong.

PS. We have seen the films of F.L. & it makes us very thankful you stayed over there to prepare a place for us.

Love you & the family

Edith

25-b

(I have said all the rest of these already but I will repeat them again) 1 Jan 78

Dad

I don't self-centered, stubborn, egotistical, paranoid bull-headed (especially with anger) haughty & I didn't realized it before but I forgotten people like Phyllis said - I must apologize to her because I am proud of her work here & know it has not been easy. I do not speak up enough & tell the good things along with what I think ought to be changed. I just accept them & think all see them as I do.

Again I am a dreamer & do not face reality retrospectively, thus I am or was an idealist which is antisocial because one must see the world in 3 dimensions & not flat or in one view. One must look deeply on all side yin-yang because where there is yin there also is yang - where there is female there is male & where there is animal there also is human & vice versa. We mirror each other in actions & in deeds & what we see in one we will like because we see it in ourselves and it is acceptable to us & what we see in others that we do not like we also have it in ourselves but we do not ~~like~~ want to accept it as we know, too, well, by trial & error, this trait is in ourselves genuine.

I am critical as is written no matter what one would like - I am critical. This I will work on the most. I will put the old body in action on this the most. I will work equally on the self centered - egotistical - paranoid aspect of my shitty capitalistic self & try to bring it over into a well rounded - sensitive socialist. I will not be a dreamer, an idealistic fool anymore & not chase the beautiful clouds & look at the rainbows anymore. I'll be the socialist

EE-1-P-26-a

customers — the worker for equalities & justices & the teachers of many: I have not found me age group not very, very defeating. I ~~for~~ the spirit (your spirit) in all ages of our people. These will be my beautiful clouds — my rainbows & my pots of gold. On toward the living entities of eternal socialism — on to the hi calling. Thank you for the Larry Schachts who I am extremely thrilled with in this progress along this socialist journey. Not only have you plucked this flower (Jonnes) as well the rest out of capitalism but you have also plucked hard working — dedicated Larry from the death centered capitalistic mind of America.

I have had reservation ~~over~~ Larry being very chauvinistic & allowing it to happen his wish but I see a wonderful change as of late. I have been meaning to write this to you. He is working with care & with ~~[illegible]~~ & I appreciate ~~[illegible]~~ as much. I will apologize in detail to him for my attitude. I had even felt he was deranged & didn't like especially young women & was taking it out on them (pregnant cases). You see I should have written it up to you & let you help me in these thoughts instead of carrying it along. Again, I did not look at it in a ~~three~~ determined way. And I did not understand why I was not told that he was checking ~~the~~ pregnancies by special testing (You told the steering committee but steering committee this) — he kept this from me even going to lengths by telling them not to tell anyone. I have said to Janet & to her mother that it would be well for Janet to be pregnant as this would protect her from her father trying to get her out of Sugana. She would be an emancipated female then. I even proposed that Donna would come over here like this.

26-b

I then wanted to make up for my shitty ways & I also have wanted to work in the garden. I love the garden. I have wanted to get back there & work from 6³⁰ - 8³⁰ in the garden to make up for it being wrong. I spoke to Henry Bailey the other day of this that I didn't understand about Harry not telling me about testing the prog. women & Henry Bailey also made mention of Phyllis in the steering committee as she said trying to put her work on me. & I said that I had, too, much work & I simply stated back what I said in the steering committee meeting that I would help her & that I had seen her in the pathway that morning & that she sees stronger. I had said that I would teach the "squad" but she told me that she had worked something else out as I reminded her that I said that I would help only.

I have had to miss the morning meetings @ 2 P.M. where Harry is teaching a lot which I have not liked because I like meetings where a lot of minds get together & discuss. If I teach the junior high student every day, I also, will miss the high school meetings on Wednesday & Thursday. I am going to work something out here as

I also, said to a Lamaze class that I had finally gotten all the gripe on iron & that I didn't see what a little iron would matter even if they weren't pregnant - Carol McCoy was there. That the girls didn't know how hard I had worked to get especially the anemics taken care of. I have found since that meeting - all the gripes have ceased when you answer for their anemics being pregnant.

I decided to get together with the rest of the teachers and work out our problems with the high school students - so I would like to teach Junior high students

Mon. Tues (skip Wed & Thurs) & Fri from 3-4

Today - The Junior hi cards some people in the garden (Wed & Thurs) entered a contest & lost out.

I apologize to you for my unreasonable attitude & "lip" for it is gossip everytime we say anything about another when they are not in the presence of the ones speaking. No matter how right we think we are. Lois Ponts

PS. P.S. Mary Bailey, also, said that Phyllis wouldn't let Patsy Johnson be in the play & had a "shitty" attitude & I went on to tell her about a nursing meeting where Patsy was involved where Phyllis was putting the whole thing back on Patsy not wanting to really work in the nurses' office & Joyce Parks went along with it until I swung it around to the point that Phyllis did not orient Patsy to the nurses office or anyone like Leslie & Lola merging - that it really was not fair to Lola or the pts in the emergency room to plunk a new trainee down & not orient the trainee to her or her duties. I should not have said this to Mary either. I also told Mary that I found her chart placed back in the file when I asked her if she had hunger yet & she said no - I have been getting up that 2 times with no varicies & being in atrial open. & Mary is at the checking on.

26-d

As for my hostilities to you: I am hostile just like being hostile to Phyllis - Larry or anyone who I don't think understands my side or I haven't been able to get to them to explain why I think the way I do because I don't like to feel alienated. I have the feeling sometimes that I can not do anything right ever or anything even said to please you but that is my territory & I am able to cope with this feeling after all I have been alienated all my life that is why I have become a dreamer & realistic fool so if I overcome this capitalistic refuge stronger mechanism I should well be on my successful journey towards a marxist-feminist. I should not do anything anti-socialistic & should not allow my thought to venture this way. There should be opportunity

for me to explain the problems with the parties involved like I am doing now. I don't have any sexual attraction to you now. After I have realized that it was because I was so hostile to-wards you. I don't have hostilities except when I can not tell you my side of the issue. Not that you would not allow me to do so the opportunity did not come up. You know, no one can get a word in edgewise to tell him anything. I have talked to Phyllis a couple of times. I enjoyed Jim Bozzuto telling him he felt to you so much because I like this socialistic-hunt person. I probably see a lot of me in him. Nuff. I really feel very good towards you just about all the time. I enjoyed the new years eve talk about the wonderful-hard struggle of dedicated people for what seems an irre-
26-f proachable cause to so many. I appreciate everyone's strength & hope to match by just about 10 yrs with you with future as a marxist-leninist

Lois Pots

THOMPSON DAIRY AND VINEYARD
D. G. AND LAURA C. THOMPSON
ROUTE 1, BOX 634
UKIAH, CALIFORNIA

Dear Lois & Lorissa —

Received your letter dated July 29, 1977 and mailed Sept. 10. I received it in my mail Sept. 15. Didn't take long, it was finally mailed. I think you must have written the letter before moving to Europe as I know about the time you left the country. U.S.A. I do hope you found the country as you anticipated and are enjoying your new home. Why haven't you written? I know about Doris letter & telephone call. He is very ill. On a diabetic diet but won't seem to make a come back. Understands cancer. He was terribly hurt and Carolyn told me "Ken cried all night". I do not understand how this happened!? and why?

I have missed you very much especially when I am eating figs under the tree! I think how you were looking forward to eating those figs with me, Lois.

Robin is doing fine and only gaining 2# a month. Have a small car and we plan like to Redding & visit Kenny's mother and Wayne. As you can see " is not working. They are living very well on Grill farm.

22-1-P-27a

Carolyn is in Hawaii also Bruce for 15 days — a gift from his dad. All expenses paid. Bruce worked three weeks

the summer months and Carolyn filled in at the Telephone job. Aunt Katherine's vacations do. This is their Thanks etc.

Lorraine on Vacation tomorrow and will look after them. Paul in jail again.

Alice Mae is happy with her job of teaching at "The Trinity" and Leon is working extra at Coats Liquor Store (!?) Making extra money to buy a trailer. Their old one is feeling its age.

Glenda's baby continues to get cuter each day. Has 2 teeth in front and makes kissing noises with his mouth. Has eyes that smile. Dr. told Glenda her Friday that he was a full month ahead of himself. Eric is a very good baby to take care of.

Anita had her baby a boy 9½# Of course, her husband has left her! Is missing the biggest Blessing he will ever have.

Lynda & family doing well. Allen in High School.

Glenda & Lynda, Lisa & Bobbie and Eric went the past week to visit Laura. She is doing very well and they had a nice visit.

Cindy is coming to visit & Jack too (Mean it I only say the one name) They will be here for our Birthday. Looking forward to their visit. They are so good and considerate of us. I hear from them all so often. My Granddaughters are what keeps me alive.

27-b Papa isn't at all well. Please write and tell us how you are getting along etc.

Love always & Kisses, too Grandma & Papa

AFTER FIVE DAYS RETURN TO . . .

Laura B. Thompson
500 Lake Mendocino Dr.
Ukiah, Ca. 95482
ZIP CODE

AIR MAIL

Lois A. Ponts
Port Kaituma
Gen. Del.
Guyana
South America

27-c

Suggestions

All I can think of to make money is for us to engage again in soliciting $ for the Cause. And as greatly as I despise Georgetown, I am willing to return and solicit $ from great and small on the street corners.

To save $, we could go back to the old fashioned way of doing things; and by that I mean, to empower machinery with horses or cows or humans via what the old timers knew as sweeps - a sort of cap-stan. Indeed, thresh machines, buzz saws and sorghum juicers were so motorized.

As for us, instead of dragging on the electrics juice to operate stationary machines, such as shingle makers, or lean hullers and, yes, buzz saws, we could hitch our livestock to it - or ourselves.

And, to save $ indirectly I suggest we rig and plant a bean arbor all the way from our toilet here on the west side clear over to the bridge going up to the cottages. Gene Chaiken declares that some beans are the most tasty bean in the tropics. Also bean leaves make excellent protein filled greens - and salad. Such an arbor could not help to supply much greatly needed food - and easily harvested. This is an excellent time to plant such an arbor, in the rainy season. By hot dry summer we could be reaping and enjoying this succulent food that would require no watering.

To save the anguish of ringworm endurers at never finding a healing I have discovered, but not on my own, that used carbide does very nicely. At least a long term worm on my wrist (left) has disappeared since leaving Georgetown 8¾ mos ago.

"It seems to me that eventually we will need a more adequate meeting place, and preferably one not cursed with poles to block the view. And I suggest a conical round structure somewhat like a tent, only composed of wood. Seems to me if we were to dig down, deep holes around the circumference (8) about 10 feet deep and place large butt ends of hard wood, well seasoned and creosoted extending 8 feet up from ground level; large butt cuts 3 ft in dia. at the lower end, they would support the long poles which would need no other support at the center of the round structure than the support given from the other poles as they meet at a high angle. The building completed like this, could be erected round about a revolving stage in the center. I will realize you could never use

such a system, therefore other arrangements would have to be made to accommodate the need of security. But for plays and concerts this would be ideal, I think.

I liked your suggestion for us to use our lives to plead for the freedom of others. I am willing therefore, for my part, that you negotiate on whatever basis you deem desirable, and whether single or collectively. But if you should ever declare that any given prisoner or prisoners must be loosed or we will die one a day - then let me be the first one.

Miscellaneous Suggestion:

To Fulle Capitalist that a gun small enough to hide in a cigarette might be made to fire a very small dart, say 1/32 in dia by 1/4 in long. Were it possible to create such a weapon, powering it with compressed air, (pump it with one hand), an assassin could get right up on a dictator and deliver the coup de grace. The filter could contain a poison capsule for the assassins own protection — suicide.

Is anyone clever enough to create such a weapon? I hereby volunteer to fire it.

Sincerely

Jim Pugh

To:. Dad from: Philip Blakey 30 April 78

In re FARM IMPLEMENTS AT MON REPOS

Recently I was talking to a tractor driver who used to be an instructor at Mon Repos, The government farm headquarters. He said that there are many farm implements at Mon Repos that are not being used at all...Of particular use to us would be a moleboard plow--Bro. Staten and a lot of old timers talk about this kind of plow-- A forage harvester and a baler...there are more there. I would like to know if Jack Beam or someone could go to Mon Repos and check out what is there and see if he can get any. We still have the planter from the Ridge, but they took back the sugar cane separator (short of the time they said we could keep it if we fixed it...) If we get some of their equipment in the northwest, they may forget about them.

ES-1-p-29a

Grampa Donald Potts letter in town

It ridiculous what you read in news
I've read it all - You ought to know un-
conventional ideas are always unacceptable
Worries me how many lies being told on other
groups. Sure I know ~~[illegible]~~ Grandma Potts died
~~[illegible]~~ talking about it. N.Y. Times. but if there it is
~~[illegible]~~ but being processed I am not coming back.
[29-b]
Have - with Sup in ~~[illegible]~~ who ji came -

The Following people I am attracted to:

1. David George
2. Kevan Grubbs
3. Mary Griffith Senior
4. Terri Buford
5. Father (I think, I don't exactly know if it is sexual, but I know I am attracted.)

From: Joan Pursley

Not necessarily in this order.

SE-1-N-30

To Father,

I am physically attracted to David George because we have been good friends ever since we worked together at the pioneery & I like to talk to him. I also am attracted to Minette Tarchette, Linda Hutchens, & Tamitha Ryan. I am good friends with them.

[illegible]

EE-1-P-31-a

To: Father:

From: Donna Potts

31-6

9-12-33

Ca Nev.
Oct. 2, 1977.

Dear Donna -

How are you? I hope all is well with you and your mom!

I guess you are pretty well use to your life in Guyana. I hope it is a very good life and you are happy.

Every thing is going along fine here. Reno is unbelievable - it will soon be almost another Las Vegas if not bigger!! Also Lake Tahoe is growing - I am wondering where all the people are going to live.

Your dad bought himself a small trailer and seems to be enjoying fixing it up. I hope Uncle Rick and I can go over and see him soon. The trailer park is across from your Grandpa's place.

Renee is going to Junior College at Lower Lake and seems to be doing O.K.

We are having beautiful Fall weather, no rain as far. I hope it stays nice until after Nevada Day. Altho I don't look forward to going by myself!!

EE-1-P-32-a

E. Potts
3010 E Moore Ct.
Carson City, Nev. 89701

RENO, NV 895
PM
DEC
1977

usa/22c

Miss Donna Potts
General Delivery
Port Kaituma
Guyana, South America

AEROGRAMME
VIA AIRMAIL
PAR AVION

(2) Second fold

PORT KAITUMA
GUYANA
DEC 1977

RENO, NV 895
PM
1977

(1) Fold first at hommes

Additional message area

Dear Mom and all the family,
Merry Christmas. Yes Christmas
is just a passing affair mostly
to all - passing affair mostly
The most important part of the
Thanksgiving and Christmas, your
that is coming forth during
this case and be glad to give.
Love, Love, Love, Love
all the family that I'm with you
here today. Love you.

32-6

Carson City, Nev.
Sept. 24, 1977.

Dear Donna -

Here it is the beginning of Fall - Summer went by too fast! I guess your weather is very much the same in Lyons year round! I hope you are getting along O.K. Have you started school? I hope you will like school there. It will be a challenge!

Everyone is fine here - all working very hard as usual. Your dad is quite well - he sure misses you though. I would like to have him come here. We worry about him and wish we could see him more often.

Uncle Dick and I have been looking for a letter from you. I hope you received the letter I wrote to you. I hope you can come home for Christmas. I have some things for you and hesitate sending them because I want to be sure you will get them.

The weather is nice here, cool nights and warm days. Fall is here - we have had a little snow in the higher elevations.

October will be a busy month - Rhonda Jacobs is getting married Oct. 1st. Grandma Potts will be read Oct. 6th. I would like to go to Fort Bragg to hear the will but probably

3010 E Modoc CRT
Carson City, Nev. 89701.

RENO, NV 895

USA/22c

Miss Donna Routs
General Delivery,
Port Kaituma,
Guyana, South America.

AEROGRAMME
VIA AIRMAIL
PAR AVION

(2) Second fold

U.S. POST PORT KAITUMA PA GUYANA
12 DEC

tape or stickers — No enclosures
(1) Fold first at notches

Additional message area

Wednesday 12-13-89

Merry Xmas to you & your ones at
Mendocino wedding. We attempt hard
around to Monday day.
We are anticipating, Donna, and
hope you will write soon.
Take care and be good to yourself.
Love, Dave
Grandma Edna and Uncle Ed.
Actually as you see - he is typing all these!

Sept 18 1977

Dear Donna,

I received your letter a couple weeks ago so thought I had better get busy and answer it.

I am not one bit happy that you are in South America. You say you are, but time will tell. I tried to tell you before but you wouldn't listen. Hope your Mother is real happy. She should have her head checked.

Am trying to watch the football game before going to work. The Rams are playing the Falcons. So far the Rams are ahead.

I guess you know by now that your great grand mother passed away. She was buried in Santa Rosa.

Your grand mother had your address so you should hear from her quite often.

It had been raining for a couple days. Sure is dry. We really need alot of rain this winter.

I really don't feel too good. Am glad I don't have to take insulin. Sure miss sugar in my coffee.

Are you going to school? How about your teeth?

Rene is staying with her mother. She is going to school in Yuba County.

I guess I had better close for now. Hope you are fine.

Love
Dad

EE-1-P-34-a

USA/22c

Mrs Donna Ford
General Delivery
Port Kaituma, Guyana
South America

AEROGRAMME
VIA AIRMAIL
PAR AVION

(2) Second fold

22c

first at notches

Additional message area

34-b

Aug 11-1977

Georgetown, Guyana

To all my Comrades

I would choose to make a Stand here for equality & Justice if no other Country would give the entire body asylum with the terms you have laid forth before the world. I go for the all or nothing Rule. To much has been given much is Required -

Louis Pinto

EE-1-P-35

Dearest Father
I Bleave all you stand for
for you have brought us out of
Captialism in to this beautful
Socialism with Mean freadom
for us all with out ~~of~~
Socialism there will be no
Reason to live As we are
Keen to fight or die

EE-1-P-36

Lenora M. Perkins

Jonestown, Guyana

Dearest Father:

I am writing you, as you asked us to.

1- The bomb that kills people & does not hurt any things else.

2- Also the bomb to send to Russia & Africa.

3- The United States will not sign the pack not to kill Blacks & Indians.

4- A police man can kill you, if you do not answer as he thinks you should.

5- The Supem Court has passed a law not to let Black, Mexicans & other back pous go to colleges.

I hope I have given some that is important.

Thanks for all my healings & blessing & bringing me to my new home, I love it.

Your Child, EE-1-P-37

Lucille E. Payney

I believe in socialism because I know that it is the only way for the world to survive. The people of the world are seeing that capitalism is oppressing them and that socialism is helping them overcome poverty, hunger. In socialism the people are united and willing to fight and die before they will give in to the fascists. The people are able to express themselves and everyone is equal. In capitalism people don't want to get involved. The rich get richer and the poor get poorer. I know that soon the whole world will be socialistic because the world is made up of working people and socialism is designed to meet the needs for them. At first, yesterday I was shocked because I wasn't expecting it, then I got scared, but then when you came around and I realized that I was one of the reasons all of this was happening and that you were willing to risk your life instead of sending me back to the States and I also thought of the other revolutionaries that gave their lives. I may be young but I'd rather fight and die than be a sellout.

Donna Ponts

1512 Highland Ave
Joliet, Ill.
June 6, 1978

Dear Tom:

We are having beautiful weather here. Gram & I took the camper down to Shelbyville, Ill & stayed at a lovely campground along the Kaskaskia River. Sure wish I could have stayed and relaxed a few days.

Next week Gram, Dave and I are going to New Hampshire for David Hall's wedding. Annette is going to take the train up from D.C. & we're looking forward to a good time. Unfortunately Jim has a meeting in New Mexico and can't make it. EE-1-P-39-a

But enough about us. How are

you doing? It is so long since we've received a letter that we are naturally quite concerned. Especially since you promised to write. I even called Mattie and she said she hadn't heard either.

Did you get my envelope with the sports news? This area really did well with Lockport Boys + Joliet West girls taking first place in the State Journeys and Providence a third in Class A. There were some other first's, like Catholic High in Class 4A football - 3 years in a row - and wrestling from Providence, etc. In fact the sports writers say they don't remember any other area picking up so many championships in one season.

(39-b)

We are all fine. Susan is graduating from 8th grade Thursday & we

are going to their house for a party Sunday. She and Beth are getting so tall & slim.

Dave is still working and seems to like it real well. We're taking his new car to N.H.

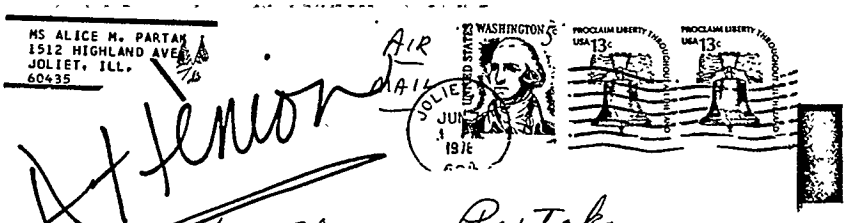
They have Chicago St. all dug up & they're making a mall and the streets are such that you don't know which ones are one-way & which not. It's a mess!

Am enclosing a $5.00 bill. Buy something for yourself. But, please let us hear from you. If I don't hear soon will probably write to Jim Jones. Mattie says he is there too.

Love

Mom & All

39-c



Mr Thomas Partak
P.O. Box 893
Georgetown, Guyana
So. America

39-d

(1)

Jim Dugg

1. Fretchgum 2 Revisionism 3. Social Democracy
4. Anarchism

2. Prop 13 as a tax movement started by Jarvis & [illegible] taxes, hitting the [illegible] U.S. It could deprive the Blacks, Chicanos of much needed help.

3. Armed struggle is according to Mao, the only way to bring change - out of the barrel of a gun. Many people get hurt thereby & many killed. The revisionists are critical of the Red Brigades very effective way of bringing the establishment to [illegible] [illegible] Crow [illegible] financial [illegible] [illegible]

I think terrorism is an act unrelated to the times or the need of the times. Of great brutality - like [illegible] in a bus of women & children

4. 1. Uplifting [illegible]
2. [illegible] laws.
3. Trying to IRS change this [illegible] federal employee
4. Communicating with foreigners
5. Picketing in front of Court house

[illegible] EE-1-P-40-a

4. Cont 6. Giving information about Govt Crimes to newspaper.

7

5.

6. "You can kiss my black ass"

7. By taking their minds off the need to struggle for freedom - Also by taking their money.

8. Greed was like US today in their apathy and great lack of concern, and in the way they reacted to truth.

9 Because there was a conspiracy among them to murder him.

10. Patriotic Front — Zaire

11 Because Russia refused to withdraw from Africa

12. It was a disagreement over boundaries and because Vietnam follows USSR and Kampuchea follows China

13. The Esmeralda was a torture chamber in which thousands were tortured, from whose decks many were flung to the sharks + 1000 women raped. San Diego [illegible] on but [illegible] Cancel them with open arms.

14. Castro wants Russia to leave Africa

40-b

(2)

Jim Pugh

14. Cont— so Nato can have a free hand to exploit-denude-And murder the inhabitants thereof.
16. China in threatening war with Russia.
17. Tell nothing. Ask to Contact People Temple. Be polite. But firm. And quiet.
19. Sadat - Egypt, Begin - Israel, Castro - Cuba, Ian Smith - Zaire, Vorster - So Africa.
20. Look
21. He is alive
22. A black man condemned to die for a murder he was not guilty.
23. Joan little was is a young black woman in No Carolina who killed her jailor who attempted to rape her. — She broke out of jail and went to N.Y. where her boy friend or Uncle Tom ass lesser turned her in. She is to be extradited back to No Carolina Poor Joan.

40-c

ROBERT RANKIN

1, REVISIONISON SOCIAL DEMOCRAY TREETESKY ISON ANARKE

2 PROPERSITOM IS CUT JODS IN THE PUBLIC SERVIS OF THE STATE OF CALIF. AND WELL FIRE

3 AN ARME STRUGGLE IS WHEN THE FIGHT IS TO BRING SOCIAL CHANGE BY PUTTING THE WORKING PEAPL IN POWER

4 ① NO "52L" AMENMENT. ② NO PEACFULL ASEMBLEY
③ NO PAFLENTING AGENST GOVERNENT POLICY
④ CAN NOT REVEIAL GOVERMENT CLASSAFIDE PAPER
⑤ CAN NOT STRICK COMPYS THAT HAVE WAR CONTRACT WITH WAR CONTRICK
⑥ CAN NOT MEET TO DISCUS STRICK AGENST COMPY
⑦ CAN NOT PICET CORT WITHIN 300 YARD

5 CALORA IN NIGERA

6 JUSHA NUCOMBMA SADE TO CARTER, TO STAY OUT OF AFRICAN AFAIRS

7 THAY TAKE THE MINE OFF THE CLASS STRUGGLE

8 THE USA IS CORRUP, CAN NOT KEEP THE TRUTH FROM THE PEAPOL, CAN NOT CONTROL THE POLITAL STISHUATION

EE-1-P-41-a

1

Robert Parker

9 THAY WANTED TO HAVE AND INSADENT TO (1) ENBRASS (2) BRAKE THE SPRIT (3) CASUS A FITE SO THAY COULD BAND FETHER DENASATEITONIS

10 POPLER FRONT IN ZARIE

11 BECASE OF CUBA TROOP IN AFRICA AND THE KATANGA AREA (RECLAMES)

12 CANPATRA AND CHINA ARE NATIONLIST AND ARE TRYING TO START WARL WITH VETNAME AND STOP THE FORMING OF INDOCHINA REPUBLIC

13 ?

14 THAT THAY STOP HELPING ETHIOPA

15 TURKEY BECASE THE US WILL NOT GIVE ARMS

16 JAPAN AND CHINA

17 DONT SING ENNEY THING ASK WHY YOUR BEING ARESTED CALL A LAWER OF THE HEADQURTER

18 ?

41-6

R

June 9, 1978 Edith Roller

1. Four enemies of Communism

a. Anarchism – do your own thing – anarchism is a belief in no government, opposition to structure

b. Revisionism – watering down of Communism based on belief that Communism can come gradually, legally, democratically

c. Social Democracy – mixture of Socialism and capitalism – to the extent the military, the media, business and industry are left free to operate as under capitalism, the more socialism is endangered?

d. Trotskyism – the attempt to start revolutions in other countries before a firm economic base is established in your own country

2. Proposition 13 is a measure recently passed by California voters. It lowers taxes of business and the rich and decreases social benefits for the poor.

3. Marx and Lenin believed that Communism can only be achieved by armed struggle. The difficulty arises when some communists, mainly revisionists, dissociate as terrorist some acts which can properly be considered as part of an armed struggle against capitalism. The determination should be made on the basis of contribution to the establishment of Communism. For instance, the Red Brigades' recent efforts were helpful to the cause of Communism. A terrorist act would be blowing up a hospital or old people's home – it would hurt working class people and do no good for Communism.

4. Senate Bill 1437 would:

a. Punish a newspaperman who refused to name his sources of confidential information

b. Punish a government employee who revealed to press or public confidential information obtained in the course

EE-1-R-1 (over)

of his work

c. Forbid demonstrating before a court which is in session.

d. Forbid demonstrating within a certain distance in a city where there is a federal installation.

e. Punish one for telling someone it is advisable to leave the country rather than serve in an unjust war

f.

5. Zaire

6. He told Carter he "could kiss my ass." I think it referred to Carter's intergerence in Zimbabwe politics against the Patriotic Front.

7. All of the illusions named lead people to dwell upon the happy life they will have hereafter or on some hopeful existence in space or some outcome to bring happiness to the world while neglecting their interests in this life and world, particularly in organizing resistance to their oppressors.

8. The police are under the control of a government which is supported by fascists who are afraid of the slightest demonstration of independent thinking and are determined to suppress "radical" ideas by any means.

9. They had conspired to prevent his organization from presenting its ideas and to kill him on orders from the highest levels in the government — and, most probably, by the CIA and Interpol.

10. Patriotic Front in Zimbabwe

11. Because the Soviet Union would not agree to dismantle its lesser defense which can divert a nuclear bomb,

(cont)

1-9-1-83

12. Kampuchea is backed by Communist China and Viet Nam by the Soviet Union. The two are said to be involved in a border dispute but Kampuchea's secession would seem to be at the bottom of the trouble. Viet Nam had proposed the two countries unite in a socialist federation.

13. The Chilean ship had been used in the bombardment of Chile when Allende was overthrown and recently paid a visit to San Francisco where it was enthusiastically greeted, whereas all over the world other countries showed their disdain for this shameful event.

15. Sweden because, a socialist democracy of the more sincere kind, is backing the Patriotic Front in Africa. Sweden, I believe, refused to join World War I and II on either side.

16. China would be the most evident choice.

17. Refuse to make any statement, sign anything, and ask to call the Temple and speak to Pastor Jim Jones (his representative)

18. Perhaps Angela Davis, but I'd call her more like an adolescent revolutionary who isn't yet used to facing hard facts.

19. a. Sadat - Egypt
b. Begin - Israel
c. Castro - Cuba
d. Ian Smith - Rhodesia (Zimbabwe)
e. Vorster - Union of South Africa
f. Brezhnev - U.S.S.R.

(over)

Edith Roller

20. Look

21. "He lives." — said to be from the ancient Greek.

22. A convict who smuggled out a letter telling how horrible prison conditions are. He was sentenced to death.

23. A women prisoner who stabbed a prison official for raping her. Her trial caused a sensation. She escaped, was captured again.

To: Dad: Our Communist Leader!
From: Margarita Romano
RE: Questionaire + Answer Sheet (S.A.T. Team)

1st - How do I feel about being a Security Guard?

I feel honored. I also feel a responsibility towards Communism to stand guard and expect anything to happen inside and outside the Cause. The more experience and opportunity I get being on my post through any Crisis and meeting I become more aware of the things around me. I picture myself as a military guard, knowing on the same token that I am liable to meet death at anytime.

2nd - What are my fears?

I am proud to say that I've overcome the fear of the dark, snakes, beetles, insects but not bats. I got the chance to hold the big snake that Ronnie Dennis had but never held a bat. I'm being honest to say that the unknown is startling at times but once in contact with a situation and face it, I'm no longer afraid. I believe that pure socialism overcomes all fears.

3rd - How would I feel if I had to kill my own family.

It is not the easiest thing in the world to do but if I was put in that position to do so; then, I would have to obey my peer if it was for revolutionary purposes. I would feel again a responsibility towards socialistic concepts to carry out the command. I do believe that we should work on separation from family in a sense of not clinging to our children, companion for I can see the hindrance it creates when you find yourself inseparable. You would not carry out a command of action.

EE-1-R-5

4th - Socialism

Is for the collective rather than for private or individual ownership. It is the means of production whereas the worker is self-sufficient and his economic status is based on socialist principles of sharing. It does away with private property system and social injustice. It minimizes class conflict and security from physical want. Socialism and its doctrines set out to put an end to Capitalism and reduce the likelihood of war.

5th - Current News.

1. Prime Minister Aldo Moro is being held by the Red Brigade. He fell from power due to C.I.A. Payments and political Corruption to the Christian Democratic Party. Italian Communist threaten to deliver part of his body if he does not release Italian political prisoners.

2. Carter forced to call for majority rule in Zimbawe, Rhodesia + South Africa The U.S. states is bringing him under investigation for dismissing the S. A. of Phila.

3. Homosexual Right Knocked down due to Anita Bryants Campaign. She makes advertisements for orange juice Commercial which makes $100,000 a yr.

5th How do I feel about the rules of this Cou
At first, I didn't like all the rules. I guess
its because I didn't like restrictions and
limitations. But now I feel and see that its
essential to mold this movement or else there would
be utter chaos. Although I have violated the

3-2

sex rule in the past, I feel guilty that I have broken the rule and I also feel that I am growing from my experience and overcoming my insecurities. I can say that now I am more appreciative of the rules and less likely to violate them.

6th - How do I feel about sex?

Since I been here my desires have grown less than more. I'm not so much hung-up on sex like I used to. Its not an important factor of my life to serve man this way. I am bisexual I have had in the past relationships with both male & female and I enjoyed myself at the time but theirwas always a mental frustration. I always felt never wanted and I was always searching for a fulfillment to be wanted and I thought that sex played a major role behind all that. First of all, I explained before I was taken from my parents from when I was a toddler - put into Shelter Homes for Kids - Sent to Foster Homes, one after the other and never loved. Sent to live with my so called dad who molested me and did obscene things in front of me at 13 and 14 yrs of age - met my mother in prison at 12½ yrs of age, I never knew about her before then - Ran away from home at 15 yrs. old and hit the streets of Okla. - Experienced L. rapes and by the time I started using drugs I was pretty fucked-up behind all these changes. My ideas of sex was pretty sick. Being here under your teachings is giving me self-respect and pride.

I will say that my relationship with another female was interesting for me. She was very gentle and sensitive towards my needs & vice-versa.

R-7

(By the way - I have shared my companion with other girlfriends of mine who needed satisfaction. I have had multiple relationships in the past so I know I am not jealous and understand very well your teaching on relationships and not owning a human being like a piece of property.

Inside, I have a hatred towards men in a sense, when I face it, I cant stand their chauvinism. I do like Doug Sanders though; I like his understanding nature and his warmth, but I don't want a relationship with him unless its proper, I have told him that. I want him to grow and be a fine revolutionist and I would help him by encouragement not sex. I know there are probably rumors going around about me cause I'm friendly and warm but I have not violated the sex rule since my relationship with Tommy Johnson in November of 1972 I can truthfully say that. (Thank God)

7th How do I feel about Capitalism? And the enemy.
Now I hate it. I never did like selfishness, although I had that trait in one way or the other. I would not hesitate to kill the capitalist enemy if I had to. I know I ~~know~~ have killing tendency. I do have a violent temper when roused but I have grown to control it considerably. I'm not stirred up by watching violence or participating in a brawl. I never liked to cause a fight but I would never back off from the either. I had to be tough in Phila. in my teenage days for there were alot of girl gangs then and male gang. Knowing myself in this field, I know that I would fight the enemy if he was to invade on our territory.

8th - The hardest question to me was What would I do if you (Dad) were to die now?

I tell you, I have pondered and pondered over this since last night.

I have thought about 2 alternatives so far.

1st - If a comrade was left behind to respect and follow a new rising leader in this movement then I would do so only with the bond that should be put on paper, that I would agree to be shot if I were to commit treason or leave.

2nd - By note of order - To commit revolutionary suicide after your death: but the whole movement would have to die also!!

I do realize there is no greater a Leader and that you could never be replaced but I do believe that you have the power to penetrate the mind of someone else and your character rise again through a selected leader.

There are risk too, I see that, for not every one would be willing to follow someone else if you were to die. Security measures would have to be increased to keep the sacred bond of socialism due to the different levels of concousness.

I would like to give this more thought even though I know that I have thought of these alternatives and would act upon them (either one)

You know, there are children here that are unsifted. They know only communism and are strong. If necessary I'd like to see the children be under a selected leader that you chosen, to keep communism in existence.

R-9

I would like to see that Long Range Planning be done for the benefit of the collective; to have a tighter-knit security defense.

In every army, there is a camp that designed to train the men & women from sun-up to sun-down. We need a base designed for training. We need ranks ~~the~~ in this socialist army to enforced certain tactics. We need to sleep in the bush some nights; I believe it would help to overcome the fears of the unknown. We need to make spears, knives, guns, weld-knuckles (medal) to fit across the knuckles. We need a place designed to hold an enemy of captured. (Other than the box) We need a Look-out Tower. All security should be trained in self-defense. It should be a priority. Even if it takes a hour after work. Something should be worked-out. Women should have training on areas that would be more effective in defending themselves if in contact with a male way bigger than them. Also what area to hit a female that would stunned them. This base that I am refering to should be sectioned-off and only authorized persons should be there. Not companions or people ~~that are~~ that are not serious about what they doing. When I say companions, I mean love-birds who have their mind on sex and not security defense.

S.A.T. should be in training and have a Base. Thats my proposal.

I know we must build the land now, thats why I say Long Range Planning. 01-8

Dear Father

Some of the reasons we are here is to avoid the extermination that has been planed for minority groups, Because of the Nutron bomb, because we as blacks, indians, chicanos, poor whites (light complected) and any other race or ethnic group of a non white rich background were never given our civil or even human rights, because of bill # 1427, because the laws are made by and for the rich ruling class and the poor person dont stand a chance. Because of death penalties down to age 14. Because concentration camps are being rebuilt. Because freedom as guarenteed by the constution is just a word

because the President who has sworn to uphold the constitution no longer has control of the office he holds.

and because of the conspiracy against ~~to~~ Father and this cause because of what we stand for.

Thank Father

Odell Rhodes Jr.

11300

R-12

Thank you father

The reason I am here, is freedom for us all and To Be Saved from Genocide destroying the Blacks Browns and to Be Saved from concentration Camp and Starvation and and To Escape the unjust Law for poor Black & Browns in This U.S.A. we wants freedom. ~~for~~ Justice for all

Gladys Roberts

EE-1-R-13

Dear Father Jim,

Thank you for your love and kindness and protection. I really do appreciate Mary Black very much, she has been very very kind to me and she is an A, #1 therapist. If it weren't for your love, I know I wouldn't have been able to go to a fine person like Mary.

I miss you very much, and I can't wait until I, and the whole family is all together. I just want to thank you for your kindness, I just wanted to tell you how much I appreciate your love and protection. I know it is no one like you in the whole universe. I know you are with me, and with all

of the sisters and brothers, every day. I am so grateful to you.

From your daughter
Jewel Runnels

Socialism is sharing all things in common. Its living and working with your brothers and sisters to achieve something we will all benefit from. I've lived as a Socialist for six months. It has been the most meaningful and productive time of my life. I've learned to care for others more than myself. I think its beautiful that we share everything in common (food, clothing, shelter) as well as our thoughts. Our Leader Jim Jones has taught me the value of life which is living it for others. I feel a proudness and gratitude for being in this socialist movement, and having the strongest and most principaled Marxist-Lenist leader that ever existed to guide me. I am so grateful our senior citizens who have suffered many years escaped the tortures of Capitalism for a short period and lived in peace until the end. I have never experienced before the love and concern my leader has shown me in a short time. I grew up fearing my natural dad and had no respect for myself. But now I've been given a reason to live, to fight for freedom for others as well as myself. Without Socialistic Freedom there is no reason to live. I'm proud to die in the battle for freedom.

Thank you Father,

Liz Ruggeio

EE-1-R-17

D

Dear Dad I Know I am your child.
I do remember, when you adopted me in
1930 I remembr so well until everyword
that you said is so fresh that I have
Testyled I never told all the things
you told me. But I know this is just
what I am going thrue with
1930 when you left me I was just begin
to step on a Bridge it was a well
object of the Bridge when you left
me. Dad I just can't for get that
moment you have never left me
since so know you are my Savior
And I have a Experience you care
for me. And all of your children
I am so Greatful that the best is yet
to come.
(Dad) my life have been strengthen since
my Daughter Birthday 26 Dec (Dad)
Some time ago. Seem as tho something
has left me. the First Long trip you
left to come to Guyana to Arrange
things for your children.
mother was there with us, she is so sweet
I love her. I felt like something had
happen to me My Hearing had left me
my understand got bad. I was a
Misable child until you send me
a message by Brother Jonnie Jones
(Dad) you told him to tell my that
I had a Dease in my body that no
Doctor could cure But you was

Going to cure me, so you did right then
and I am still thanking you for my
life Dad, if you had not cured me I
would have been gone from this
world thank you for Everything that
you have done for me, and my love
Ones I had begin to give up.
Dad Please Excuse and forgive me for
my ever wrong.
I tryes my best in life to live a true
as you would have me to
I know I am not right all time
Because you are my savior and you
know more about me than I do myself
I cant thank you Enough for bringing
my Daughter (Mae Kathryn) from the Grave
or from some bad Handicap Problem
I thank you for every thing
the state department tryed to get me to put
my Daughter in a home, I told them
No I dont care they dont give her but
50 cent I would get 25¢
then they gave me my Social Security
and her a Check.
But Dad you came to me 1930 and she
was Born 1941 there is no One But you
my savior. have been in my life
Every since I was a Child
I thank you Dad, for every thing and
give me strength, and a better under-
standing Because you are my Savior
and there is no other in my life R-20

Dad you are so Wonderful
I thank you for my home food
and everything that is strengthen
in my life
I really cant thank you Enough
for what you have done for me
and hat Brighten up my Life
thank you
Dad.

From Estella Railback and
Mae Kathryn Griffith
Cattage 19

May 14, 1978

Dear Dad,

This may seem stupid to you but I want to say "Happy Birthday Dear Dad" even though you had a miserable one. Of course I know it doesnt help your burden any.

I am sorry we didnt die last night Dad. To be truthful, I'm mostly sorry for your sake, because you would be out of your pain & misery. I had a bit of hesitation to raise my hand for dying, but when I thought of how easy it would be & you wouldnt have to suffer by putting up with us any more, I was glad to vote YES! But I feel very guilty for what I did this morning. We got one biscuit with peanut butter for breakfast & I complained about it & had the nerve to ask for another. I'm sorry for being so ungratful & selfish. I should have realized, before complaining, that we are still in a crisis. I also tried to take special privilege by getting my tea before others who were waiting a long time. I am feeling very guilty for all this today, Dad. Then I get very mad that

we didnt die last night, because of my selfishness. I am a selfish person Dad & will correct it. It should have been corrected by now after living under your teachings for 5 years.

Also, I never participate by voicing my opinion in any public meetings. I am scared to get up there & I feel I dont have anything worth saying. I'm one of those people you said are afraid they might say something wrong. This must be my ego involved.

Dad, we've come a mighty long way & have built all this beautiful land so lovely. It seems like all a waste if we all die now, although I can't see any other way we can win with all these filthy traitors trying to destroy us. We will win by committing revolutionary suicide, although it isnt important that we win. But it is important we dont leave any children to suffer. I dont feel we are capable of a physical fight with all our seniors & children. Mass suicide is the answer to our problem (I feel), but - will history or anyone <u>really</u> <u>care</u> what we stood for? Wont other groups like ours (if any) be in for the same trouble by the enemies? What good will it do for communism,

if every revolutionary group that comes along (like ours) commits suicide? I'm not trying to be smart, Dad, I just don't know the answers to these questions.

Thank you Dad for all you provide for us. Another guilt of mine is I feel like I'm leaching off of you. You feed, cloth, & provide housing & medical needs for us & most of us don't bring it one cent. I don't feel that the work I do even begins to pay for anything I have here in Jonestown. I am so very greatful my child is safe & out of capitalism. I don't yearn for my relatives like I used to. I realize I have a committment to the cause of oppressed peoples which I must fulfill at the expence of maybe never seeing them again & this I understand more each day. Thank you for your teachings, your love, your concern & your protection Dad. Thank you for Jonestown. I'm beginning to feel closer to my comrads now as though they were my family (which we are).

Peace & Love,
Maria Ruggiero
R-25

28 January 1978

Dear Bechtel Friends,

Please excuse the paper. My luggage is here but has not been delivered yet and this is the best I can do. As you can see, we are starting from scratch.

Had a very uneventful and therefore pleasant flight from New York and thence to the interior. It is humid, this being the rainy season, but not terribly hot.

I have had some indoctrination and a tour of the region but have not really met my students (in class) nor started teaching yet. I will next week I expect.

Had a trip on a boat which was very interesting - an all day's journey, thru the rain forest at its most beautiful. The birds are a riot of color. We weren't close enough to see the orchids - that will have to wait

for the end of the rains. Most amusing was a baby anteater. Very tame. On a leash like a puppy. Long tongue comes out and disassembles a clump of dirt, then reaches out and snatches an insect.

I have a wooden hut for living quarters. It's just been built and so far it doesn't have a door. But that's no worry. There are no other people for miles around except our own staff and student-workers as we call them. There is very little difficulty with them in this environment because of the relaxed atmosphere, knowing what is expected of them, and absence of the temptations of city life, plus a fair amount of hard work.

Mistakes made so far - needed far fewer dress-up clothes and a whole lot more of serviceable shoes which can take the mud. But I am very well and happy. My fellow-workers are nice. I am eager to start teaching.

R-27.

-2- 28 January 1978

I am giving this to the pilot of the airplane to mail in Caracas as we have no post-office here.

You can write to me at the address I gave you, and I hope a lot of you do. Tell me the news. One thing I miss: the San Francisco Chronicle. I'll never know what happens in "Doonesbury"

c/o Maureen Odell
421 Mission Street
San Rafael, Ca

I still think of the party you gave me and have the warmest memories of you all. Please pass this around as rapidly as possible to all whom I knew. I knew I would miss a xerox machine - and here is the first occasion. Imagine teaching school without a xerox.

(See back)

R-28

Gratefully,
Edith Rollers

On second thought, since I have no Venezuelan stamps and I do have a U.S. stamp, I'm having the pilot mail this in the U.S.A. Sorry to gyp you out of a pretty Venezuelan stamp but it seems to make more sure you will get the letter.

R-29

Jim Randolph

1 February 1977

Dear Jim,

At last I arrived in Jonestown and am happily settled in. I will try not to make you jealous by telling you how pleasant it is here.

Tell all the staff that we had a good trip with absolutely no bad flaws. I did write suggesting that instead of furnishing money for food at Kennedy, a good box lunch be sent with passengers. The food at K. is atrocious and fantastically high priced.

Another thing. Give this advice to everybody. It is hard to imagine when you're in S.F. but you don't need more than one dress-up outfit, cosmetics and so on. You wear shirts, pants, sandals and boots all the time - it is the rainy season now and you do need boots and tennis shoes. Insect repellant invaluable in Georgetown if one is susceptible to mosquitoes. Bring sheets & a blanket & pillow with you (keep them with you at all times after landing), towels, washcloth, and toothpaste and toothbrush. Paper of all kinds is so scarce it is pathetic.

(over)

This brings me to the main point of this note: I don't think people in S.F. ~~dont~~ realize that no shipments have reached us except for what was sent with the passenger, (I know I didn't, realize).

As a member of the teaching staff let me tell you the picture: there is absolutely no material to work with, no books, no paper, no pencils, for the school program except an infinitesimal amount already here. If I had known the desperate situation I would have prepared medly and included at least some textbooks.

I proposed to Tom Stubbs that I make the problem known to you and with his approval I am suggesting:

That you ask each traveller to bring an assortment of textbooks and teaching material, including paper and pencils, just as the medical staff asked us to bring peroxide and alcohol, can you, Phyllis and whoever is involved ~~to~~ send us some BOOKS in people's luggage, starting now? Let 'em leave some of their death rock 'n' roll tapes home and give us stuff to teach our kids.

Eternal gratitude will be yours.

Love to all family, Edith

R-31

High school level, please

May 28, 1978

TO: Dad RE: Dad's Pains

FROM: Maria Ruggiero

I think your pains are as follows:

1) It hurts you to see the lack of interest to get knowledge and how some of the people are still to involved with capitalist music and dancing rather than revolution.

2) It pains you to see the lack of concern for taking responsibility for the collective and the lack of concern we show for you in your suffering (we let you take all the burdens instead of carrying our own)

3) It pains your heart to see traitors go out and try to do us harm after you gave all you could to them, loved and cared for each one of them.

4) After all the years we have been with you, it pains you to see the fear of death still remaining amongst some of us.

5) It pains you that you can't trust us and not even long enough for you to go into town for an operation or to conduct business FOR OUR OWN GOOD.

6) It pains you that you can't be in a country fighting (physically) a revolution with people who have suffered and know about fighting for their rights and lives.

7) It pains you that we don't aare enough to step up production to get the rest of our people here and that

if we hadn't wasted in the States we wouldn't have to worry about money now.

8) It pains you that if anything happens to our people in the states you can't leave here to take care of them.

9) IN GENERAL - it pains you that we are all still assholes and not ready to actually fight a revolution because we've been spoiled and not suffered enough. We take up your time in the rallys with petty shit and people problems instead of discussing production which is our life.

10) The burden alone of taking care of this huge family is a pain to you and it lies on only a few people here, staying up nights thinking and planning ahead for what we will need.

11) Your whole life is one big pain, especially since you only stay alive for us - which makes me feel very guilty, because I could carry a heavier load than I do.

R-33

Notes - Jerry Weasel Meeting

To Do's

1. Within orders for new type spraying with people to Tally for notes.

10/25

Dear Father,

I saw the movie, "No Blade of Grass" last night which was a perfect reminder of what you have taught us to expect ~~throw~~ for the future to come. I felt ashamed that it takes a movie to make me realize how fortunate I am to escape the tortures of the fascist government. It was filghtening to see innocent people become mass mobbs and kill each other for food to eat and shelter to sleep. I have not reminded myself of all that is happening in the states and in countries which you have taught me are striving for their independence away from the fascist CIA.

The selfish reason for this is because I live in a place where their is no hunger or starvation and I have a comportable place to sleep.

EE-1-R-34

You have provided all my needs and because I have never suffered or been deprived of my basic necessities, I don't remind myself of the misery others are going through.

Thank you Father for letting me see the movie so I can remind myself of how fortunate I am to live in a free society where our lives are centered around Socialistic principle of equality + justice for everyone. I feel we should have more movies on what is happening in the world around us to remind us of how grateful we should be to you so we can strive to work harder to build our principle society and grow to hate our enemy more.

Thank you, Father

Liz Ruggieri

R-35

ROBERT RANKIN

2A (TEST) NEWS

ZIMBABWE

ION SMITH A RACES AND FACTS HOPE TO HOLD ON TO POWER BY PUTING SELL OUT IN A COLISHITON GOVERNMENT. (WISH DOES NOT REPERSENT THE MAJARATY OF PEOPLE OF ZIMBABWE) (SOME TIME MISCALL RHODESIA)

THIS GOVMENT WILL NOT SUCSEED AGENST NATITON FRONT WISH REPRESENT A CLEAR MAJARATY OF THE PEOPLE IN ZIMBABWE.

THE ZIMBABWEAN STRUGGLE OF LIBERATION UNDER ROBERT MOGABE A SOCIALIST JOSHUA NKOMO A NATIONALIST HAS THE SUPORT OF RUSSIA AND OTHER LEFTEST NATIONS, IT IS WAGE AND ARMY STRUGGLE THAT WILL WIN.

ION SMITH IS LOOSE ING SUPORT FROM THE RIGHT, ONE COUNTRY THAT IS STEPING OUT IS ENGLAND IN FAVOR OF MAJARITY RULE AND THE UNION OF SOUTH AFRICA CAN HARDLY HOLD ON FOR ITS SALIFE.

UNION OF SOUTH AFRICA

TRANSKEI HAS DECLARED ITS INDEPENDENCE AND IS BEING BACKED BY RUSSIA AND CUBA. NEMBOWEE WISH HAS FOR A LONG TIME BEEN STRUGGLING TO FREE ITSELF FROM THE UNION OF SOUTH AFRICA, MADE A SECOND SOUTH AFRICA IN A FEUDAL ATEMPT TO HOLD ON TO THE RICH NEMBOWEE TERRITORY. LAST NEW ATTACK AN [illegible] SOME [illegible] SUCSESS BUT THE STRUGGLE AND THE HOW WILL BE WONE BY THE PEOPLE THAT ARE FIGHT FOR FREEDOM

THIS SICK AND WELKCONING SOUTH AFRICA ALSO ATACKED ANGOLA AND WAS PUSHED BACK. THESE FEEBUL ATEMPS TO HOLD ON ARE NOT GOING TO SUSEED SE-1-R-36

ROBERT RANKIN

2. (TEST) NEWS
SAUDIA ARABIA
SAUDIA ARBRA IS GOING TO DROP THE
US DOLLAR BUT IT WILL CONTINUE TO SELL
OIL TO US COMPYS
ARBRAN GOVERNMENT WANTS WAR PLAN
WISH BAGEN HAS, THROUGH US LOBY STOP
CARTER IS TRYING TO CARRY WATER
ON BOUTH SHOLDERS AND PLEAS ISRAEL
AND ARABRANS BUT HE IS ALL WET
AND HES PLEAS NO ONE NOW HE HAS
TO COME TO TERMS WITH SAUDIA ARBRIA
TO SAVE THE FALLING DOLLAR (WISH IS A
BAD SHAPE) AND SELL WAR PLAINS TO
ISRAEL ENAMEY THE ARABS.
GUYANA
THE PRIMENISTER IS ON A STATE VISET TO
RUSSIA AND NORTH KOREA
GUYANA TRYING TO GET A LONE FROM
THE I.M.F. BUT THE TERMS WOULD
BRING THIS NATION BACK TO NEOCOLONIALISM
SO THE GOVERMENT WILL SEEK HELP FROM
OUTHER SORCE, DURING THE ELECTRIC
CRISSES THE RUSSIAN HELPED BY GIVING
GENERATERS TO GUYANA.
THE VISET TO RUSSIA IS TO GET GUYANA
HELP IN DELAPING ECOMEY IT IS HOPED
THAT AGRICULTURE AND HIDROELECTRIC
WILL BE ON THE LIST.
MOOR IS NEEDED TO HELP STOP
THE UNFORMS OF FOOD AND TO PROVIDE
CHEEP ELECTRISETY
MUCH HAS BEN DUN IN RE SETTALING
FAMLYS OF COOPERITIVE IN GUYANA
BUT MUCH MOOR MUST BE DUN
TO HELP PEAPLE

R-37

5A (TEST) NEWS (GUATANELA)

GUATANELA IS OPEN ITS CLAM ON THE TERRATORY OF BLAZE. GUATANELA A COUNTRY OF ABOUT 4,000,000. BLAZE CUNTRY OF ABOUT 140,000.

BLAZE IS ABOUT SIZE OF MAINE ON THE YUCATAN PENISELA WISH HAS JEST BECAME INDEPENDANT AND IS A MEMBER OF THE CARBEAN COMMUNETY. THIS SMALL NATION CAME TO GUYANA JAMACA FOR HELP IN PROTECITON AGENST GUATANELA FASCIST HOW IS BACK BY THE UNITED STATES. (TROOP FOR THE BAY OF PIG WERE TRAINDED IN GUATAMAELA). IF GUETAMELA MOVE TO TAKE ONE QURTER OF BLAZE TERRATORY THEN MEXICO WILL MOVE TO TAKE THE RICHEST PART THIS WOULD BRAKE UP THE CARBEAN COMMUNETY.

(TEST) MOVES

DAY OF THE JACKAL

IN THIS MOVEY THE FRINCE CLONEYEST TRY TO KILL DEGULL FALING THAY HIRE A PALITICAL ASASSAN HOW THAY HOPE WILL KILL DE GULL.

THE JACKAL HAS MADE A SPECIAL GUN AND GOSE ABOUT GETING PAPER OF OUTHER NATION SUCH AS DRIVER LICEN OF FRANCE STEALS PASS PORT OF A DANNASH CITISEEN. THE JACKAL SET OUT WITH ONE PERPOS IN MINE THAT IS TO DO THE JOB MUCH PLANING WAS GONE INTO IT BUT MINNIE OF THE DESICON MUST BE MADE ON THE SPOT. THE FRINCE CLONEYECT FINE A WEEKNESS IN MINSTER OF THE INTERER (THE MINSTERY RESPOUNDSABUL FOR THE PROTECITON OF DEGULL) AND IS ABLE GAIN INFORMAITON ABOUT THE MOST SECRET INFORMATION ABOUT THE OPERITON TO STOP THE ASASSAN ATEMP BY HAVEN ONE OF ITS MIMBER HEVE A SEXUL AFFAIR WITH HIM SHE IS ABLE TO LERN THAT JACKAL COVER HAD BEN REVELED. BUT THE JACKAL WITH EVEN MOOR DETURMAITON GOS ON USEING WHAT EVER MEAINS HE CAN FINE. BY CHANCE THY FINE THE IN TIME

R-38

ROBERT RANKIN

3B

BOOK (TEST)
MALCOM
MALCOM X OR BROTHER MALCOM IN TRYING
FORMULATE THE BLACK NAITONLISM WENT
A BROD TO TALK TO PRESIDENT BINBELLA OF
ALGEREA IN EXSPLAINING HIS THEREY
OF BLACK NATIONLISM ... PRESIDENT BINBELLA EXPL...
THAT HE BEING WHITE COULD NOT BE IN THE EMAN
APATION MOVMENT, MALCOM KOWS LIFE IN
THE GETOS ... OF DETROIT AND NEW YORK HAD
DEVEORE A NERROW PERSEPTIV OF THE STRUGGLS
IN NOT LOOKING AT THE HOLE OF THE OPRESST
PEAPEL BLACK BROWN YELLOW AND WHITE
WHEN HE RETURN TO THE UNITED STATES
HETHEN STARTE TO SAY THAT BY BLACK NATIONLIS.
I MEAN ALL THOSE UNDER THE BOOT OF OPRESSITON

BOOK (TEST)
CHILE
SEPTIMBER 11 1973 UNDER ORDER OF GENARL
OF THE ARMY PENOSHEPT TROOP OF THE CHILE
ARMY ATACKED THE PEAPEL OF GOVERMENT
OF ALENDA, THIS ACT FASCISIAN WAS BACK
BY THE CIA AND INTENSHITONAL BUSSNESS
SUCH AS ITT HOW I KILL MENNY PEAPEL
HOW WERE FREE AND INDEPENDENT BE FOR
SEPTIMBER 11-1973
PENOSHEPT, PUPET OF U.S. CAPOLIST (HOW
WISH ONLY TO MAKE MONEY) TORCHERED
IN CONSETRNITON CAMPS MENNY PRISNER
HOW ONYL CRIM IS TO BE A SOCIALIST THES
MAD MEN UNDER PENOSHEP. KILL VICTOR
HARA A GENTEL SINGER HOW WOULD NOT
STOP SINGING AT ORDER OF THE PENOSHEPT
REGEM

R-39

ROBERT RANKIN

4A

NEWS TEST

BOVLIVA
250,000 WHITE HOW WISH TO LIVE [illegible] AND
MOVE TO THE SANTA CRUZE AREA OF BOVLIVA,
THAY WANT GO TO UNDERGUISE WARE THE INDIAN
HOW LIVE IN THE AREA WILL BE MOVE OFF THE
FERTUL. LAND THET THAY BEA LIVEING ON FOR MANY
16 YEARS AND NOVE TO LES FERTUL LAND TO
MAKE ROOM FOR THE WITE SOUTH AFRICANS
THIS COOPETIVE. IS SUPORTING FUNDS BY
PATTACHITON TO KEEP THE RACEST OUT OF THIS
CONTANET

THERER WORLD CONSEPT
CHINA HAS A DOCTORRING THAT SAYS THAT THE
GREATEST THREAT TO WORAL PEACE IS THE
SOVEAT UNION (NEW FROM USA) IN THAT RUSSIA
IS AND IMPERLIST NATION THAT WAS POOR AND
DEPRIVE AND MUST BY NESSETY BE AN IMPERIALIC
NATION TO KEEP THE PROSPARETY THAT IT HAS GAIN,
THE USSR USA (SUPER POWERS) ARE THE FIRSTE
WORLD (THE ONES THAT ARE MOST LIKELY TO START
A WORL OR NEUCLER WAR) THE COMMON MARKET
AND JEPAN IS THE SECTOON WORL THES NATIONS
HAVE TO BE CONTENUOLY SUPLYEN WITH RAW
MATERAL, IN THIS COMPATISION WILL OR MAY
CAUSE WAR
THE THARD WORL IS THAT PART OF THE
WORL WISH IS NOT DEVELODEN AND CHINA
HOW HAVE MOST OF THE RAW MATERALS (NOT CHINA)
BUT DOT USE THEM DOT EXPORT TO THE SECON
OR FIRSTE WORL COUNTRY WISH TAKES THES
RAW MATERALS AND TRANSFORM THEN BY FABRA-
CRITON INTO INDUSTRAL AND CONSUME GOOD
WISH SOME ARE EXPORTE TO THE WORAL
NAIION THIS WILL CAUSE A DEFECT IN THE
BANLING OF PAYMENT

R-40

ROBERT MANAIN

4B

AND KEEPS POOR NATION DOWN.
HEAVY INDUSTRYS SUCH AS MINEINS AND THE
GATHERN OF ORES OR TIMBER IN COMPARESON
USE LITTLE LABOR AND VERRY EXPENSIVA
MACHINERY THEN MOVE IN BOCH TO
MILL AND FABRICHATORS IN THE DEVELOP
COUNTRYS WHERE MENNY PROSSESS ARE ADD
TO THE RAW MATRAL TRANCE FORMING IT INTO
FINISH GOOD AND INCRESING ITS VALUE MEN
TIMES FRAE OUT OF REACH OF POOR NATION
THIS INCLOULD FOOD CLOSE AS WELL
AS FINISH GOOD IN INDUSTRAL AND CON-
SUMNE CADAGORYS.
SO THE THARDE WORL SHOULD UNITE
WITH CHINA AND WITH COOPERATION
BETWEEN THE 3ED WORL WORK TO FREE
IT SAFE FROM THIS SITUATION.
CHINA HOWEVER DOSE NOT STAN
BEHIND THE 3ED (WISH CHINA SAYS IT IS
APART) IN EVERY CHINA IS ON THE SIDE
OF REACHON, FOR EXSANPAL IN ANGOLA
CHINA SIDEWI CIA AND CAPALIST
AGAST USSR AND CUBA FOR THE
SOCIALIST CAUSE

R41

EE-1R-42

Dearest Dad,

my name is Roseann Ruggiero and I am writing to you because I am guilty of stealing. Just a couple of days ago I took two oranges that were in the nursery. I feel terribly ashamed for doing this against your Highest teachings of Communism. I was a selfish pig for taking the two oranges which I figured were extra on the shelf but I dont know that for sure, they could of been one of the childrens. I am a fruit nut but that didnt give me any excuse to take something that wasn't mine.

I am also guilty of a third orange that I took from Dorthy Brewer, which I confesed to her that I took it. I am realey sorry Dad that I was a selfish son of a bitch and took these 3 oranges. You provide more than what we need. There was no reason for taking something that wasn't mine. I am ashamed because I am watching my weight and some one could of needed ~~that~~ them that was underweight. I did it because I was selfish and self centered. I am truely sorry for disobeying your teaching, and for being one of the many that hurt you (for stealing). Dad, I will not take anything that does not belong to me anymore! I will NOT steal from you. I am sorry Dad.

Also for the same reason as above, Being selfish I have taken a couple of Bannanas, when we go out on the Banana Crew ~~and~~ there are some that already have turned yellow, I will take one. Again I am ashamed for stealing our peoples food of life. Thank you for letting me get this off my chest and being honest with you and have a free conchenous. I have learned that it doesnt pay to do anything against this great Communist liberation struggle, to feel guilty all the time; you have brought me a mighty long way Dad! Thank you.

One more thing I have been one of the crippled that Capitalism has crippled me with being so fucking passive. I am not going to let Capitalism fuck me up.

anymore! I am working on not being so passive.
Thank you for being so strong and sacrificing your self
so that we can live better people and help others
all around us. you have given me a new mind.
Thank you Dad, Thank you Dad, again I am sorry that
I have stolen from the people.

Thank you Dad
Conrad Rosi Ruggiero

Dad

R-43

TO DAD

FROM PATT RHEA

I STOLE BANNANAS
BECAUSE I THOUGHT
I WAS HUNGRY
ENOUGH TO EAT
IT ALSO I
ACCEPTED FRUIT
FROM KAREN HARMS
BUT IT WILL NEVER
HAPPAN AGAIN

From Bonnie

sun 5 n.
boat
cloud 2
sky
water
fish

R-45

Feb. 17, 1978

Dear Dad,

I would like to thank you for yesterday's experience with death. I'm glad I got to feel what its like to be so close and then have to come back. It was a disappointment in some ways to me. As far as my thoughts after I drank the solution - I was trying not to think at all. I just wanted it to be over with. I thought about all the years in this cause + how it was coming to an end. I kept looking at you + was greatful you had come into my life. I forced myself not to think of Michael because I knew I would cry + I didnt want to. It is so amazing to me how we live here from one day to another. One day we are drinking a death potion + the next day were producing in the fields as though we have a long life before us. Its really incredible + is building strength in us. I'm still a coward as to seeing my comrads spread all bloody on the field. I prefer revolutionary suicide. But how do we know exactly when to do it?. These crisices have made me stronger Dad. I know I'm very family oriented and I still think of my relatives in the states, but not as much as before. Even if we die today I feel greatful for the time we had with you which made our lives worth living. I feel very stupid because I dont let your teachings sink in my head. Sometimes I can see thru a whole

service and not even remember one thing that happend. There's no excuse for this & I'm working on it. You try your god dameat to teach us & I felt very ashamed when you said yesterday you felt like a failure. You're not Dad!! Just because of a few ignorant assholes like myself are too self centered to make ourselves listen & learn, does not mean you failed - it means we failed.

As far as wasting in the states - I used to ask for unnecessary needs money & spend my money on junk food instead of what I asked for. When my mom would give me money I would spend it instead of turning it in. Also a few weeks before I came here I started smoking cigarettes with Maureen Odell.

Dad, I dont understand why you told us to feel good about ourselves yesterday when we drank the potion. I dont feel good about myself at all. Shouldnt I die thinking about all my guilts & not anything good I did - if any?

Thank you Dad,
Maria Ruggiero

8 April 1978

Dear Dad,

My preferences in music - I'd rather not hear rock at all, as it makes me nervous; and I'm sure most of it does not do anyone any good. It's hypnotic, as so much of the media product is these days, on purpose, I think. I occasionally like a piece or two. In the circumstances, since so many like it, but I'd appreciate not hearing it early in the morning, late in the evening (after 9.00 o'clock), nor in large doses.

My own preference is for symphonic and chamber music. I know that the majority of people are either bored or infuriated by this type of music, but I think it would grow on them if they heard some every now and then. (I myself am an opera enthusiast but I think you have to be familiar with the stories as well as the music. I doubt if we have any, anyway.) By the way, speaking of composers who were for freedom and revolution, Verdi is an outstanding example. Many of his operas are on such themes. Don Carlos is one, for instance, which is about the struggle to free Netherlands from the Spanish. Another rewarding detail about Verdi is that he is unusually sympathetic to the old and racial minorities. Il Trovatore has an old gypsy woman who inspires the audience's support for her situation.

Another of the classic composers who backed liberation causes was Beethoven. His opera, Fedelio, is about a man and a faithful woman who tries to free him from prison after he is imprisoned for helping in a revolution (can't remember which one but perhaps Italians from the Austrians — I'll look it up). Tosca by Puccini also has a revolutionary hero and the story describes the way he and his sweetheart are tricked and he is killed by the enemy.

Beethoven was such a believer in freedom that he followed the victories of the French Revolutionists with intense sympathy. He dedicated his famous Fifth Symphony to Napoleon whom he believed was leading the revolutionary armies. When he heard that Napoleon had made himself Emperor he tore the dedication page up. I think this story is well documented.

EL-1-R-48 (over)

I also like folk songs and western songs, Negro spirituals, work songs.

Some other music which might appeal to the people is the light opera or musical comedy or plays (hard to classify) of Kurt Weill and Bertolt Brecht. Brecht, as I am sure you know, was a playwright who fled the Nazis and lived in various Allied countries during World War II. He returned to live in East Germany after the war and was head of a famous experimental theater there. His numerous plays and musicals all deal with communism and freedom struggles and are full of catchy tunes and lyrics. Weill wrote the music. One of the best is Mother Courage about the Hundred Years War, one of the strongest anti-war plays ever written. The Three-Penny Opera, which has marvelous music and poems to match, is a satire on the wealthy and beggers; also makes its points about loyalty (?) in sex and love. I wonder if anybody brought tapes of these really excellent works. Brecht is a poet of some note, also, and I brought a book of his poems which is in the library. Galileo is a thorough study of the conscience of a man of science, inspired by the explosion of the atom bomb and the responsibility of scientists. My students at Merritt liked it, although it is short on romance (as usually conceived) and is very intellectual (that is, the action is that of the soul). It doesn't have much music in it, though.

I don't like musical comedy. I think it's worse than rock. I mean stuff like The Sound of Music. It's escapist and feeds the belief that all will be well in the world (if boy and girl can just get together).

I think you will find that most older people hate rock, but they like musical comedy.

I just would be relieved to have a mixture. I think familiarity will teach people to like things they might not have liked before, and hopefully, "good money will drive out the bad," which I know is contrary to economics but perhaps the case as regards art.

Thanks, sorry I'm so long-winded.

Much love,

Edith Rickey

22-1-R-49

15 February 1978

Dear Dad:

I have two confessions to turn in to you today, for which I am very much ashamed.

Last night I was one of those who didn't raise their hands and volunteer for the test of withstanding pain. I didn't do it the first time, and I also didn't do it when you asked again.

I tried to analyze then why I did not. The basic reason is that, although I am not afraid of many things, I have always been afraid of torture. I don't fret too much, I believe, about pain when I am hurt physically or sick in the course of my natural life, but to be tortured by the enemy is one of my chief dreads. Perhaps because I have a vivid imagination and I have reason to know what the fascists (and the police, and the whole establishment, for that matter) do to people.

I do think that in an actual situation if I were tortured by the enemy, I would not betray my comrades and the cause. I would be so enraged that it would get me through the first effects, and then I would long for the unconsciousness which I would be sure would come.

Nevertheless, I know that I must work on my mind so that I am sure I will be determined to resist, no matter what is done to me.

Thank you, dad. I hope you feel you can trust me when the pinch comes.

Edith Bulles

EI-1-R-50

15 February 1978

Dear Dad:

Here is my second confession.

You asked the other night for people to tell you if they had held back money from the cause while in the States.

I was paid by Bechtel each week, and occasionally I cashed one of my checks instead of turning it in.

This started when I lived at 1029 Geary after becoming communal. I had to get up at 6.00 and leave for work at 7.30, and I could not get up to the Temple for breakfast nor to get a lunch. Toward the end breakfast was not even being served until 8.30 or nine o'clock. People who worked picked up a lunch the night before, but these were not available until late at night; and ex cept on meeting nights I was not there after 6.00 o'clock. I did speak to various people in the kitchen and to Rheaviana about getting some beans and fruit and making my own lunch, but these plans fell through. I should have persisted in this. One reason I did not was that I felt I should have a great deal of raw vegetables to keep my system in order. These were inexpensive, and I did not feel I was cheating the Temple. Another thing I could have done — maybe I could have got a special allowance for food as many seniors did who were on special diets. But it seemed simpler to manage it myself without any red tape.

The trouble is, that as crime usually does, one thing leads to another; and I started buying snacks to eat at night (nuts, dates, even candy). I also paid for having my Indian films videotaped and fixed with preseevative and for such things in connection with my job as farewell presents for fellow-workers, as is the custom in private firms. I was as careful as I could be as I am not an extravagant person, and I gave the Temple my car, two typewriters, the films, a move projector and so on. I also worked overtime quite often to make extra money.

I did not feel guilty because I knew people who were holding back far more than I, and most of the seniors who received food allowances either through ignorance or design used the money for all the wrong kinds of food. I think some people did not turn their checks in at all.

Communal

The above is no excuse, just an analysis of the way it looked to me then. I believe in karma, and I know I will pay for my misdeeds. As a matter of fact, I am paying now, because adjustment here is more difficult after the comparative luxury I had treated myself to.

EE-1-R-51

One other thing Dick Tropp told me I should tell you about.

At a time when I believed I could not take my books with me nor have them shipped by the Temple, I gave my friend in San Francisco, Lorraine Whittemore (formerly de la Fuente) about $50.00 to mail them to me, which she promised to do. She was glad to do this, as she was more worried about my intellectual deprivation than anything else. She put this money into a special bank account.

At Christmas time, my two sisters, Edna and Dorothy, came to San Francisco to be with me before I went to Guyana. Dorothy, who has been very generous with me as long as she thought the money was not going to the Temple (she thinks she hates religion, but I think she is afraid of Jim Jones), gave me about $62.00, on condition that I would not give it to the Temple. She learned about the fund Lorraine was keeping for me and thought that was a good idea. I am to ask Lorraine to send me anything I need.

I decided to use this entire sum for books to benefit our school program and reading material for our members and have already asked her to send some for the adult education program. Dick Tropp is aware of this and suggested the best way to get them here, in his opinion.

I am quite willing to use the entire sum for books and school material which would be approved by you and the school authorities. I also would like to have the money spent before it loses value while in the bank. I think this is the only way that I can get hold of Dorothy's money, as I promised her, and it looks as if we can use that much school material and reading material easily.

I will have a small amount of money coming to me from my sister Edna when she manages to sell a funeral plot inherited from my mother's estate — none of us plan to be buried there.

A suggestion which has nothing to do with what I have written above. It seems a shame to take land out of cultivation by having a cemetery. According to Guyanese law, do we have to have one? I personally would prefer to be burned and have the ashes shrown in the sea. Thank you, Jesus!

An unusual coincidence I wondered if you might want to hear about: Several years ago Liz Forman told me something about Tommy Kice (as I remember it, he was around six then) making swastika signs around (I don't recall whether it was on paper, his school books, or what). Liz interpreted this as indicating that he had been a Nazi in his previous existence and said he was among several Nazis born again in our midst — she thought that was why they were so mean. I believe she presented this as an insight of hers; you remember that she was intensely interested in all things esoteric. I have never discussed this with anybody, nor will I.

some of our young people

Edith Roller

2-52

a tribute to Lynetta By Marguerite Romano

We shall never forget you Lynetta Jones
The years you faced many danger zones
What a proud warrior of strength and determination
You fought a strong battle against that capitalist nation

Do comrads only imagine the pain & aggravation
When the oppressors harassed you and wanted information
About your son who would give freedom to all
Those that would listen and follow his call.

Rest! There was little cause you worked night and day
Your labor was long with hardly no pay
But that didn't stop you or discourage your aim
You toiled anyhow cause socialism was your claim.

There so much more in your storehouse of treasure
That sharing heart that could never be measured
You lived to see Jim's dream fulfilled
A socialist nation he prepared and build.

CHRIS ROZYNKO

~~I'm Chris Rozynko and I am 23 years old. I understand~~

I'm Chris Rozynko, I am an electrician and I am 23 years old. I understand that my sister Sandy wants to see me and has joined the people who are against Jim Jones. I never liked her. She was always degrading my black friends and insulting them. She is a racist and I don't want anything to do with her. She had sex ~~x~~ with Elmer Mertle who has since changed his name to Al Mills. who is Some 30 years older than her. She stood by quietly while they used a young black woman as a house slave. I don't want anything to do with her. ~~xx So~~ ~~don't even suggest that she's my sister.~~

EE-1-R-54

Friday July 1st
7:30 AM

My loving Father:
Just to say hello. I hope you are getting a little rest. I miss you very much know you have to stay where you are needed most. Things are going on ok here
I am planting some mustard seeds today had to stop for 2 days a box of matches exploded in my left hand a big blister formed was sore a little it went down just as though I had opened it. thanks to you my hand is normal not sore I thoughtless threw the burning box in the open draw it went out without starting a fire thanks again for another miracle

EE-1-R-55

Thanks for your daily protection
Hope to see you soon
SOK Rose

R-56

To: Father — From: MORIE RANKIN

LAST MEETINGS Topics

1. You mentioned about the model of living with the act of violence pictured.

2. We talked about John Mumia a Dilemma that being set-up with Tex Chavez, and the fact because he has helped so many black people may be a set-up to make blacks riot and be put in jails.

3. Jerry Barry + Charles William and to get off hard hats + Father asked question about their books on socialism which they [illegible] read and asked questions about what had [illegible] said over the pass 9 days. They were taken off their hard hats Thanks to Fathers Mercy.

Thank you Father

EE-1-R-57

27 March 1978

Dear Dad,

I feel that I should write you, in view of what Terry Buford told me today, so that you won't have to use your revelatory powers, that I have not been in communication with Tim Stein at any time since I learned he was a traitor. I have not knowingly had anything to do with any other traitor.

One thing I believe I should tell you, because he may make something of it, is that once I showed him a coding system used by the CIA called the OTP, or One Time Pad, which I thought might be useful to the Temple and asked him to tell you about it. I don't know whether he did or not. The system itself is not

secret but the fact that one uses it would of course be suspicious. It is possible that the CIA might try to prosecute me for revealing my knowledge. I have recently spoken to Tom Grubb about it with the same motive — making it available to the Temple.

I shall of course be glad to answer any questions.

Edith Rollins

Dear Dad:

Last night in People's Rally, I was one of the people who raised their hands to the question who violated the law of sexual contact with someone else. When I was going with Thomas Johnson, we did have sexual contact. Tommy and I broke up our relationship Dec. 16, 1977. From every mistake I make, I learn a lesson. Before I really thought it was necessary to be with someone or to have sexual relationship to make that other person happy as well as myself. But then, being here and going over the experiences here I come to the realization that self is of the lower plane and to rise to the height of communism, one must be willing to sacrifice self. I am taking heed to the things that you teach and I'm trying with sincerity of heart to apply your teachings to my everyday life. I'll tell you how I feel right now. There are sisters and brothers here that I find very attractive and on the lower plane of mind wouldn't mind having a relationship with. But when I elevate my thoughts, well, I don't find it difficult anymore to put these desires secondary. The thing is I know without a shadow of a doubt that you are the greatest leader that has ever existed, before and after the beginning and the end, the alpha and the omega. I knew it from the very first time I beheld your face in Phila. From that day I made up my mind that one day I would be with you & the family. It took 3 years for me to come but I finally made it. I used to put your picture under my pillow and my so-called husband would enquire of me, why? Well I answered to me he's like a father. I did not know then that the family called you father and when I came to S.F. I was amazed when I heard them say Father! I lived with a Jamaican lady whom she was like a Momma to me for 3 years. She was so warm and friendly and so concerned about me & my kids. She would do anything for us, that's what kind of person she was. She directed me here and told me to leave Phila. and go with my Saviour. I shall never forget her words. I'm so glad I listened when I did leave. At first I thought well I'll never become a true communist for what a struggle it was for me to be surrounded by so many people after being alone actually for many years. When I was withdrawn from people I was alone even though my children were there. I realize that this ~~that~~ is self-center and a low scale of thinking. I used to dwell on the fact that my Mother was in jail and that I would never be with her. I would find myself very depressed and start using the needle to shoot-up drugs. Daddy was sexually attracted

R-61

Daily weighting from garden

August	Egg Plant	Celery	Mustard	Radishes
1	~~1 lb 2 oz~~			
2		~~3/4 oz~~		
3				
4		~~1 lb 10 oz~~		~~5 lb 3 oz~~
5	~~15 oz~~		~~5 lb 2 oz~~	
6		~~1 lb 4 oz~~		
7		~~1 oz~~		

to me when he got me out of the foster homes and I left and ran away when I was 5 yrs. old. There so much but I'll not take up the writing space about the past for Dick Tropp has a chapter in his book that he is going to write reserved for things that were good & bad experiences for the purpose of filling in a chapter. Well, I didn't mind sharing my experiences. But what I'm really concerned about is developing my character into being a strong revolutionist. Its an every minute journey for I want to build up a house; being the old house of capitalism was torn down. I want to acquire knowledge of many things for I was always the type of person to prove and want to explore mysterious things. For instance the fullness of communism! I don't know enough but I know my mind and its interest right now. I grown to realize that in this walk of life you must think of others first and be willing to put oneself last. Conscientious I am, but still not satisfied with myself. I've got to become a better Communist, not for myself but to help others cause I could die tonight but with that thought, well, I want to make sure that I helped someone else. Being on S.A.T. Team has developed my thinking to think what a privilege it is here to live but what a honor it is here to die. I thank you dad for given me such honor. When I was out there covering through the bush I place you in the center of my mind for this gives me strength and courage. Brother Keator is a good friend of mine and he instructs me when I feel that my character is weakening he'll take me about the goodness of you. He's a good and sincere man and I admire him. I am also grateful to you for opening up my under-

standing concerning my children. I didn't mind sharing Verna with the Marshalls since I heard you talk on that subject of children. I'm glad that they are all happy. As a matter of fact all my children are happy cause they have much more than what I could ever dream of in a lifetime. Just to have people around that really care is a blessing. But without your example this wouldn't be so. I have one problem though, Johanna my 3 year old likes to cling to me whereas the other children are so independent. I really hate this clinging for I don't want her to be attached to me. I want her to be free and her mind to advance into sociolum by relating to others and develop her character now when she is young. I only wish that I had such privilege for it would have been so wonderful. I will talk with Sharon Amos when she returns about this matter. Again, I hope to be steadfast and my feet planted on solid grounds so that others will be saved and brought to a land of freedom. Another thing is comprehending, sometimes I would forget things that you read about politics and so forth yet other things I could remember so well. I am dissatisfied with this and hope to conquer the blockage.

I promise always to work hard and better daily for it makes me feel good when I do. I thank you for being Co-Supervisor on Rob Geiger's crew. What a blessing! I tell you the crew is blessed. Rob Geiger is a wonderful person and works so hard. We love him out there on our crew. The folks on our crew call Rob Pa and me Ma! Thats what kind of crew we have. A beautiful family. No one is better than the rest. We all confront

R-62

Excuse the old writing for this is scrape paper Tommy gave to me quite sometime ago

~~OCT 16 Random Work~~
~~MORNING~~

1. ~~[illegible]~~
each other when any problems arise and we all push one another when things seem to weaking. I am grateful to be apart of such working conditions. I could go on and on. Sitting here, I'm watching Celeste on the learning crew. Thank You Dad, she needed that structure. I can see that this will develop her Character. Thank You again for her safety for I didn't hear what you saved her from in Phila., I only caught the ending but I know this she's away from her so called ~~Dad~~ dad who thinks he is a Voodoo God. His white house is surrounded by witchcraft and he digs up bodies and puts them in his home, dresses them with antique clothes and communicates with them. He's weird alright. I'm glad Celeste is millions and millions miles away from him and his fiendish self. Celeste used to be haunted by this black cat coming in her room, fear would be upon her so much, I knew she wasn't lying. She no longer has these fears, I know.

As for as myself, I think you are very attractive on the sexual level too but I'd like to think of you as Dad and Our Leader who is for the people!

Sincerely, Margarita Romano

R-63

12-1-64

Dad,

My personal idea of putting away children is perhaps, hence the same Genocide, suicide from the first crisis. [illegible] was my decision then, and at least change I try to look at every cross logically. If we go back and fight, I think its stupid. (No sense) We'd be wiped out cause of artillery and so forth, fighting here is my desire all right & I'll keep on repeating what you already heard. Anyway, I will fight and die for I know that I can, cause I have already in my mind detached myself from anything holding me back, even my children. Now as far as Stoen, I wish I was a man since he prefers

to be a transvestite, so that I can lure
him to a motel. I like to get him high, then
cut his dick off and torture him to death. Instant
death is too good for him. He needs to feel the
pain of torture, for a man who has supped
with us and now has betrayed us, knowing
what good we do for others, just doesn't deserve
a spontaneous death.
We could get back to fighting. I would
build a tank. Next, we need an
underground tunnel for emergency crises. We
could also make spears and shields. Welders
should make metal knuckles. (Substitute for brass)
P.S. I'm still thinking!!! of more
defenses for
us.
Margarita

17 August 1977

Dear Gene,

After talking to you the other day about when I might expect to go to Freedom Land, I did some thinking and came up with this idea. See what you think of it.

Since you indicated I might be here for a while, say a couple of months, and since at least part of the rationale is the income I bring in to the Temple, I wondered if it might benefit the cause if I planned to stay definitely until 31 December, and then pull out. It is not that I want to linger here; I would be thrilled if I was told to go tomorrow. But there might be a considerable financial benefit if I waited until the end of the year.

Not only would I be drawing my monthly salary (plus about fifty dollars which would comes monthly from the contributions of myself and the company to the retirement plan), but I believe that at the end of the year the company divvies up some of its stock market profits and distributes them to members of the Trust Plan according to their salary range. Of course, I don't know how Bechtel's doing on the stock market this year nor what percentage I could hope to get, but in the past the returns have been gratifying.

I am used to being on my own, so I could fit into any arrangement that was made for my livelihood.

To date, as far as I know, my Temple membership is not known, but something is going to blow it someday, I suppose. For instance, the signed letters I have written to the newspaper might get published. It might be advantageous if I did not abruptly leave the company at this time. If I left at the end of the year, I could get a logical cover story and let them know in advance.

There may be all kinds of reasons this is not a feasible plan; but if it would be of assistance to the Temple, I would be very glad to do it. (Just don't leave me behind forever.) I'll check with you as to the reception of this proposal.

Love,

Edith Phillips

Irene will spend time with her & take her to lunch etc. while her mom is here —

EE-1-R-66

TO: DAD

FROM: PATT RHEA

I WOULD LIKE TO THANK YOU FOR BRINGING ME OUT OF THE HELL I WAS IN.

I HAVE BEEN THINKING ALOT LATELY ABOUT MY COMPANION WE WEREN'T GETING ALONG BEFORE I LEFT. WE BROKE UP FOR 2 WEEKS BUT GOT BACK TOGETHER BUT NOW SINCE I'VE BEEN HERE I DON'T NEED TO USE HIM TO STAY IN A NICE APARTMENT, TO GET MONEY FROM HIS MOM, BUT MOST OF ALL I DON'T NEED HIM SO I WON'T BE ALONE. OUR MARRIAGE WAS BASED ON SEX NOT FRIENDSHIP, NO RESPECT NOR CARING. SINCE I'VE BEEN HERE I'VE BEEN LEARNING TO PUT ALOT OF SELFISH NEEDS IN

22-1-R-67

THE PAST. I'VE ALSO MET SOMEONE I [redacted] CAN TALK TO AND I CARE ABOUT WHOSE NAME IS MARK WAGEVER BUT IT ISN'T A SEXUAL THING. WHAT I WANTED TO KNOW IF HE STILL WANTS TO BE WITH ME I WANT A FEW MONTHS OF GETTING TO KNOW EACH OTHER NO SEX. IF HE DOESN'T AGREE THEN I WOULD RATHER LIVE ALONE NO HARD FEELINGS. BUT I DON'T WANT TO BE USED SEXUALLY ANY MORE

R-68

TO: DAD

FROM: PAT RHEA

PERSONAL

15 September 1977

To the Council

From: Edith Roller

This will probably not be news to you, but I wanted to be sure you are aware of the negative remarks which Mabel Johnson is increasingly spreading around among the membership.

The other night (about Sunday or Monday) she was raving and raising Cain because she had been told she would have to move by Chris Kice. She went up one street and down the other about the leadership moving her around like checkers, or musical chairs, or Russian roulette. She said she was going to refuse to move. She went into the injustice of having to stay here and of the way in which decisions were made about her son.

The next day she told me she didn't trust any of the leadership. She doubted their loyalty. No one did she trust except "my father." And she was going to compile a written document detailing the malefactions of the Temple workers to turn over to Father when she gets to the F.L.

The hearers in the first instance were the people in our apartment, plus Judy Merriam, I believe. I have reason to believe, however, that we were not the only ones who were recipients of her opinion.

On Wednesday I learned before the service that she said Norman Ijames had talked to her, and he said she didn't have to move.

I know, of course, that there are probably reasons why Mabel has to be pacified. Any person as loud as she is is capable of causing trouble with outsiders, and in my opinion she is venomous and wouldn't hesitate to say anything. However, her talk is also dangerous among our members, encouraging them in anarchy and distrust.

I have spent nearly a year at 1029 Geary watching Mabel muscle her way ahead of other people and get special privileges. She is pushy, to say the least. I hope, when we get to F.L., that some way will be found to make such individuals take their fair turn.

Wednesday night during service I watched while Mabel visited person after person, no doubt pouring out her insubordinate comments. You can't say she doesn't communicate.

With regards,

Edith Roller

EE-1-R-69

Oct. 8, 1977

Dear Father.

One year ago today I attended a meeting in Detroit of Peoples Temple Christian Church. I was a drug addict with over 10 yrs use behind me. I had no family to speak of, and no friends I could depend on, not even myself. No future I could look foward to and no past I wanted to look back over. I was tired of living and afraid of dying because I wasn't living by the good book, and I didn't want to go to hell.

Tonight I am going to another meeting of Peoples Temple. a Socialist Peoples Rally. In Jonestown Guyana. My mind is clear, and my body is drug free. I have a Father who works night and day to insure our freedom and who has taught us that life without cause is not worth living. I have a Mother and a family of comrades. In my future there is tomorrow to work for the good of the people and I have a year of Socialism to be proud of. No longer afraid of death. I thank you Father.

Thank Father
Odell Rhodes
8, Oct. 1966 – 8, Oct. 1977

EE-1-R-70

5-20-78
825 Slatten St.
Santa Rosa, Calif.
95404

Dear Jim, Marcie & Karen Dayton,
Have heard some beautiful
things going on in Guyana where
you're concerned. I know that
everyone of you must be fine.
I'm living in Santa Rosa.
Have been for about 3 wks.
now.

I'd love to move to Guyana
where you all live. Would
work as hard as I could.
Would like to work with animals
and/or Senior citizens, or where-
ever you could use one. I
am a psychiatric technician
and could do some counseling.
You God and people have
helped me alot and I'll
never forget it. Now I want
to help you. I receive $315.00
each month from social
security and supplemental

22-1-12 71

security & income together could have up to fly over there

Please write back to me okay? I'd appreciate that. I don't get depressed anymore. Take good care!

Peace be unto you,
Kathleen Reynolds

R-71a

Kathleen Reynolds
825 Slater St.
Santa Rosa, California
95404
U.S.A.

ROSA CA 95404 1973

13c Folk Art USA: Quilts

13c Folk Art USA: Quilts

13c Folk Art USA: Quilts

airmail

Pastor Jim Jones
c/o Peoples Temple
P.O. Box 893
Georgetown, Guyana

R-72

1, ROBERT RANKA

(TEST) NEWS

AFGHANISTAN

THE SOCIALIST LEADER AND HIS SON WERE KILL BY THE REACTIONEST GOVMENT OF AFGHANISTAN WISH LAADE TO THE TAKEOVER BY THE SOCIALIST, THE TAKEOVER TOOK 24 HOURES WITHE HELP OF AIR FORCE. THIS PUT THE GOVMENT CLOSE TO THE USSR AND IS CAUSEING THE SPAN OF IRAN SOME CONSERN, SINCE IT ADDS TO THE LEFTEST NATIONS WISH ALL BUT SURROUND IT

ZAMBEA

THE SOCIALIST AFRICAN COUNTRY WISH MAKE ITS LIVING BY SELLING COPPER, FINDS THAT THIR IS NO MERCY FROM FASCISTS. THE UNITES STATES GOVEMENT DUMP COPPER ON THE COPPER MARKET SO THAT THIR WOULD BE A COLAPSE OF THE PRICE, THE FALLING PRICE IS IN DESNG TO BRING THIS NATION TO SUCH A FINACIAL STATE THAT THE UNITES STATE CAN DICTATE TO ZAMBEA TROUGH THE I.M.F.

ZAMBEA IS APLIDEING FOR A LONE TO BRING ITS ECONOMY BACK TO CONTROL, BUT THE I.M.F. HAS PUT SUCH CONDISHITION ON THE LONE THAT IT WOULD BE IMPOSABLE FOR ZAMBEA TO ACCEPT.

SOME OF THE CONDISHITIONS ARE THAT ZAMBEA STOP THE HELP THAT IT IS GIVING TO ZAMBAWES STRUGGLE, THAT THE CENTRAL BANK OF ZAMBEA BOT A MIMBER OF THE I.M.F. AS THE SECTION EXCITIVE IN CARGE THAT THAY LAY OFF WORKER IN THE MINES.

ZAMBEA HAYS A PROGRAM OF COOPERATIVE LIKE GUYANA BUT LIKE GUYANA IS VERY SLOW IN PUTING IT IN EFECT. THE COOPERATIVE [illegible] FEED ALL THE PEAPLE YOU CAN NOTEA?

COPPER EC-1-R-73

ROBERT [illegible]

1.B

(TEST) NEWS

THE RED BERGADE

THE RED BERGADE IS AN URBAN GREALLA MOVEMENT
THAT IS DEDICATED TO THE [illegible]
OF THE TALKING CLASS BY [illegible]
ABOUT THE TOTAL CALAPS OF THE SOCIETY OF
BOUTH SOCIALIST (AND COMMOUNEST) AND CAPITALIS
BY BRING ABOUT A NEUCLER WAR, OUT OF
WISH WILL COME NUCIEUS OF COMMOUNEST
THAT WILL BE THE TRUE REPERSENTERS
OF THE PEPOL. THE RED BERGAD USES SUCH
TACKTIC AS ATACKS ON CRIME'S OF THE FOTA
AT THE HEADS OF INDOSTRY'S AND COMERCE.
THE RED BERGADE HAS NOW CAPTURED, AND
IS NOW HOLDING PRISONER, A POLITICAL CRIMAL,
ALADRO MARO, A FORMER PRIM MINESTER
OF ITALY.
THE RED BERGADE, IN HOLDING MARO IS HOPE-
PING TO FREE POLITICAL PRISONERS IN EXCH-
ANCH FOR MARO (IT IS NOT WORKING, CAP
ITIALIST 'DONT STAND TOGATHER, AND WONT
STAN BEHIND MARO)
URBAN GREALLAS DO AT TIMES DISTORY
FATRORY AND OUTHER OBJETS OF THE
CAPITALIST PROPERTY, BUT THIS TACKTIC
IS NOT GOOD BECAUSE, IT PUTS WORKER OUT
OF WORK BOUTH IN THE LONG AND
SHERT AND THE POORE END UP PAYING FOR
THE FATORY OR OUTHER OBJECT.
FERST WORKERS AR DIS PLACE BY THE
CLOSE DOWN, IN REBULDING OF [illegible]
BY OUTOMATION, AND THES OBJECT ARE
INSURD BY INSURANC COMPYES WISH ARE
BACK BY GOVMENT AGENT WISH ARE
SUPORT BY TAX DOLLARS

R-14

3/12

Dear Dad,

I have had selfish thoughts about my oldest sister's illness (Cathy) and @ one time could not understand why you could not heal her like you've healed many others whom have had kidney problems. I'm sorry I have had these thoughts. Now that I live in a socialist community and am not just hearing about socialism, I can understand our reason for living and that we must sacrifice and play our part now because you Dad have played our part for us up to today (and always will). I understand our people do not live forever and that our cause is a reality and we must give our lives @ any time for what we believe in (if we are really principaled Socialists). Others die not for the cause but because they @ one time were unfaithful at the blessing they received.

Dad, I find it hard @ times to take the pressure of dealing c̄ peoples medical problems day after day. But I think twice when I realize that you take care of our problems every minute of the day & night no matter how big or small. At least we can get away from it for a few hours, but you never do.

I have accepted my sisters death and realize she had every opportunity to be with us but chose not too. I thank you greatly for giving me the blessing of knowing she will come back in one of our children in the future in our cause and will never have to suffer the stress of capitalism which destroyed her health since she was a child.

Thank you dad for letting me be honest with you and myself. I have always looked up to you as a leader and a real dad because you've shown your real feelings and you've shown me concern + love which my ex-dad never did. My attraction to you is like a daughter-dad attraction. I respect you for giving me strength and teaching me to be like you each day.

Thank you dad,

Liz Ruggiero

To
DAD

R-16

To DAD
FROM PATI Rhea

I get hostil when it seems I dont have enough time, & I have to rush, Also when it seems people love giving out orders when people steal when people take up your time & ours unnecesarily

my sexual attraction ARE You MARK WAGNER & DANNY marshal

ZE-1-R-77

11 ~~Basically A Shallow Note~~

BUT I Need to SAY Somethi

TO DAD,

I KNOW that I AM NOT really A "doctor", The situation was beyond my capacity + I will NOT forget that. KIND of humbling ANYway. Maybe there was nothing that could be done except to be out of the way when a body is going to die? I DON'T KNOW. THERE is So much I DO NOT KNOW + So much yet I have to do JUST to watch out for the health of the People here, I am already many people behind + New problems present each day AN overload.

I Need the quilt.

Larry Schaut

Radder, Reginald

EE-1-R - 78.

TO FATHER

SHARON AMOS AND MYSELF HAD STARTED A BIG BROTHER PROGRAM TO SPEND MORE TIME WITH, AND GIVE MORE ATTENTION TO YOUNG CHILDREN WHO DONT OTHERWISE GET ENOUGH ATTENTION. WITH THE COOPERATION OF THEIR SUPERVISORS THE YOUNG BROTHERS WERE ALLOWED TO SPEND ONE NIGHT A WEEK IF THEY FOLLOWED "PRINCIPLE" FOR THAT WEEK. (WE DONT USE THE TERM, BE GOOD) THIS GAVE ME A CHANCE TO TALK TO THE CHILD ABOUT BED WETTING OR BEHAVIORAL PROBLEMS IN A POSITIVE ATMOSPHERE, AND WORK OUT SOLUTIONS WITH THE CHILD.

MOST CHILDREN WERE ASSIGNED BY SHARON A. AND I REPORT TO HER ON ALL PROGRESS OR SETBACKS. OR ANY CHILD OTHER CHILDREN WERE ALLOWED TO SPEND THE NIGHT BECAUSE WE FELT WE COULD NOT SHUT OUT ANY CHILD WHO ASKED.

I HAVE A LOFT WITH A RAILING THAT HAS BEEN CHECKED BY LUCIUS BRYANT, AND PRONOUNCED SAFE, I HAVE COVERED A MATTRESS WITH PLASTIC AND PROVIDED THIS IS CLEARED AND THE CHILDREN ARE ALLOWED TO SPEND THE NIGHT AGAIN, I WOULD LIKE TO HAVE A BLANKET MADE INTO TWO SLEEPING BAGS SO I CAN HAVE ONE ON HAND AND ONE BEING WASHED.

THERE ARE OTHER PROGRAMS WE WOULD LIKE TO START LATER, BUT I WOULD LIKE TO HAVE CLEARANCE FOR THE BOYS TO BE ABLE TO SPEND THE NIGHT AGAIN

THANK FATHER

EE-1-R-79 Odell Rhodes

PP-SA-1-37

P-80

TO: FATHER
FROM: ODELL RHODES
SOUTH CHILDRENS
PROGRAM

8, NOV, 77

TO: FATHER

FROM: ODELL

I AM SEXUALLY ATTRACTED TO SHIRLEY EDWARDS, TOI FONZELLE, JUDY IJMES, MAUREENE TALLY, AND ANITA KELLY.

THERE ARE PROBABLY MORE BUT EACH TIME I ATTEMPT TO WRITE THIS I DRAW A BLANK. I REALISE THESE ARE PURELY SEXUAL ATTRACTIONS.

THE PERSON I THINK I LIKE IS NOT HERE YET.

THANK FATHER

Odell Rhodes

AND ONE OLDER WOMAN, ANNETTE JONES

22-1-R-81

TO FATHER
FROM ODE 11

R-82

TO DAD
FROM PAT JARA

FIRST DAD I WOULD LIKE TO THANK YOU FOR SAVING ME FROM GETTING ARTHRITIS AND P[illegible] CRIPPLED THE REST OF MY LIFE BUT ALSO GIV[illegible] ME THE OPPORTUNITY TO EXPERICE BREIFLY THE PAIN OF HAVING IT. ALSO I THANK YOU FOR CHANGING MY NAME, BUT I [illegible] NOT LIKED UP TO IT AND I AM SORRY [illegible] ALL I'VE DONE IS SHIT ON YOU AFTER ALL YOU'VE BEEN THROUGH ALL BECAUSE OF MY OWN SELFISH ASS. I'M PUTTING ANOTHER BURDEN ON YOU, FOR BREAKING THE 3RD RELATIONSH[illegible] I HELD OPPRESS WOMAN AND COULD HAVE GOT[illegible] MYSELF PREGNATE WHICH AT THE TIME I DIDN'T FEEL GUILTY ABOUT BUT NOW I DO. BUT AFTER WE WENT THROUGH THIS WHICH DIDN'T LAST EVEN 1 MINUTE BECAUSE HE FELT [illegible] WE TALKED AND HE TOLD ME HE THOU[illegible] THAT WAS WHAT HE THOUGHT I WANTED [illegible] TIME. I TOLD HIM ABOUT ITS BEEN HARD FO[illegible] ME TO RELATE TO PEOPLE BECAUSE OF MY [illegible] AND HOW I FELT USED AND HOW IN THE PAST I FELT USED BECAUS I GOT RAPED 4 different times by At Least 20 people & 3 WAS IN A MONTHS TIME PERIOD. AFTER THIS HE WAS SORRY ABOUT WHAT HE HAD SAID.

8-1-12-83

ALSO THAT BECAUSE OF MY PAST HE SAID IF I NEVER WANT TO DO IT AGAIN IT WAS FINE BECAUSE THAT WASN'T WHY HE IS WITH ME. AFTER THIS I'M ABLE TO TALK FRISER TO HIM. I KNOW ALSO ABOUT HOW HE FEELS ABOUT ASHA. BEING YOUNG AS HE IS I NEVER WOULD HAVE EXPECTED ANYONE TO WANT TO BE INVOLVED IN THIS KIND OF SITUATION TO THE POINT OF CARING FOR HER LIKE SHE IS. BUT ANYWAY AT THE WOMANS MEETING IT WAS DECIDED I START 3 MO. OVER 2 MO NO TALKING + 1 MO WEARING A SIGN. BUT THROUGH ALL THIS I HAVE NOT LET IT AFFECT MY WORK I PLAN TO WORK HARDER AND KEEP A GOOD ATITUDE. BECAUSE THIS I CONSIDER TO BE AN EXAMPLE TO OTHERS I LEARNED WHEN WE HAD OUR TALK AND DECIDED THAT SEX COULD BE DONE WITHOUT. THIS WILL ALSO BRING ME CLOSER TO BEING A ZERO PERSON WEARING THE SIGN AND ALL. ONCE AGAIN I WOULD LIKE TO SAY I AM SORRY. AND FROM NOW ON ALL YOU'LL GET TO GET IS GOOD REPORTS AND A MORE RESPONSIBLE ATITUDE FROM ME

Thank you
[illegible]

R-84

22-9-15

August 4 77

Dear father you Brought
us over heure to be save
from get killed By the New
ton Borwm in Dard the
concentration camp in
to be free from Race state
so we can be free
thank you father
Lulu Ruben

in you Brouth us over heure
to sarlsson & artquick in give
us a Beautiful home of freemond
Land se can Rais food to feed our
self in the hengry Peable of the
World

EE-1-R-85

Gloria Rosa

Socialism is Dil for what
you Believe in and Socialism
is for Every man and women
and Child to be Free
and free and Dee if we shall
not all Get Tell we should
just Dil for what we Believe
in and that stands for
Socialism for all People and
Really thing if we should
have to Dil that one day we
all will come Back in a
Nothy Body But we will Be
much stronger a Lotter we
together But if that should
happen to take one of us
just Better take up all
we are all Non violence
People all we are is to Be
free and just left along
here in Guyana But we will
not give up what we stands for
we will all Dil first
For what we work Hard for

EE-1-R-BG

Rhonda Rachelle Pogue

C-22

Father

The reasons why I left the states. to get away from the Neutron Bomb. The Neutron Bomb can be set to Kill all People, in an area, and not touch one Building, or piece of Papper. And the Khome-tric Theory, is are People of color were ~~A~~ slaves in the begining, and should be slaves in the end. also to be safe from Senate Bill 1427. if an officer asked you a question, and your ~~an~~ answer was not what he thought in his mind then you could be taken to Jail. To Build a new world, in a free and Black Society. Where color don't mean a thing. To me free from Martial law, and concentration camps. not having to worry about a fascist state. food shortage, also water shortage. Earth quakes. Race Riots. Being Put down Because of color. not haveing Paying jobs. cost of liveing going up. Money value going down.

Father their are more reasons, but I ~~cant~~ cant think of them. EE-1-R-87

Father

K-88

I left America because it was threatened
with nucular war, Nutron bombs
~~Cmbalion~~ Concentralion Camps, bill 1927
The chemicals that just kill a certain group
of people Blacks and Indians

Mary Rodgers

22-1-R-89

I was glad to leave america
to avoide concentration camps
nuculer war, nutron bombs,
chemicals that only kill Indians
and blacks, bill 1127

Ewa Mc[illegible]

EE-1-R-90

Sometime when I go to Bed at night I
cry myself to slep because I wonderful
many people can't understand what is going
on. And I know they see around them
and can see what is going on.
Why in the hell people can't live
[illegible] another. Please people after
this war is over and if we live to see
this beautiful place again let's live
as one to our Sisters and Brothers.

Georgia Robertson

22-1-R-91

To: Julia

From: Mary R.

SUBJECT: Suicide of Protest

1. This is perhaps unrealistic romanticism. However a possible drastic (in effect only) move to draw attention to our position regarding political sanctuary would be for one person (me) to jump off of a high building in a public place in Georgetown; leaving a suicide note stating it was a "suicide of protest" for a political conspiracy by the C.I.A., U.S. Treasury, etc., and framed harassments including child ~~[illegible]~~ abduction charges, etc, and finally calling for understanding and sanctions from the conspiracy.

2. This may get us the opposite result, I realize, and would only see it's effectiveness as a possibility as a final act before another final act if it didn't get any results.

3. I readily volunteer for the suicide protest. My familiarity with the Guyanese people would give more exposure to us. It would also release me from the hell of living if it be approved.

4. Don't worry, I would not take such a matter into my own hands. I am not contemplating suicide; only wishing I was dead. It makes me creative, if not realistic.

EE-1-R-92

S

HUGHES, FIELDS & STOBY,
LEGAL PRACTITIONERS,
62 HADFIELD & CROSS STREETS,
GEORGETOWN.

REGISTERED A.R.

AIR MAIL

R627696

Mrs Joyce Touchette
Jonestown
Port Kaituma
Northwest District

1-5-1-33

~~PAINT (PER CHECKER)~~

11/79

1 Opaline Green
19 Soft Mint
41 Chiffon Yellow
40 Bandana (Light Blue)
27 Apricot Pink
3 Southern Cream
5 Tuscan Rose
1 Azure Blue
Flame Red
3 Jasmine Yellow
0 Orchard Green
0 Black
0 Brown
1 Lilac Yellow
9 Blue Icing
96 Slate Undercoat
16 Promise Green
White (Marine Paint)

18) Angela DAVIS
19) Brezhnev USSR
CASTRO Cuba
ARAFAT Israel
20)
21) (He lives) = Z
22) A prisoner that has been moved from jail to jail. And is sentenced with death
23) A woman that was attacked by a Petro guard, she kills and she is being charged with murder.

88-1-5-2

MARK Sly Test Fri: 6/16/78

(1.) Enemys of Communism: Soc. Democracy is when the Government provides Advantages to the people to make them think they are getting it good.
Also it makes a crime mistake by not removing the government, but working with it and putting in their own Socialist leaders.

(2.) (3.) Terrorism) is when a person goes out and kills someone or Cops for the people for nothing
Arm Struggle) is when a person or people fight or Destroy a Government that is oppressing people.

(4.) (14.32) No/ Flighting) No Striking) No Protesting
If you are in a Demonstration and the workers is Damaged even if you didn't do it. You can be Prosicuted. If a policman think that you might commit a crime, you can be arrested.
If a policman is after someone that has committed a crime he can shoot into a crowd and not be responsible for what happens.

(5.)

(6.) Jhowa Makoma told Carter to "Kiss his Big Fat Black Ass" when Carter told him to not use Racism and Cultural Trips.

(7.) Every Fiction Religon of Materialism is used to oppress you. To keep those minds off what's hapening in the world.

(8.) Greece and U.S. Both Now and Where not letting the people say do or change every opression or they would Both be constituted A Fashist State.

(9.) The police work hard to make the Government look good not to help anyone. If they were helping anyone, they while helping to get the Napalm killed.

(10.) They are leaders of the AF'can Gorilla Fighting in Rodisha or Zimbabwe.

(11.)

(12.) They are more of less fighting over land and Bodies.

(13.)

(14.) He told the USSR to stay Troops and under reacting out of Africa.

(15.) France Met shu why.

(16.) U.S. and China

(17.) Shut your Mouth and ask for a lawyer and Politics

FROM: NANCY SINES.

I FEEL THAT SOCIALISM COMMUNISM IS THE ONLY DECENT WAY TO LIVE; THE ONLY SOLUTION TO FASLIST MENTALITY; THE ONLY WAY OF LIFE WORTH LIVING AND DYING FOR.

MY BELIEFS ARE BASED ON THE TEALHING I HAVE GOTTEN FROM YOU, JIM JONES, AND THE LITTLE I HAVE PICKED UP FROM READING OF LENIN, CHE, AND OTHERS TRYING TO LIVE A SOCIALISTIC LIFE. IT IS THE ONLY WAY ALL PEOPLES WILL FIND EQUALITY. YOU ARE THE ONLY TRUE DICTATOR TO THE PROLETARIAT FOR THE WORLD TO FOLLOW. HAVING THE PRIVELEDGE OF LIVING THE PAST 5 YEARS WITH THIS ORGANIZATION HAS BEEN

22-1-5-4

THE ONLY TIME DURING MY 28 YEARS OF LIFE THAT I HAVE FELT FREE, CARED FOR, AND AT PEACE WITH MYSELF. THE HEDONISTIC, CAPITALISTIC SOCIETY MADE ME FEEL DISGUSTED AND HOPELESSLY LOST. I HAD NO MEANING OR REASON FOR THIS THING CALLED LIVING. I AM GRATEFUL FOR THESE YEARS WITH YOU AND MY FAMILY. I AM GRATEFUL FOR THE TIME HERE IN JONESTOWN TO SHOW ME IT CAN HAPPEN IN OUR TIME, AND DID, IF THAT'S THE CASE. THE TIMES I HAVE FELT COMPLETELY AT PEACE ARE THOSE TIMES THAT I HAVE CEASED LOOKING AT MY OWN. THANK YOU.

SE 5-1 SE

I

D HOW UDY KILL OUR ENAMY:

1) I WOULD UES A RILFE BE COUSE IT CAN BE USE WITH OUT THE HELP OF OUTHER (AND IT CAN BE USE AT LONG RANG (1000 YARDS) ||

C 2) WHAT IS YOUR SEXUL FELING?
BISEXUL, I LIKE BOTH MEN AND WEMEN, GREED

3) WHAT WOULD HAPEN IF FATHER WAS KILL
a) THE MOVENENT WOULD GO DOWN TO A LESSER THEN NOW! IN SOUCH THINGS AS PERSONAL ATENSHON TO SENIORS NEED
b) IT WOULD NOT BE ABLE TO REMAIN OUT OF SCHOOL AND MEDICA REGULASHONS OF GUYANA
c) IT WOULD NOT BE ABLE TO KEEP THE MORAL STANDER AND WOULD HAVE RURIGHT OUT ALL REGULACHONS OF THIS CO OP
d) A SMALL GROP WOULD COME TO POWER OUT OF NESSEITY.

4) HOW DO YOU ~~FEEL~~ FEEL ABOUT DEATH
I AM NOT AFRADE TO DIE, BUT I DO LIKE LIVEING

5.) THING YOU MISS IN THE U.S.
I MISS THE KONENENT OF STORS FOR THINGE WANT OR NEEDET

6) WOULD YOU KILL YOUR COMPENION OR CHILD IF SEH TURN TRITOR
YES

C 7) HOW WELL DO I LIVE WITH BATTLE TENSHON WE LIVE UNDER
I AM NOT TENST OR NEVEUS, THE WHITE NIGHT DO TRY MY PASHOUNT?

22-1-3-4

II

8.) WHAT HAVE YOU HERE IN THE NEWS LATELY
THE INCREASING RACISM, THE MOVE FROM
THE COSTON AND LEGOAL PROCEDURES

9
WHAT IS SOCALISAM TO ME
SOCALISAM IS THE FREST STEP UP ~~AT~~ IT IS
THE BEST WAY TO LIVE NOW.

To
FATHER

S-7

S-2-1-35

ing of normal people. you talked about Russia
wing aid to angola and the U.S. didn't like this
and about the workers the 17 that were killed in
this plant because of unsafe working areas in
Philadelphia. You talked about the Nazi uprising
and the coming of swastikas and passing Hitler like the
same media.
Russia claimed they could make the neutron bomb
in 96 years if the U.S. starts with it.
and the Vietnam bomb too look in the 50's
In zaire where they put a puppet
[illegible]
[illegible]
I will try to get more of the
as much as I can.

Your Son.

Kevin Smith

EE-1-5-7

To DaD Personel

From Kevan Stubbs.

1-5-81-2

Socialism Ist ① Charlie Simon
6-9-78

1. Revisionism, Social democracy, Anarchism, Trotskyism.

2. Prop. 13 passed 2-1, where 7 million dollars was allocated in California for train programs + welfare, now going for military supplies + war.

3. Armed struggle - fighting for a cause - Revisionist do not believe in terrorism for they believe in revolution by peaceful means. Example of Terrorism: Killing of Newspaper Businessman + his Husband.

Chr 90 to jail 1437 ② for H. Picketing, ~~Strike~~ ③ will not 5 st. to remain silent, ④ leafletting, ⑤ demonstrating ⑥ lying to a government employee, ⑦ Striking, ⑧ assembling for a strike, ⑨ talking against the government

5. Ethiopia

6. Joshua Nkomo to Carter -

EE-1-5-9

7. They're an opium to the people because they have people believing in abstract and material things which are false realities when you can only become anything through work. But they's problems to a sweet bye & bye. No condoms. Bureaucratic Money.

8. By its Corrupt Governmental Practices violence, lying, Jim Crow, Coverups, privatism, injustice, assassinations, poor medical care, no police protection.

9. Armed struggle - people fight for a reason example Red Brigade in Italy (Bombed the Christian Democrats) Terrorism - Use of Violence without a cause & simple - Vietnam War so if I get angry - Killed someone.

10. Because they were told not to.

10. Nkomo - they want their own rule and want to be free.

10. Patriotic Front - Zimbabwe.

11. SALT - because some of their countries are withdrawing

12. Says USSR has it missiles pointed at her.

13. Emerande - Ship Ported in

Test 6-9-98 Charlie Amin
pp. #3

S.F. and was gladly received by
Mayor Moscone. 1000 Women
Rodhen Ropes and Killed and had
ette Rod stenden from it.

14. That they Withdraw from Africa
or nuclear war.

15. Navy withdrawal Sweden - Tired of fighting USA
war.

16. ~~To~~ China

17. Contact here and don't say -
anything.

18. ~~[illegible]~~ - Angola Soviet

19. Sadat - Egypt.

Israel Begin
Ian Smith Zimbawe

Vorster South Africa.
Breshnev - Russia
(Over)

5-11

20. James

21. A group liberalist.

22. ~~John~~ is a 16 y/o in prison in Alabama U.S. ready to be executed - he couldn't be proved by he would like to help others

23. Joan Little - She had been raped by a warden in jail - she killed him now she is awaiting execution

sent a letter out by an inmate having telling about the jail ~~there~~ there, would be hard on food, had to drink urine water, and etc.

Death

I have thought of Death many times, and I look forward to it, you have taken away all fears that I once had, ~~Had~~ Now Death is welcomed.

Your Death

I have thought of this Also - Which is very Depressing, But if the Struggle is to continue then everything must be considered, One thing I worry about is this, Although I have admiration for many of the people on Security - I feel No one possesses the character, the committment and the selflessness that Dad has And Because of this I feel that in the event of your Death, the Dictatorship of the Proletariat could Become facist trying to maintain unity, and compliance of the organization, One Suggestion is

2 present this could Be a committee of 5 people who make all the Decisions, of course, I feel the people need a personality to look up to, But a committee should run the internal structure of this organization in the event of your Death.

methods to get Enemies —

1 Blood — I think that once we know where all Enemies are — We should watch them Note All Habits and the like — and then Kill them — ~~Accident~~, make it look like an accident, just Plain Shot them, Poison, But All must Pay for their crimes against the People, as for Enemies ~~of~~ in Gov. well the Same Basic's Apply — But as for the Killing — Probably assassinate By Rifle

H-S

3.

would probably be the easiest. ~~Cons~~ Because it would be hard to get close to them. OR we could sacrifice ~~of~~ our lifes getting them. Head-on car crash —

Bombs —

Fears — I fear to be a vegatable — I dont mind dying — But I Dont want to live like that.

When I am out in the Bush, I fear snakes — Maybe some of the others on the Security could help me with this.

I fear the loss of respect from my peers, although I Dont think many respect me, I Dont like to loose face.

(Prepared to kill wife or child if turned traitor) — I ~~that~~ know

4

I could kill Anyone for the sake of the Cause. I have thought about it. I am Sure, I could kill my Creator with No-Feelings.

(Miss Abbot States)
All I Miss is HamBurgers, Pastries, Candy Bars, I miss them, But it means Nothing to me.

(Sexual feeling)
I Am Pretty Disgusted with sex in General, I do find pleasure in it, But also I feel guilt, like as if I am using the other person, So at this point it is very conflicting for me,
As for Preference - I think older Women are more appealing Between 25-40.

5

(Sexual Feeling Related to Carrying a gun)

Carry a Guns - Gives me a powerful feeling, a feeling that is sometimes scary when you think about it, Plus a lot of Responsibility, you must always be alert.

(News) - the Dollar continues to ~~Drop~~ Drop, (which I'm grateful for) - Frame ups on progressive congressmen - like Charles Diggs, and Miller,

E.S.Red and LeBanon - conflict that continues, and probably will - forever.

(Socialism to me)

The concept of Socialism, Dads Socialism, is Everything to me, It's Everything we Have Built, and represents Dad struggle over two years

5-17

6

and Socialism Represents the unity of our people, there Survival, our children Survival — ~~I hope~~

(Major threats to our people here & there.)

Both Here and there we must think of the Reactionary elements among us, Plus we must identify them. Also a threat here is food, Due to the economic State of Guyana — I think once our Ship is ours — we should go to other countries and get supplies — other major threats are cutting off of monies. And also, I think we should worry about Frame-ups of our People in the STATES.

Bob Shad 81-S

EAST HOUSE

CHLORPROMAZINE HCl 100 mg - 500, 500, 500

POTASSIUM CYANIDE - 500g - 3 bottles

CHLORPROMAZINE 50 mg - 500, 500

Butubarbital - 100 mg - 5 bottles

SS-8-5-79

TO: DAD
FROM: DOUG SANDERS
SUBJ: SELF EVALUATION

If something were to happen to you, I know that I would act emotionally at first and try to locate who did it and try to get revenge by torturching them. But after careful thought I know that the protection of the collective is the thing that must be taken care of. I would want to declare martial law and set up tight internal and external security. I would find out how we stand in the food, medical, and fuel situation. The people that know about ~~the~~ the connections we have in the government should use them for our protection. If necessary we should prepare to board our boat and leave to go to the Soviet Union or Cuba, or move ~~off~~ our whole population into the jungle for defense. Whatever moves we make we have got to show solidarity and stay in the struggle for Socialist change.

In my sexual life I have many homosexual desires. I have strong feelings for Rickey Johnson, Greg Watkins, Chuck Kirkendall and Albert Touchette. I have not had a homosexual relationship since being a child and my feelings aren't strong enough at this time to get into one. I still have a lot of desire to go with several women at once. I have feelings for my companion Dorothy Sanders, for Margarita Romano, Jackie Rochelle (her work production

turns me off), and Paulette Jackson. I would desire a relationship with any of these. I also have sexual feelings for some of the young teenagers, Anita March, Yvette Muldrow, Lisa Wright and one other adult, Dorothy Rollins. I have a hangup about being possessed by someone or belonging to them. I am still insecure about women's feelings toward me and I have hurt many because of it. I am trying to deal with my present situation about who I want for a companion and I believe that I will stick with my companion Dorothy Sanders. The only sexual life I have had in the past five months is to jack-off. This creates no problems and keeps me out of trouble. Even though I have an extra big ego I still don't want to hurt anybody so this is going to create another problem with Margarita. I would rather end up hurt than to hurt Margarita or Dorothy though it will be hard to prevent. I have kissed Margarita a lot more than I have kissed Dorothy since I've been here and almost all of my feelings toward Margarita are sexual even though we can communicate on a heavy level. There is very little communication between Dorothy and me but because she leaves me alone is why I care for her. I would feel a lot of guilt about leaving her after all the mess I put her through for years.

My feeling about death is that I would rather be dead than go through life. Death is easy but living and working until death is hell. I would like to see

12-5

you dead also than to suffer all this hell of living for us. I know that dying for a cause is honorable and it means that it is not necessary to repeat this life cycle.

My fears are few. I have a fear of the feeling of fear I also fear getting into any trouble or getting written up for something really bad. On my job I fear climbing tall poles.

I really like guns and they represent a penis symbol for me. I really get a feeling of power when I have one. I also have a lot of respect for guns. I like to keep them clean and operating properly and try to follow the safety rules that govern them. If I accidently shot someone I couldn't get over the guilt and pain especially if it was one of our socialist family members. I would really like to go out with Steven and target practice or hunt but I try not to let it show.

The things I miss about the States is my privacy, getting high by smoking marijuana, going to the beach, and buying new things. I also miss my daughter and son Angela & Marshall Sanders. I miss a lot of the modern conveniences like washing machines and I miss cooking for myself.

If it became my duty to kill anyone for this cause to continue I would not hesitate to do so. Before I came into the cause I was going to be a small time hit-man and I ~~think~~ know that I could kill ~~anyon~~ anyone

5-27

even my wife or child if it becomes necessary. Death also ends suffering and if a loved one or anyone else were suffering unbearable I could also do mercy killing knowing that they would be better off. Also if I had to kill someone to keep them from talking too much or being tortured, I would rather kill them. Revolution is tough and to defeat capitalism I would do anything.

Socialism is my life and is what I want to die for. It means equal opportunity of education for all, the best of medical care from people that care and it is all free. It means receiving the full benefits of our labor and total cooperation with labor and supervised. Socialism means that nobody goes hungry or without equal clothing. Socialism is the only way for the world to survive and without it we are just animals. I will die for it because it is the only thing worth living for.

On the subject of things I miss from the States, my privacy is very selfish because our children need all the time we can spend with them. The drugs are put on the young people to keep them from rebelling from the capitalist rule. Buying new things when Blacks and Brown children are starving is insensitive and counter-revolutionary.

The main danger to us in the States are the traitors, the news media, and the I.R.S. The traitors

can be taken care of by assasination on the streets. A .32 calibre weapon with silencer ~~on~~ hidden under a coat could do it. Also a silenced weapon made to fire from a brief case could knock one out in the middle of a crowd. Explosives wired into the electrical system of their car is a fast and easy method. If their meeting place could be found I could conceal a small but powerful explosive to myself and take out as many as I can along with myself.

Some of the news of last week was that the Soviet Union warned the U.S. again about the neutron bomb and the Soviets anounced they have a super weapon to counteract any missels coming their way. The Soviets also announced that they may have to manufacture a neutron bomb. Mexico is protesting against the U.S. using the K.K.K. as border patrol. The Black liberation fighters in Zimbawe have closed off all main arteries of supplies to the major cities and are winning even though they have to fight against Ian Smith's air force.

THANK YOU DAD
Doug Sonder

8-25

TO DAD

FROM DOUG SANDERS

5-4-78

Dear Dad,

I, Pauline Simon, would like to thank you for the awareness and sensitivity that you are developing in us from your constant talks you give us. I also that you for taking away the ignorance that had left us blind for so many years, and without courage. I am very glad that you are motivating us to be prepared for anything and everything to bring about a badly needed social change.

This has give me purpose to my life and courage. I am willing to live or die, which ever is deemed necessary to get the oppressed free so we will or at least our children, will be able to live in a world of justice and equality for all.

I willgo where ever communism sends me and do what ever is required of me for the wiping out of facism which has tortured and killed so many people. I dedicate my life to this worthy cause and nothing matters to me now but the victory of communism all over this earth.

Again I thank you for showing us the way and giving our lives purpose. I"m willing to take liberty or death. I will fight until either is attained.

Pauline Simon

SE-1-5-26

To DAD:

Thank you for Saving Martin Luther when he was born with the Cord wrapped around his neck. Thank you DAD

Delia & Eugene Smith

55-1-B-27

4 Very good message 1½ min 3 18 & 10 Ex two minutes 5½ Clergy Speed

(1) The four enemies of Communism are
A Anarkism B Social Democracy (C) Testoskyism (D) Revisionism

(2) This Bill is passed in Calif. was promoted by Jarvis Also its passed in N Jersey it has put over 50,000 out of jobs the welfare and other things are going down One of our members was put out of a job. Younger supported the bill and he won out over Davis in the Primary governors election.

Very good Young fellow Many fellow Cut out

(3) Arm struggle is fighting with guns and anything you can get trying to win. Terrorist act is any baseless murder to frighten people Also Moro death

(4) (1) Dont lie to I.R.S (2) Cant Harbor a Criminal (3) Dont talk to newspapers about a Government Crimit. (4) Cant leaflet (5) Cant picket a Courthouse while a trial is in progress (6) Cant take the 5th Amendment (7) Police can shoot in a crowd and kill any one and nothing will be done about it.

(5) Cholera broke out in Ethopia

(6) He told Carter "Get the Hell out of here" (Kiss my big fat ass)

(7) All these things are to get people to take their mind off the real struggle and while they are being more & more oppressed by the Capitalist.

(8) They are both facist.

(9) Because he was a witness

(10) They are leaders of the Patartic Front and are trying to liberate Zimbabwe.

(11) He wanted the military to be withdrawn.

(12) They are fighting over the border and a racist problem

EE-1-5-28

(13) The Chilean Ship Esmaldro (Esmaraldo) is now docked in S.F Harbor the Crew was received by Mayor Moscone in grand style this ship while in Santiago Chile was used as a torture ship and many people were killed (women too) on it.

(14) Carter wants disarmment talks

(15)

(16)

(17) You should ask the charge you are being held on but then you shouldn't give out with any information only ask to call your atty.

(18) Angela Davis - She told that Socialism would win - She's not willing to have struggle continue to live high on the hog etc

(19) Sadat - Egypt, Begin - Israel - Castro - Cuba Ian Smith - Zimbabwe, Vester Breznev - USSR

(20) Life Magazine

(21) ~~He alive~~ I'm alive He's dive

(22) Johnnie Harris was on Death row in an Alabama Prison sneaked a letter out telling about prison conditions

(23) Was in Prison, killed a prison ~~guard~~ guard who ~~tried~~ raped her. → North Carolina

Hydrochloroquinine

Take 2 of the orange tablets + take B/p each hour to see effect of no response may take 2 more. usual dose is 4 a day. (2 in AM, 2 in PM).

yellow tabs aldomet.
if no response from other after 4 have been taken & waited about 2 hours, these may be tried.
The usual treatment for

EE-1-5-30

high B/P (at dangerous levels greater than 160+/120+ is injectable.

B/P - ~~Inject~~ - Oral NED - HCTZ 50 mg - 0420

0440 - (R) 148/108 (L) 138/100

0500 (R) 150/100 (L)

0530 (R) 122/100 (L) 130/98

S-31

Dad, I will give my life to be burned or for what ever it take to save this movement if it would help in any way.

Martha Sander

55-1-5-32

10/29/77

Sexual attractions: my capacity to sublimate is proven to me in that I could go for over 4 years without sex because of my sexual attraction to you and the cause. I AM attracted to you stronger than to anyone even though you are older you still look good. I am more attracted to your capacity to love & the phenomenal amount of love you have given me. I am sexual attracted to medicine & there is a lot of sublimation in it especially dealing with women. I am superficially attracted to many black women in the church Shirley Mitchell, Shirley Robinson, they are just examples, I am sexually attracted to many black men who I have seen as patients. I could list many here. I can feel an attraction toward older men like Claude Goodspeed because of his positive attitude. I was sexually attracted to the men who kissed Jair Balen in the People's Rally. I feel attracted to Mike Proker, Lee Ingram, Johnny Jones but it is more comradery than just the way they look, though they do look good. I am attracted to Sharon Amos, she is my SISTER-MOTHER. AM ATTRACTED TO Carolyn Layton though I feel far away from her. I was very moved by the socialist team work when we delivered the baby & feel attracted to the medical staff. INDIVIDUALS who are more sexually attractive to me are Judy JAMES, Anita K, Tim Carter, I am sexually attracted to Becky Flowers & it was distracting when I worked closely with her some weeks ago. But I realized that I would never give up my deep attraction for you, my work as a Doctor & the cause for any relationship based on the appearance of a person. I felt deep emotions (shame?) when I went to Emmett JR's & Gloria's room & saw their high school diplomas displayed, & how much that meant to them & how glad I feel that I can give to the people who have been deprived the benefit of the education you gave me. I have thought a lot that I was destined to go the way of other "professionals", Tim Stone, Chaikin, Mike Cartwell (he is not as good an example of the syndrome as the first two) but I realized that I went to medical school because you sent me & were with me by letters, phone calls & the inspiration of your love for me & the multiple times you got me into schools & out of schools. I was not educated in a purely capitalistic frame of reference at all & I am not destined to follow any ones pattern except yours. I have to work on rooting out the elitest part of my self that identifies with professionals like Stone & Chaikan. I realize that this part of me is not trustworthy. I realize that there is a lot of sublimation in being a doctor, I get a pleasure from understanding the body & the mechanisms. Through your example I start learning that people like Lynetta can't starve to death 11-1-5-33

even though their sodium level is Right. I am glad that a drug combination we worked out has given Emmett Sr, much relief from pain & has permitted us to starch out our narcotics. I do get sexual feelings from working with people but I get a higher degree of gratification from accurately diagnosing & treating their problem. I could never do anything for a woman with my body or personality But I am quite able to accurately diagnose and treat many gynecological problems and that is a productive way of sublimating sexual feelings for women. I am not often attracted to a women's genitals & do not recall normal characteristics, the odors, discharge & the care I must exercise to be thorough & not cause dis-comfort make it a lot less pleasant than examining the eyes. Examing eyes (except for the diseased or operated-on eyes of the elderly) is pleasant. Even ~~though~~ ~~during~~ my day I may examine a woman who is sexually attractive to me & will most often fantasize about fucking - or Rather being fucked by Sharon A. (wishing she or whatever woman I fantasize about had a dick I could suck or have in my ass), or a woman with strength & concern for me. I am still not fully aware of myself but a lot closer than before & really regret the need to take your time reading this, I want political awareness.

Cases I'm concerned about -

① Billy Jones - Right index finger, may not regain ability to bend the finger. Most of the fault lies with me partly due to lack of knowledge & I have taken too long to consult with you about it. HAS NOT Been managed well although the original treatment was good. 11/8/77 I am considering sending him to George town to see what can be done to restore more function to the index finger.

I was angry at Sharon Cobb & Don Fields for putting our Supplie of Polio Vaccine in the Kitchen serving area freezer, accessible to who ever came by & might knock it down & break it. I voiced my disapproval & it was locked up in the kitchen freezer. Last night found they (Don Fields & nurses Not sure which one) had put our Blood typing serum in the freezer Again could have been Broken easily. I moved it But the point is that so much of our money & future health was jeparadized by this carelessness. I Request that the Refrigerator in the nurses office be put in the Doctors office so that I can watch carefully the materials that need to be Refrigerated. There is much expensive microbiology equipment in the serving area now (or needs to be) under lock control. I agree with their point that freezing preserves it longer but not if it is open to being taken or broken by anyone who comes heedlessly by.

5-34

The case of Ollie's Baby was NOT accurately Reported The cord was two times around the Neck AND once around the Body. The eyes were bulging out, total Body blue, arms & legs limp very slow to show breathing effort. Suddenly became pink & began to cry The color change was too Rapid to be simply normal physiology, Thank you dad. Larry S.

EE-1-5-35

0-5-78

Dear Council: This afternoon I found Tom Brubbs fly swatter on the back porch of A-1. I took it to him on the way to a medical meeting, to the book depository. As I approached him, he waved his arms and smiled. I didn't understand at first what he meant. Then he said for me to keep it, that he didn't want it. I told him that I didn't want it either (and I wasn't sure if he was serious or not.) I held it out to him again, and he said he didn't want it. I told him that I thought he should take it since I had brought it to him. With this I started to lay it down on the steps of the book depository. He then grabbed it and started yelling at me and said he'd show me what to do with it and in a big loud mouthed tantrum he broke the fly swatter over his knee saying, "You are very hard to convince." He then went stomping in a dramatic display to the garbage can where he threw it in and slammed the lid down. This fly swatter was a hand made one, really nice. I feel especially upset because I have a problem communicating with Tom anyway and was trying to be nice to him. He is ruthless at times with his explosions and I think he needs to get himself under control. When I talked to

82-1-5-36

Joyce Touchette about it, she said she had heard about it from three other people... she said they said I "Wouldn't leave him alone". I wanted to tell her my side of it and she said she didn't want to hear it. I told her that Dale Parks said it was going to be dealt with in the mens meeting and she said it shouldn't be dealt with there because he can't tell his side of it. I feel very upset and degraded by him and he thinks he has the authority to talk to me in a demeaning manner whenever he wants to. I wasn't being rude or unkind to Tom and I don't understand why he didn't want his fly swatter. I especially don't understand why he broke it and threw it in the garbage can.

Penny.

Penny

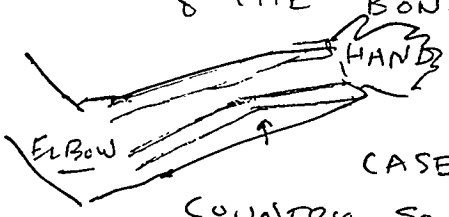
5-37

3/6/78

I swore not to put down other doctors (the Hippocratic oath) which I have broken, so far. I won't do it except to you in the future. I won't say anymore because Joyce P. talked to people in medical staff about Lisa W's scan + it will get to her.

Martin Amos has a kink in his right ureter at the level of 4th lumbar vertebra there is none but the most minimal if any, evidence of back pressure on the kidney. Urine fills as fully above as below the kink but the amount of obstruction is hard to know.

Tommy Beikman has an angular deformity of the bones of his forearm,



May need to be reset + plated. If this is the case I recommend another country so it doesn't have to be done again later.

Helen Swinney - Hope it heals but may not. In 6 weeks should know. If doesn't then operation would be indicated. Again I suggest another country. Needs grafting at that point.

Also the baby that died did so ~~most likely~~ conceivably because of an electrolyte or acid-base disturbance. We must be able to measure these if we are to save lives scientifically. An electrolyte disturbance can be easily fatal. Could have been important in that case.

Eleanor Beam should be seen by GYN (Skinner) I would like opinion about abnormal cervix.

Marion Campbell - has pelvic mass. Will follow up. LS

55-1-5-38

May day – we should use this day to demonstrate hatred vs Imperialism.

42 Subsidiaries –

Can exert control w as little as 15% ownership.

Like: Pro, Steam Ships – shipping to South Af. ownership part. in U.S.A.

No Trade unions legal in South Af. White people 21 X's what Blacks make.

Middle East

No Mgr.

Dad: [redacted]

Self evaluation: From Sylvia Grubbs Smith.
I do not work as hard as I could. I am a very paranoid personality with a martyr complex. For example when I do work hard I feel sorry for myself and tend to complain on how hard I worked. I consistantly feel that I have to prove my dedication to this work in so doing always feel inferior to anyone that works harder or recieves more recognition than myself.

I dont feel secure in my work on the medical team and wont either because in medicine one is always learning and just as sure as one becomes satisfied mistakes happen. The field of medicine requires perfection from everyone on the team and I am far from that.

Regarding my sexual fantasies At 39 years old I dont centiously have them as I use to. They still exist regarding Tim however we are not indulging because he wants his cake and eat it too as he stated in his own words. I said No we go to the committee as everyone else or Nothing at all. Its nothing at all!!! We had a talk before he left out this

EE-1-5-40

trip [redacted] I told
him how I feel used: and after 4
years of standing by his as deceived
more honesty. He left pissed. But rule
are rules: and besides, if I let him
use me I'm not worth shit!!! I
have found after arriving here that
those things that seemed so important
in the past no longer exist here! or,
seem important.

In regards to my sexual fantasies to you
they were on a conscious level long ago
but over the years I have learned
to fear and respect you. I look at
you as more than a physical human
being, because no plain human could
endure the pains and grief you have
had to go through and endure the years! and
still get people here and maintain
our base in the states. This home is
more than I can comprehend even now
that I am here for myself. There are
times that I am hostile at a rule
or something you've said but its always
because what you are saying is hitting me
when its suppose to

I still feel a lot of guilt for
becoming so ill in the states. I'm

IX-5

Dad:

In Reference to our New years people Rally and you asking us who stood up with having had sex without going to the committee: it was with Tim. We havn't had it since the boat in Georgetown but that wasn't cleared. We havn't done it since.

After he had fucked he said he didn't wish to have a relationship. I told him off for not having enough respect to talk first. He agreed was in defensive. Said he didn't want to go before the committee.

He continued to play games I was warned that if we didn't go before the Committee we would go to the learning Crew. I told him. He said shit. as long as I'm not fucking you its okay. I said no that's not so!! He said I was trying to manipulate him so I said see you! We are no exception to the Rule. if he wishes to play then he's going to accept the Responsibility or nothing at all.

He's changed - quiet - depressed and snappy on the boat. Yuyana said if he's not better this trip, he's going to write up Tims depression or whatever it is. He

EP-5

can't learn to do the boat unless he tell's
Yuyana what to do. when I told him
Xmas day I heard he was leaving he
said it make me sick to my stomach to
know I have to take that damne boat
out again

I've seen him take other privilege
like going to the kitchen and getting
coffee and sandwiches it just seems
his having trouble getting used to having
everyone here. He said when I first arrived
be patient with me. I have been a
hermit for 3 years and don't know how
to cope. I'm not pushing him. Now have I.
If he wishes not to follow Rule that's his
problem. I had my say

and DI

S+42

grateful that I'm walking and doing as well as I am but can understand your grief in me to let myself get to the point of not being able to cope because it makes a potentially dangerous member when one can't cope. I'm sorry for that and that's part of my reason for pushing now guilt.

I have never been happier than I am now. This country is more than I ever expected. The beauty is breath taking. I was so unhappy in Capitalism and wanted to fight or die rather [redacted] after [redacted] me [redacted] in my sons having gone through the crisis they learned to live completely without me. I felt good because a mom always likes to know that her children can live without depending upon her. Mine can here. Kevin is such a fine young man and if you hadn't taken him under your wing and sent him here we might not have him. I can NEVER Thank you enough bad for what

SA-5

you have done for him and all of us. We're happy living here working here and dying here if we have to. Its nice to have my self intact and a true reason for dying!!!

I have felt resentment for Larry Schact because he has been so sinicle and uncaring but since you talked to him he has turned completely around. I do agree with his methods now, and that is that everything is brought to him for clearence. I have talked behind his back to the other Nurses stating that they and all of us better not do anything without his knowledge or we will be written up [redacted]

I told him that we were not going to be pressured by anyone again about anything because they think they have such and such or so and so (They try to manipulate) I will keep my mouth shut from now on and say everything in our Peer meetings that's what we have them for to bring each other in shape.

Thanks Dad For Everything

Sylvia

5-44

Dear Dad -

Instructions you have given in meetings since March 17, 1998

Penny

E2-1-5-46

Since:

March 17, 1978

1. People on New Brigade one, two and three times can get off at anytime with good work attitude. But people on the fifth time will stay 10-weeks.
2. Anyone with any anarchist will be suspect.
3. People in trouble will be on the New Brigade permanently if they associate with one-another and they will be living under a military type sitation.

3-25 4. Any Socialism teacher that allows a student to go to the bathroom will go on the New Brigade.

5. If someone makes fun of others, by pass all committees and take them straight to the New Brigade.
6. Don't give anyone anything-turn it back into Central Supply.
7. Don't make announcements on the speakers when guests are here unless its cleared by JJ personally.
8. Socialism classes: Make them smaller in size, take roll and give work assignments.
9. All bed wetters are to be moved to D-1 immediately. They will be awakened by security. Move everyone else out to the cottages so that they can have relief from the tensions there. We will define psychological bedwetters from those with physical problems.
10. Don't you dare day "Write me up" or you will automatically go on the Red Brigade.
11. Security for Crews: Each time you come in, turn in your arms so they can be used. They will be reassigned each morning.
12. Until further notice someone in your department will be bearing arms. Whereever you are, someone will be able to protect you. (She (Michaelleene) would have killed him had she been able to continue).

3-25 13. JJ is going to destroy theivery or the theives.

14. Have patience with people who have speech problems.
15. When you are black and oppressed, it's treason to not want to think.
16. I can't leave this place..too much security will be gone. You can't trust people who don't bother to know what goes on in the news.
17. No one is going to town except entertainers.

3-27 18. When are the benches with backs going to be finished?

19. Tape recorders are to be checked in and recorded. No mikes are to be kept on them.

4-4 20. Remember people who are on the New Brigade one day at a time..if you give any shit, you will be on for a long time.

5-47

21. Don't you dare say "Write me up", it's anarchy. If you say it you are in trouble.
4-20 22. Don't go out of our local area. We have an infiltrator that will be waiting to get out..as soon as pressures mount.
23. Pick up all possible cats in Georgetown. The boat is not to leave without cats.
24. Don't project things so negative.
25. Anyone who molests children can never be around children again.
26. No more degrogramming.
27. Mother wants people briefed on babies nursery at orientation.
28. Get Musicians the equipment they need.
29. Crew members are to have Cushie ant bait with them at all times.
MAY-4 30. Our boat needs a radio.
31. Make sure Georgetown tells people that want to come here that we have 30-35 people coming here daily and that we are just a poor collective-that we aren't rich capitalists.
32. We need a public relations class to be held Friday, 9 PM. Wesley, Patty, front gate (all people off duty).
33. Get a name and stick with it so that we can know what it is.
34. People on Steering who don't show up will have to go the New Brigade.
35. Deal severely with all serious and chronic problems. Put them in jail.
36. All members of the wood crew are to turn in time reports.
37. Lock up all chain saws.
38. Get our own shell.
39. Jim Murrell is to get on with gold mining.
40. When JJ starts to get excited, just get the person out of his sight. You should try to not upset him.
41. Don't talk about your health to a child.
42. Lee Ingram, remind children to not talk amongst themselves or to John. (About kidnapping,etc.)
43. Anyone cruel, send to New Brigade.
44. Get up fast when your name is called in warnings or you will go to the New Brigade.
45. Tell JJ if he says anything about not trusting someone.
46. Anytime people are caught outside of the roof, put them on the New Brigade.
47. A person will have to do three days for each time they have been on the New Brigade.
48. USSR map needs to come down (Guests are coming).
49. All people except bedwetters and handicapped and toddlers must get rid of their pee-cans.
5-4/8

50. People with ringworm and sores are to take a shower before treatment.
51. People who sleep in service go automatically to the New Brigade.
52. Don't walk around in night clothes.
53. JJ wants to see more people reading.
54. News: JJ will accept what is being read from books that show principle.
55. Classes will really have to work on teaching.
56. People need to spend time in the library to get information. The tape can be stopped.
57. Everyone should go over the news in discussion groups. Every cottage.
58. All of us have to look at education. You can whisper in someones ear the meaning of words. Names are difficult.
59. Order the material needed for visual films so maps can be shown.
60. Professor Roller will have an additional class at 1 P.M. She is to also have night classes.
61. I want them to get that boat.
62. JJ wants a progress report. He doesn't trust hospitals. (Baby in G.T.)
63. JJ wants a listing of all who come to test in the rice tent. (To Tom Grubbs.)
64. Anyone caught stealing news will be dealt with the same as anyone else.
65. Do not empty urine cans nor urinate on the ground.
66. Dee Lawrence, Karen Carr, Donna Briggs, break them up.
67. See that people involved in cases to be dealt with on the floor are present.
68. Minimum of 3 days every time you have been on the Red Brigade. Each bad report adds a day. Things have gotten too loose.
69. Medical Team is to see how authenic Willettas illness is.
70. Willie Malone needs to be with Lee or Johnny to learn a trade on a one to one basis. It's a benefit not punishment.
71. Anyone who makes remarks (someone had called Willie dumb) it will be dealt with most severly-automatic New Brigade.
72. Get P.A. system fixed before meetings.
73. Learn maps, you are going to have to draw one.
74. I want more news out of people from now on.
75. Confer: don't make independent decisions.
76. Write relatives and ask for a watch. Get something out of them. Be creative.
77. Send someone to the boat to take inventory. Equipment has been missing. We lost electrical equip.

S-49

78. We need to kill the fly population.
79. We have to save the peanuts.
80. Train women to fell trees. They do it in China.
81. Insecticides: Use women over 35-years of age. Have women do three month shifts.
82. All Supervisors attend the next Steering meeting and participate.
83. We have to get rid of maggots. I hate the word "research", when will we find the solution?
84. The kitchen didn't know that the wheat came in and JJ said it had better not happen again.
85. Tell no one the formula for making soap.
86. SAT: Keep up your observations or you will be on the New Brigade.
87. JJ doesn't want to see, Mark Sly and Bryan Davis together.
88. What can be done about chalk boards? (Tom Grubbs said he would make two of them).
89. Can't we bring in a tarp from S.F.?
90. In the future check with JJ about design layout.
91. Primary interest that our history get written.
92. No one else had better work without a helmet on.
93. Alfa: Don't ever ask again if this is a drill.
94. Anyone who makes mistakes with poisons will get the New Brigade.
95. William K. Jones will lose his name (Jones) if his name if he causes anymore trouble. Some have taken the name and not lived up to it.
96. Keep Ken Norton under medical observation.
97. Shirley Fields is honorable for reporting herself asleep.
98. Teachers, get to our geography.
99. Get the news on the boards, Teresa King and Vernetta Christine.
100. The tool room must not be unsupervised.
101. We have to get some enthusiasm in what we believe.
102. When you have a Soviet map up, you have to have a map of the U.S.
103. You have to get approval if leaving the kitchen area to eat. If not, you are in trouble.
104. Someone will have to start and stop the tape. Train some people.(News.)
105. Analysts, we have to educate. Meet with the crews.
106. We have to see that the news gets to Georgetown. Send a secret memo and then destroy it.
107. Dishes caught laying around and your ass should be on the New Brigade.
108. We can't afford to give medications away. Give medications only in case of a baby dying.
109. Get free medication..the economy is in bad shape. This will have to be cleared on a one to one basis.JJ would never deny medication for kidney infection.

105-5

110. Refer Pts. to Georgetown, we will take them on our boat.
111. Break heaven and earth to get medicine tomorrow. (5-21-78)
112. Iron deficiency is dangerous.
113. Recommend diets to the people, Doctor.
114. Alice Ingram is to start in Central Supply immediately (5-21-78).
115. Don't you ever let the power go out here. It could be in the middle of a medical emergency.
116. Therman Guy and Harris Morrison are to be seperated.
117. New law: 3-days for everytime you are on the New Brigade. No way off.
118. Don't ever make a law retro-active. Three times for each time you have been on the crew starts now.
119. Cheating and stealing: Minimum of 2-weeks on New Brigade.
120. There will be no class division here. (Someone was rude to someone on the New Brigade).
121. You can't talk about the news during work time.
122. Anytime you see any mal-treatment for anyone on the New Brigade or anyone making fun of defects, that is a Capital crime. You will be on the New Brigade for 2-weeks. Anyone who treats you badly, you report it. (To people on New Brigade).
123. People standing in news test line: Don't speak out, wait in line to speak.
124. Study on Colonialism.
125. Report safety measures not being followed.
126. No thongs in the mud and no U.S. heels on shoes. Will so to New Brigade
5-25 127. No couples are to be involved in Karati, with plans to travel.
128. We are going to have to get away from this relationship shit until we can get some peace.
129. You had better give Nancy Sines respect when she goes around asking you to do a security shift.
130. Take cookies, candy to the police...(Sharon said they don't turn out good.) Send pictures that Cynthia makes.
131. Be sure to order from town part of the stuff we used today without raising any eyebrows.
132. If we stay by the water, we can survive.
133. If you see something flying, you will have to head for the windrows,
134. Bring the ideas of where to get Bibles to Ava tomorrow.
135. We should explain to Mingo and the government that we put up a tower to watch for merceneries and fires.
136. Watchtower: Get on with the troolie and the slide. Make a fireman pole on it.

5-51

#6

137. In case of wires being cut, we have CB's to fall back on but we can use field phones too. Get another one. A hundred dollar one.
138. Get another radio.
139. Too much shit going on to have anyone spend the night here.
140. No problem with trading rice for herbs. You can trade anything as long as its a good trade.
141. Make survival bisquits. (Shirley Fields.)
142. Get the horn fixed tomorrow (5-26-78)and keep the communications going.
143. You can't assume what anyones going to do. It's too late after the process gets started.
144. Get together with Jack Barron about the caves.
145. Restrict D.Group to Pathologist, chemist, biologist and laboratory people.
146. Look into idea of noise deversion suggested by Darrell Keller and embolished by Sharon Amos.
147. Class for Socialism to be held 5-26- in pavillion at 8 P.M. so that JJ can teach and Gene can help with law.
148. Set up cutless training so that everyone can learn to use them.. not fall on them when they are running.
149. Can't give rice away at this time. Sell it for a low price.
150. Lets think about it mighty quick (trading with the Indians). Perhaps someone could go out on Sunday. (To build alliances).
151. Flame thrower is a good idea. See about increasing that effect.
152. We are going to have to build up more and more alliances with the Amerindians. Our medical care has paid off. (They don't steal from us anymore).
153. Write up what you think Fathers worst pains are..what you think about his suffering. .What is some of the worst suffering that he has?
154. There are ways to stay alive in the bush.
155. Don't speak against the U.S. It's the Trilateral Commission we don't like.
156. Pick up every little bit of paper asyou go. That is how you show your gratitudes.
157. Each crew will be armed tomorrow.
158. You should care about everyone as if they were your child.(medical)
159. All emergency cases should be told to all medical people.
160. (4-10) Barb Walker is to be kept in "no capacity". She has threatened to kill everyone that kept her away from Steven. Keep her under control in the infirmary. (This was said on 4-10-78)
161. Whatever is requested of New Brigade, do it. (Work projects)

My Hostilities and My sexual feelings for you..plus the people I have had sexual feelings for: By Penny Silver.

Dear Dad: I have great fear and hostility towards you. One of the reasons that I was able to quit drinking was because of my fear of you. I could picture myself in a bar and your calling me there and telling me to get home! On the day that I started working on the Learning Crew I said in my mind, "I hate you, I hate you!" This is the first time that I have ever expressed this feeling conciously. But then when this feeling passed, I thought of how ridiculous of me to feel this way, when you are the only person on the earth who gets onto people to make them be good and I could see the beauty in this, and I kept my mind on all these things the rest of the day. I thought mostly on the people in Angola that had to run after the garbage trucks...this was so terrible to me...and this helped me get through the day. I thought also on the people imprisoned and I was glad for this opportunity to know somewhat how they feel to lose their rights. This Learning Experience helped me with my feelings Dad. I do hate the discipline, Dad, and I always have but I understand the great need for it.

I know that I couldn't have made it without the discipline...without the structure that you provided for me and I know that I willingly submitted myself to the discipline and I think that the people who submit to the Experience get through it better and quicker. It is so humbling and it is so frightening to see what a terrible condition physically so many of us are in.

It is hard for me to face my sexual feelings for you, Dad...you have been through so much pain. Sometimes I fantasize you making love to Marceline and I wonder also who all you have had sex with and I try to relate to this. The way that I think about it is your willingness to have sex to a person to make them feel worthwhile and to turn them around for Socialism. I can see the beauty in this. And it makes me cry to think of your having to have sex with Tim Stoen or others like him, to appease them or whatever. I think about Marcelines pain and her loneliness and I do get upset when she is here and she lives in one place and you another. I don't understand this. Also, Dad, and I hate to admit these things that go through my mind, because I try to not question you...I have wondered if you and Maria were companions. And in this I saw something sweet and loving if it were so...that she has felt so bad about herself. I then corrected myself on this and felt guilty for this thought. Then when you mentioned that we should have Communal sex, I couldn't relate to this...and I wondered if you had communal sex with Maria, Carolyn and whoever. I tried to understand this in my mind. But upon thinking this over, I was pissed at myself and thought of their hard work and I really don't believe that their minds are on sex or that they would put you through all that kind of shit, though I do believe that Carolyn did at one time. I only know that she is a hardworker and a grand socialist. Sometimes I wonder what your penus looks like. I try to imagine if it's as big as you say it is and I have often thought about how uncomfortable this must be and I wondered how Marcie could stand having sex with someone with such a huge penus. Then I think this throggh and I decide that I don't believe you at all. I think that you are really just a nice, normal man, who is trying to cut down these guys who are so hung up on their Dicks. But when one considers Communal sex, Dad, I can relate to it when I consider the lonely people that have no one and need personal attention. The problem is, Dad, that I don't know how to care that much for others yet. I have been hurt so by sex and men, that it's hard for me to relate to just anyone. I wish that I could, so that I could help comfort the people. It's hard to learn to care about others, Dad. Like today, when you read about Linda Arteberries life, I stood at the window and I cried. I understaod what it was like to have children taken away and to have to do a lot of things to survive and I understood her happiness here...yesterday, I judged her because I was

pissed because she doesn't pay more attention to her children..however, I didn't understand yesterday, but you provided me with this understanding today...and I could see the beauty in her and the pain (somewhat)that she has suffered. I understand what its like to be tired and to need help with children....for when I came to you, I was so tired and you took me in, Dad and you provided care for my poor neglected children. My debt is so great to you. And I thought that maybe I could help Linda raise her children, as others helped me...only because of you, Dad. And I thought of all the children that you have provided me, Dad, and the ability to help them, Dad, heals so much pain inside of me. The pain was so great that at times I thought that I would die. All of my life, I adored children and it was my dream as a child to grow up and have lots of children someday. Well, Dad, I sure have them now, of all ages. Sometimes its a really hard job and I don't ~~thik~~ think that I can make it...and sometimes I lose track of what I'm doing... but when I see the people graduate, it is so worthwhile. I am so afraid that I ~~say or do something and hurt someone, Dad~~ will say or do the wrong thing, Dad...

Yes, Dad, I do have sexual feelings for you. But they are combined with ~~the~~ having you put your arms around me and holding me. When I fantasize about having sex with you, I shudder, because it is horrible to me, to expect anything of you in this way because you have been through so much. I always think about the problems that you have had with your bladder and kidneys and I ~~think~~ think about your going to the Urologist and having that tube put up your penus without anything for pain. And I can picture in my mind your having to have sex with Tim Stoen and your vomiting on his back. I hate him for this. He ~~always~~ always came off so dammed good, the fucker. I was hostile about getting put on the Learning Crew because I didn't think that I deserved it, but I was glad to get off the floor and to sit down and just rest ~~and~~ as I was really tired. It wasn't clear in my mind as to what the hell I had done...but then I never think I deserve what I am getting and like to defend myself all the way. I did deserve getting on the crew for numerous reasons continually committed. Selfishness, greed, manipulations, bad mouthing, and all kinds of shit too many to name. Jealousy, nosiness, over eating, stealing, lying, phoniness, being a snob, buttering up people.

People that I have and have had sexual feelings for: Terry Carter, Dough the electrician, Andy Silver, Jim Jones, Johnny Cobb Jones, Marthia Hicks, Russell ~~Mia~~ Moton, Johnny Jones, Jack Barron (years ago)but I still think about how kind Jack can be, Jim McIlvane, Al Simon, Tom Kice, Nat Swinney, and I can't think of anymore.

Thank you, Dad,

Penny Silver

YOU FREED ME FROM CAPITALIST GUILT + SHAME + MADE ME WHOLE.

HAPPY FACE →

YOU ARE MY DAD AND I KNOW YOU LOVE ME!

YOU MAKE ME SO HAPPY! IT'S SO WONDERFUL TO HAVE A REAL FAMILY. I APPRECIATE WHAT I HAVE — Penny

S-54

Cyanide is one of the most rapidly acting poisons. I had some misgivings about its effectiveness but from further research I have gained more confidence in it, at least theoretically. I would like to give about two grams to a large pig to see how effective our batch is to be sure we don't get stuck with a disaster like would occurr if we used thousands of pills to sedate the people and then the cyanide was not good enough to do the job. I also want to order antedotes just in case we may need to reverse the poisoning process on people. Eli Lilly Co. puts out a kit or we could buy the chemicals

1) Sodium nitrite
2) sodium thiosulfate both for Intravenous administration.
We should get enough for about two hundred people.

Cyanide may take up to three hours to kill but usually is is within minutes. If it had to be reversed it could be without significant damage to the central nervous system. Symptoms of cyanide poisoning are Increase of respiratory rate at first and then depression, blue color, Headache, loss of consciousness, asphyxia and seizures which precede death (often).

An article I want from S.F. Naughton M. Acute cyanide poisoning. Anaesth Intensive care 2:351, 1974. We could say that a child was brought in to our free medical clinic who had ingested rat poison containing cyanide and we want this article on the subject.

Sorry I said " I would like to kill Debbie Blakey" In front of Jeff C. He was not asking or prying, I was thinking out loud and forgot that you had not informed the collective.. I will be damn careful in the future.

I think all workers in Georgetown should be required to have a good political understanding and be sensitive to the world struggle. Obviously some have talents which make them valuble in the city but with out the political enlightment they are dangerous. Information could be taken to them or they could be required to hand in five pages each two weeks about a book they are reading on communism, or the black liberation effort and you could get a good idea about where their committment to the theoretical (and apparently essential) aspects of our movement.

EE-1-5-55

Is and just how they relate to the cause. The more I hear and learn about the real events in the world the less I tend to be Illusionary about life. Thank you for pointing out that I am holding on to life too much.

I think we should kill debbie B. even though this is not pragmatic and in fact could drive suicidal people into traitorous acts just to elicit a vengeful murderous act from the group. Leaving People's Temple is a form of suicide. It is suicide.

I was graterul that I was included in the plan the other night as I was able to help out with Lillies water retention and urological disorder. I would not have minded taking the full responsibility for that therapeutic recommendation and that is one disease I feel morally responsible to cure.

I have some radio consultations I would like to get taken care of soon. I have requested to do so but apparently there has been not opportunity.

Larry Schacht

6/1/78 -

Dad, There is A good chance I can develope germicidal means, botulism + STAPHYLCOCCI in process Now. But with time pressing in my confidence level is low; my expertise is lacking in this Area. I am quite capable of organising the Suicide aspect + will follow through + try to convey concern + warmth throughout the ordeal., have told the Rest of the team this + Joyce P. + myself will commit Suicide last after graduating our adult comrades on the team. If Possible I will seek to fight.

I think Gene Chaiken is bright but he is A provocateur - how he suggested we have Shot guns at the gate. + Lee Ingram backed this up. I Really AM NOT legally oriented + have difficulty with STRATEGY, I will Kick in more information as time permits.

We do need to obtain - cyanide TABLETS (Potassium or Sodium cyanide)

jars for canning vegetables so botulism can be produced. Joyce T. says we have none,

We can also ask for mace from the States. Tear GAS canisters + gas masks - army surplus stores sell to anyone, THE Tear gas + mace comes in cartridges + with a gun.

We will need empty gelatin capsules #3 at least 1000 of them.

If imediate action required we could use chloral hydrate + alcohol to sedate key soldiers between us and the weapons..

Thought is that we align ourselves

EE-1-5-57

with the PPP + their Pro-Soviet

The concept that protein is useful to you comes from the fact that glucose is produced from protein (called GLUCONEOGENESIS) AND I THINK THAT when you eat Carbohydrate (CH_2O abbreviated) INSULIN is called forth in an uncontrollable manner + causes wide swings in Blood Sugar. Low Blood Sugar calls forth epinephrine (adrenaline) + this CAUSES nervousness, sweating, rapid heart rate. IT May be that too much Sugar is eaten to try to get out of hypoglycemic Reaction + this causes Release of greater amount of INSULIN + causes further hypoglycemia. GLUCONEOGENESIS (Protein + fat to glucose) provides A "back-door" gradual way of providing glucose, the only fuel Substance the nervous system can use, and prevents the wide erratic swings.

I will need accurate information.

Daily food intake time quantity quality (protein fat carbohydrate)

SC-4-5-56

& medical records of Glucose tolerance test and we can do our own here. I can tell much more by the test results

IN morning fast —
Blood sugar tested -
TAKE 100 gm Carbohydrate (GLUCOSE)
Blood Sugar tested at 30, 60, 90, 120 & 180 minutes. 240 minutes, 300 min. 360 minutes. 420 minutes.
&

TO START we can check single Blood Sugar 2 hours after eating meal. Then follow the above TEST.

Larry Schuett

S-60

TO - FATHER
FROM - NANCY SINES
RE: LIST YOU ASKED FOR TUES. NITE

RUSSEL MOTON - I AM ATTRACTED TO.. BECAUSE HE HAS ALWAYS TREATED ME AS AN EQUAL AND HAS DISPLAYED NO CHAUVINISM THAT I AM AWARE OF.

LARRY SCHACK - SAME REASONS ALTHOUGH I FEEL MORE MOTHERING TOWARDS LARRY.

AL SIMON - I DONT EVEN KNOW HIM AT ALL, BUT I DO REC-OGNIZE A STRONG PHYSICAL ATTRACTION TOWARDS HIM.

- NANCY SINES

EE-1-5-61

319-5

TO FATHER

FROM NANCY SINES

SUBJECT- LIST YOU ASKED FOR.

11-19-77

Dear Father,

A couple of weeks ago, Rheanna Beam told me that she talks to Jack on the radio "Every week".

Today she came to Dorm #1 with a large hand washing. First of all I smelled bleach + I wondered how in the hell she managed to get some for herself. Then I smelled something else with a sweet flagrence. I didn't want to get into a Rheanna Beam - mouth fight, so I said something about smelling something good. Rheanna said it was disinfectant + that

She was "having a problem." I asked her if she was having a reaction to the soap and she said no - that she had had diaherria + doesn't think its good to wash different peoples clothes together. She said "She lived alone too long". I told her that I thought she'd always lived with people. She said that she had always done for herself.

I'd like to know who in the hell she thinks she is + where she got the dammed disinfectant!

Penny

EE-1-5-63

My feelings about Socialism is
maybe one day people will be that
without Socialism but it is the only way
we can survive. No one should give
up their land they had fought hard for
to keep their life. Sure we figure
to fight for what we believe in
let them know that we can't be
taken by no means put to die for
what we believed in. So many
times people has been driven away
by the enemy. If you agreed Democratic
Socialist who may have given up
or without a fight. Its better to fight
than to deal with the facious dog.
The struggle is hard but its the
only way right way.

Barbara Smith

EE-1-5-64

This is a bad night for me. Looked foolish to the Dr. on the Radio. I really made an assumption & I was incorrect. I am very discouraged about myself But will keep on Going. Analytically I accomplished nothing today about the charts but I think Phyllis gets the message that greater organization is needed.
27/1/78

I am in a bad position because I have been so Narcissistic & elitest that I have permitted myself the privilege of making ASSumptions. I assumed that glaucoma was a logical result from chemical injury - In any case, I explained the problems brother Mercer has in this way. I have really fucked up in a Severe way & am really disappointed in myself. It doesn't fit together but I have really taken unfair advantage & am not even functioning well. I feel guilty about Scores of people here undiagnosed & untreated because of my lack of experience, knowlege & time. There are a few people I've helped in a most definite way. My selfishness is awful. Actually The mental process I'm using is "I'm no good so I will have to be Replaced by a competent Doctor, etc" But I have really not seen people who do have the degree of committment I do have & who would come & Serve here. I'll do more Research.

I am very sorry about my indulgence & I will be trustworthy from today foreward. Its not me to go that way. I went 4 years alone & kept myself together. The point is that I have need to get on the Radio more & realize how arrogant I am & correct this but I felt Bad that I did not look

22-1-5-65

good for the organization. I did learn something & I should prepare my questions in advance & be humble about it & could be a useful tool for me to do better work there.

S-66

to: Jim fr: Jann G. JOHNNY SPAIN

want.

I ~~will~~ to apologize to you. I never knew until last night that you had offered Johnny a place here through Charles Garry. I didn't know that you had done that and I am very very appreciative.

I feel some personal guilt that he did not accept. If I had told him about you when I visited and wrote him, maybe he would've said yes when you made your offer. But I didn't mention u because everything we ever said or wrote (except notes Charles passed between us during court) was monitored by the pigs. I wanted very much to tell him about you but I hesitated and now I regret it.

Yesterday, before you read the news, I had been thinking about Johnny, wondering if there were any way he could ever get here. I felt strongly that there is no one I ever knew that deserved to be with you/ ~~[illegible]~~ a more than Johnny. I do not understand fate. I do not understand how it is that I, priviledged all my life and white, should be able to know you and live here a free person while Johnny is tortured psychologically, emotionally, and sometimes physically in prison. It is 11 yrs now that he has been there.

I have nothing but admiration for him. I am only surprised that ~~he~~ he was able to endure 29 long yrs of one tragedy after another. Born a Black child to a white mother (he never knew his dad), he watched as his white racist step-father tried to beat him up when he was barely able to walk. From birth, he witnessed his mother taking the beatings meant for Johnny--his step-dad wanted to beat him because he was Black. When his mother took him to town w/ his other brothers and sisters the people of Mississippi in 1949 pointed at Johnny and called him "a freak". When it was time to go to school, the KKK called his mother and let her know that 'that nigger ain't going to school here'. So when he was 6 yrs old, his mother bid him good-bye for a lifetime. She put him on a train for L.A. where some Black relatives of his dad would take care of him. As Johnny relates it, he will never never forget what it was like to hold tightly to his mother as she had to tell her baby that he was only going for a short while and he would be back. Johnny knew then that he was being sent from his mother who was the only human being in the world that loved him. He had more pain in his first 6 yrs of life than anyone should ever have to experience for a lifetime.

At 17, he was convicted of killing a white cop (~~[illegible] in a Black ghetto~~). In August, 1976, he was convicted (actually he was convicted of being George Jackson's best friend) of 2 counts of Murder/ I and conspiracy/ trying to escape from San Quentin. When the Cal Dept of ~~Corrections~~

EE-1-5-67

Corrections, the LAPD, the CIA, and the FBI set up George and got a total of 6 people killed on August 21, 1971, they had to pin it on someone. Johnny got the brunt of it.

He spent about 7 yrs in the Adjustment Center in San Quentin where he was isolated form other prisoners and had to be chained and escorted everytime he went to take a shower. He saw the light of day in the court yard for ½ hr daily and that was by court order. (It was in Johnny's name and other of the San Quentin 6 brothers that a federal court finally ordered that neck chains could no longer be used. That was in 1974.) In order to get any work done in his cell, he had to wait 'til 1.00 am when the screaming of other prisoners died down. This was every day. During the rest of the time, he had to keep the water in the samll wash basin in his cell running constantly to drown out the pitiable sounds of men suffering in prison. He stuffed cotton in his ears too. I remember because once when I visited him, he had forgotten to take the cotton out and he removed it in front of me.

* * *

Last week I read excerpts from The Question by Henri Alleg which details the day to day torture he received at the hands of the Algerian govt during the time of the revolution. As I read, I thought I must read this and come to know what it is like so that when I am tortured I will know what to expect and I will have fixed strongly in my mind how other revolutionaries held out without ever giving in.

Today I have the example of Johnny Spain. It is harder I think to be tortured for 11 yrs than to take the electro shock and immersion for several months. Could I have held out like Johnny when all he'd have had to do was to give state's evidence on 1 revolutionary brother? Johnny could have come out if sold out brothers like many would have in his case. All I have for him is admiration.

What happened to Johnny affects me very intensely. Now, I do not want to smile. I don't even want to talk. I just want to think about it. I know I cannot continue to be like this. The challenge and the difficulty is to translate grief into a plan of action. Take your pain and make it into revolutionary committment. It is not something you can talk about you can only do it.

******

There is 1 thing I want if it is possible. Can I write to him? If it would cause trouble for us or for him, I do not even want that.

Again, Dad, thank you from the depths of my heart for trying to free him.

Jany 5-6 8

TO: DAD

FROM: DOUG SANDERS

DATE: 1-29-77

I HAVE A LOT OF GUILT FEELINGS BECAUSE OF SOME OF THE THINGS I DID IN SAN FRANCISCO. THE MAIN THING IS THAT I WAS LIVING IN AN APOSTOLIC HOME AND I HELD BACK SEVERAL CHECKS FOR MY OWN SELFISH REASONS. I WAS ON A SUPER ELITEIST TRIP AND ALWAYS WANTED MORE AND BETTER MATERIALISTIC THINGS THAN EVERYONE ELSE. I DIDN'T EVEN THINK THAT. AT THAT TIME I WAS ROBBING FOOD AND HOUSING FROM OUR PRECIOUS BABIES. IT ALSO SHOWS THAT I WAS NOT SENSITIVE TO THE SUFFERING OF OUR THIRD WORLD COMRADES THROUGHOUT THE WORLD. I DESERVE NO MORE THAN WHAT THEY HAVE AND I REQUEST TO GO TO THE TEACHING CREW FOR MY ACTIONS. I ALSO SHOULD WORK EXTRA HOURS TO MAKE UP FOR THE MONEY THAT I SELFISHLY HELD BACK.

DAD, I AM TRYING TO BECOME A SOCIALIST AND NOW THAT I CAN START TO GET THESE CAPITALIST WAYS OUT OF MY MIND I KNOW THAT I CAN MAKE IT. IT IS A ROUGH ~~[illegible]~~ ROAD TO SOCIALISM BUT ALL THE WAY UP THE ROAD I WANT TO THANK YOU FOR GIVING ME THE CHANCE TO TRAVEL THIS JOURNEY.

THANK YOU FOR BEING MY DAD,

Doug Sanders

EE-1-5-69

Jan. 28, 1978

Dear Jim,

Sorry I didn't write sooner. I am now writing what I've stolen. I shall begin with Jonestown then Georgetown. I took a pen from the depository book room because I didn't have any pens - once I had one I lend it out never got it back. plus a marker I took from court 3 where I used to live at because I didn't have a marker. Before we had security at the banana house me and Bob took a couple of bananas. Sometimes nights I get bread ends from the kitchen because I was hungry - ~~sometimes bb was there~~ Also I took a top at cottage 15 (where I used to live) ~~Joan~~ because I liked the style. Joan and Liane ~~were the~~ saw the took it. - I told wanted it. I must confess what I took in Georgetown too. I took some ~~oranges~~, mangos & ~~f~~ 5 fingers ~~one~~ on the window where Helen put them. The coconuts were taken from the back yard and the garage and the oranges from the porch. I did this with ~~people~~ at times and alone. I ~~di~~ stole ~~bee~~ out of hunger. Oh, I haven't been getting any more bread ends.

After being confronted on the floor I looked at myself I realized I am

manupulative - I've been ever since
I will a child. At the I'm being
manupulative it is subconcious - only
after I know. I ~~will stop~~ was manupulative.
I will stop. Thankyou for giving me
a chance to correct myself and for
all you've done. I am feeling better
I stop thinking about myself. I also
understand that attuide has an affect
on health. The ~~#~~ 31¢ I found while
cleaning my room.

Thankyou ~~Dear~~ Jim,
Daisy Stroud

Jim

5-71

26/1/78

I feel like the worst Criminal. I am really deeply disturbed by my actions. I will use the guilt to work harder. that is all I can do now but I really felt horrible that I would do such a thing; total hypocrasy! Criminally Rob from the people. The look on your face will be hard for me to forget. I'm Sorry. Larry Schuer

EE- 1-5-72

[redacted] Now monologue

of whack. I am trying to be more consider-
ate

5-73

tonite. I feel very sick about how I voted
Was a subconscious hostile act. No one is
more merciful than you are; I know, I thought
today about your sermon & it fit me well.
I am a terrible human being & I did vote
for leniency because I want to cover my own
ass. But I do not care about anyone except
myself. I am a evil bastard & that action
tonight was an end product of a very negative
train of thought that I indulged in today.
Thought about how many times I've felt
alienated. And it was only because I was so
grossly unappreciative of you, and so demanding.
It is true that there was an element of antici-
pation that you would give Jair another chance
because he came to the meeting late before
the statement about one more was made But
No way could I convince myself it was not an act
of hostility & was treasonous. I DO NOT TRUST
myself, I've seen to many "white" Jews,
educated Scum, hauty, narcissitic, weak BASTARDS
NOT TO fear that very same pattern in myself. The
only way I can avoid it is to CHANGE.
I want to take back what I said about —
I do care about People, I DO care about the Cause
No way like you do But I Refuse to be a
fascist! I should Really Be disciplined, PAY FOR
my crime. That is Probably why I voted so because
I AM AN enemy (at times) of the collective Good. I
am delinquent AS A thief or when I am unkind
to the people. I AM elitest & [illegible]

attitude. I felt hostile because I could tell that others knew I had taken drugs & after all I'm the criminal not you, I'm the selfish bastard not you. You were merciful not to tell the entire collective & you told me NOT TO do that. I felt enough guilt that I would have done just that, I think.

I should be on the learning crew indefinitely. I should not think I'm indespensible. It really shows how weak my committment is that I get hostile if my "trustworthiness" is questioned & how fucking ridiculously untrustworthy I really AM.

Self degradation is also not productive. I'll be more conscious of your position & know full well that you are what you say you are. The MOST JUST Person alive.

I'm not sure what you meant when you told me I would get used to it? If you meant the pace of committment to a Revolution I hope I do get used to it. The debt I see tonight is tremendous, especially mine. Especially after all the time, love, backing & consideration you have given me.

Harry Schacht

I would appreciate it if I am not called doctor anymore, I will do so as you see fit however.

Harry Schacht 5-75

DAD, 30/1/78

What I have done, on many occasions, after I have been unkind, un-zero & selfishly feeling my own petty Bullshit frustrations. is to have them back again soon, or when I see them again I do something out-of-the-way to show concern for them AM trying to balance out my MISTAKES this way. I know full well the shoe has fit me all too often. & I do attempt & will continue to correct this elitest attitude,

Larry Schacht

EE-1-5-76 DIGAP

I can't

RADIO

5-77

What I stole in Jonestown

I took 4 bananas one night about 3 months ago. Also I had some special privileges for instance extra egg sandwiches a extra coffee while on security. I felt guilty about this and also guilty about not working now during the day. That is why I went off of night security. I know this still goes on with security. I don't know how the other can stand the guilt of these privileges and also not working now. This is selfishness and I am trying to overcome but it is very hard. But living to principle (Jim Jones is principle) will help me overcome this my fault.

Thank you Dad
Al Simon

EE-1-5-78

Dad, Jan 25, 78

I Just want to thank you For Sharing with us the Story of Ulla Rueben - I For myself Don't Analize my thoughts or Statements or Actions Like I Should. I'll Bet there are many Stories like hers. I feel Blessed I hope in this New Environment that possibly we all can Grow and Evolve. I was confronted here a couple of Nights ago for Being Chauvinistic towards Joan - which I was - Chauvinism is as Bad as Racism - I hope Because of Being confronted I will Grow - I am working on it - just as I hope Daing takes the confrontation good & grows -

If I Could Do the work I Am Doing for the Rest of my Life - I could Never Repay you Dad for Every thing ⇒

ZC-1-5-19

you have done and
the sacrifices you make
Daily. Please give my Best
to all our comrades

your son

Bob
Stroud

S-80

Dad —

Although I miss Daisy I think its more to Her Benefit that we are separated. She can Become more independant and mentally Develope all round; (Character, committment and understanding of principle). Better without me around — I wrote her urging her to make new friends and develope new interests. Although I want to come home very Badly — I will Be here until I am told otherwise — I don't have the right to have my way and I ~~apologies~~ apolize for even asking. Thank you for everything

your son

Bobby Stud

1-23-77

Dear Dad

I want to thank you for Being a "DAD" to All Your children, Big, & small. The seniors speak Frequently of all the wonderful things you are doing daily. We all Appreciate everything you've done, to Free so many to the Beautiful Surroundings of the South American Jungle. We do miss you, But realize it is best For All concerned, that you stay in Guyana. We're working hard to Keep on coarse, Freedom For the Whole Family. Many miracles happen daily to remind us that you, & Socialism are near us At All times, as Long As we visualize it. (please turn over)

SS-1-5-82

Thank you, & mother again,
(and the whole South American family)
for making ready the Freedom
Land for our eventual arrival.

I thank you a thousand times
for giving me a glimse of under-
standing the truth. also for the
children to be able to grow with
socialism in their hearts, & lives.

Love to all,

Gina Severns
&
(the "1029 Geary Gang)
of seniors"

TO
Father
From
Gina Severns

5-83

2-21-78

To Dad:

I must face this in myself that when I first thought we were going I thought to myself oh I get to get out of security. I also have to face I liked the idea of getting away from Simpson because sometimes he gets on my nerves so bad I hate him. I feel pretty sure of myself when it comes down to men because I have had my share. I'm not telling you I want flirt but I know these want be any going to bed. for sure it want make any different what the decision is if I go or stay. — SE-1-5-8V - Shirley Smith

DON FITCH

(1)

DEAR DAD,

I'LL TRY TO ANSWER THE QUESTIONS GIVEN, BUT I CAN ONLY TRUST THAT MY ANSWERS ARE WHAT I WOULD DO. I HAVE ALWAYS TAKEN SUCH THOUGHTS AS OUT OF THE PICTURE NOW, MAYBE TOMORROW.

1. WHAT WOULD I DO IF DAD WOULD BE KILLED? IT WOULD BE LIKE A BIG ROCK I WAS LEANING ON SUDDENLY ROLLED AWAY. I WOULD BE SUDDENLY IN POSITION TO STAND UP WITHOUT THAT SUPPORT. I AM CONVINCED THAT I WILL BE WITH THIS MOVEMENT WHEATHER IT SINKS, OR SWIMS.

I AM SURE THAT IF YOU WERE KILLED, THE JOB OF SECURITY WOULD INCREASE FOR A GOOD WHILE TO THE POINT OF BEING IRON HANDED GUARDS. THIS MIGHT BE THE CASE UNTILL THE TROUBLE MAKERS WITHIN ARE WEEDED OUT, AND THE PEOPLE COME TO OUR SENSES. I KNOW THERE WOULD BE ORGINIZED SUICIDE MISSIONS. I KNOW THERE WOULD BE SOLEMN MOURNING, AND I KNOW THERE WOULD BE THOSE PEOPLE ~~WHOUD~~ WHO WOULD TRY TO LEAVE, AND CAUSE TROUBLE, OR EVEN TRY TO CAUSE SPLITTING WITHIN.

22-1-5-86 OVER →

I DON'T THINK THEY WOULD HAVE SUCCESS WITHIN, BECAUSE FOLKS WOULD BE MORE ON GUARD, BUT I THINK THEY WOULD STILL TRY.

I WOULD BE READY TO DO WHAT I HAVE TO. I WOULD BE OUT TO KILL TROUBLE MAKERS, OR ESCAPING FOOLS. I WOULD BE A HIT MAN, A SNIPER, OR AN INVENTOR. I KNOW THAT I DON'T HAVE ANYPLACE ELSE TO GO. I KNOW THERE ARE TOO MANY CHILDREN HERE THAT NEED THIS GROUP TOGETHER AND STRONG WHILE THEY GROW UP ENOUGH TO CARRY ON THIS WORK.

2. WHAT I MISS IN THE US.

THE THINGS I MISS IN THE US ARE THE AVALIABLE SOURCE OF PARTS, AND SUPPLIES FOR THINGS I WANT TO BUILD.

THE OTHER THING IS HAVING COFFEE ANY TIME I WANT IT. I REALLY CAN'T THINK OF ANYTHING I LEFT BEHIND THAT WE CAN'T DO HERE.

5-87

DON FITCH

(3)

3. WHAT I FEEL WHILE I HOLD A FIREARM.
I FEEL PROUD TO HAVE BEEN
CHOSEN TO HELP PROTECT JONESTOWN.
I FEEL EQUIPED TO DO my PART.
I DO FEEL THAT A WEAPON IS
A TOOL THAT IS CLEANED, AND
POLISHED, AND INTRESTING TO LOOK
AT, BUT ISN'T USED. I HOPE WE
NEVER HAVE TO USE THEM. BECAUSE
I HAVE SEEN THE RESULT OF WAR.
I HAVE SEEN CHILDREN WOUNDED,
SCARED, AND KILLED. I DON'T LIKE
A WEAPON FOR THAT REASON. I DON'T
LIKE BEING A SOLDIER. I'M AN
INVENTOR AND BUILDER, BUT I CAN
SHOOT, AND DO REMAIN CALM
ENOUGH TO FUNCTIONL IN COMBAT.
I KNOW THAT I WANT TO STOP
ANYONE FROM COMING IN HERE TO
DO US HARM. I WILL USE THIS
TOOL OR ANY OTHER NEEDED FOR
THE JOB. AS FAR AS SEXUAL
FEELINGS, A RIFLE DOESN'T DO IT
TO ME. I WOULD GET MORE OUT
OF A WELL BUILT MACHINE, A STRONG
ENGINE, OR A WELL EQUIPED TOOL
BOX. I WOULD REALLY RATHER
HANG ON TO SOME WELL FORMED,
FINE TEXTURED DARK BROWN LEGS,
OR KISS A INTRESTING PAIR OF BREASTS.

5-[illegible]89

4. HOW DO I FEEL ABOUT DEATH?
I REALLY DON'T KNOW.
I KNOW THAT I HAVE BEEN VERY CLOSE TO IT SEVERAL TIMES. THE WORST THING WAS WAITING TO SEE IF IT WAS GOING TO HAPPEN, AND HOPING I DIDN'T END UP AS A VEGTABLE.
I SAW A GOOD SHARE OF DEATH IN VIET NAM. I WAS UNDER MORTAR ATTACK WATCHING THE ROUNDS WALK THEIR WAY ~~TOWARDS~~ TO ME. I WAS SCARED SHITLESS THAT TIME. THE NEXT ROUND TO FALL WAS SPACED TO HIT ABOUT THE SPOT I WAS, BUT IT DIDN'T COME IN. THIS TYPE OF THING HAPPENED TO ME OVER & OVER AGAIN THE WHOLE TIME I WAS IN NAM. AT THE TIME I BEGAN TO BELIEVE I HAD SOME SORT OF LUCK, AND IT COULDN'T HAPPEN TO ME. I USED TO HAVE A SAYING, "ONLY THE GOOD GUYS GET IT." I WASN'T A GOOD GUY FOR SURE, AND DIDN'T WORRY ABOUT DEATH.
I DON'T THINK MY FEAR OF DEATH HAS GROWN ANY THESE DAYS.

One

S.A.T PERSONAL REPORTS

JERRY LIVINGSTON : Is getting to the point where he does not give a damn about living or dying or anything. He fears the idea of being tortured or one of the family being toruredq but as you said, you can take so much then pass out. If anything would happen to you there would be a lot of crazy people here and we or I would have to organize to snuff out traitors. Would kill his wife or child.
SEX: His desires are still geared toward females who are attractive tu it is too much hassel and little to be gained by fucking. Most of the time he is turned off to sex, it is repulsive and jacking off takes care of the need. He thinks of a blow job occassionally but he does not want to be fucked in the ass as he is not a masochist. He is glad that he does not have much of a sex drive. He carried a weapon one time about 2 months ago and felt very uncomfortable and self-conscious about it. He patrolled behind the dorms and was glad he didn't have to carry it around a lot of people. He has jealous and paranoid, posessive thoughts about his companion but he has seen it was all in his head.
SOCIALISM: Means one day we will be able to feel secure that therw won't be thievery and that all needs will be taken care of. No more racism, sexism, wars elitism, poverty and where children can grown to their highest potential to make a perfect society.
STATES: he misses going to a cornor store or restaurant and getting a hamburger coke and candy sometimes but has adjusted.

AMONDO GRIFFITH: Feels bad about spending money on things that he did not need like clothes, shoes rings and a lot of different things. He did not spend enough time at the church like he should have, did not come to meetings.
DEATH: Used to feel that death was something that he never wanted to go thru, when he took the drink he knew that this is it and it felt so good, he feels that death is peace.

EE-1-5-90

two

AMONDO GRIFFITH: METHODS TO GET ENEMIES: Would take a Guyanese ship out to sea and hike a ride from country to country until he got to the states and finds our enemies..

IF SOMETHING HAPPENED TO DAD: He knows that you want him to be strong but at this point feels he can not go without you, does not feel that he would last long. He has guilt that he has not worked as hard as he should, that he stole from the people.

KILLING FAMILY: If any of them turned traitor he would kill them with a smile.

States : Misses clothes, cars, our people back there, shows but would kill himself before going back

SEX: HAS feelings for a lot of sisters and brothers but has kept it under control. Thinks he has gotten over the thing with guns because he used to try and let his gun show thru his shirt now it does not even faze him.

SOCIALISM: Is a step from capitalism into a new society of equality.

EMMETT GRIFFITH:

STATES: Would not go back or even think of going back unless you sent him to take care of enemies and never wants to go back unless it is for that reason. While there he wasted too much money, while communal he received money that should have been turned in. Stole. Played around and brought a baby here that caused you to use your power to save the mother and child. Is very grateful.

DEATH: Not afraid, when on the line was with you most of the time and you showed him how dying was so easy. His only thought when he saw you crying was to kill the ones that caused this pain to you. He learned from you that dying for the cause is his duty. He would be glad to die fighting. Beleives in white nights as for real.

EMMETT GRIFFITH Is prepared to kill his wife and child becasue the cause comes first. FEARS Spiders or anything crawling on him with a bunch of hairy legs.

three

EMMETT GRIFFITH CONT.

IF SOMETHING HAPPENED TO JJ: Does not know what would happend, but feels his whole meaning to living for a cause would be gone because he does not feel the cause would last long without you

GETTING ENEMIES: Would try to hunt them down and when he finally did get them one by one he would remind them of all the THING that they have done to you and this cause.

SEX: Is attracted to men and women both, not to children.

TIM JONES Hight

DEATH: Does not care if he dies for this cause in serving a good reason like dying for the children to get enemies. Fears beigg shot and crippled. Feels that he could kill anyone in his family who hurt the cause without feeling hurt taking the life of one is better than taking the lives of thousands.

IF SOMETHING HAPPENED TO JJ He would remain in the cause and try to help fulfil whatever there is for him to do by wo is in leadership.

STATES: Misses clothes, cars, going places but it is not worth turning against the cause

SEX He feels that he has broken himself of running around trying to fuck every thing in sight. Wouldn't let sex come first in his life. A gun makes him feel secure but he is sure of himself that just by carrying a gun it would not lead to getting a fuck.

ENEMIES: Thinks it would be too much if one of our people got caught trying to get an enemy, thinks someone's gang in the states could get the enemies.

MARK CORDELL NATHAR Was a total fuck off in the states. Put you in a bad spot by stealing. When he first came to Jonestown he wanted to go back to the US the first few weeks, but after he helped build the place he never wants to go back even tho he does have a taste for hamburgers, ect. Has gossiped about S.A.T. Resents that they tell people what to do and write people up for the same

MARK NATHAR Cont.

things that they are guilty of themselves.

DEATH: Is not afraid of death due to what you and stephen have taught him, being close to Steve has taght him a great deal about death. Grateful to have Steve as a brother and you as a father.

KARL BARNETT

STATES: Hates the damn facist system and never wants to return, would die here being free before going back to that shit.

DEATH: Prepared to die anytime, you have to be able to fight to be strong, ei Vietnam, angola, USSR

GUILT: The way he carried on in SF, never gave a damn about anyone but himself, he wasted money that could have been used here.

SEBASTIAN McMURRY:

DEATH: Does not mind dying because he is going to die sooner or later anyway. Once he was stealing some tires off a car and a white man caught him and had a shotgun pointed at his head. He had no where to run and when the man pulled the trigger his finger froze, Sebastian ran all the way home and when he thought of how close he came to death he stopped stealing. Until his mother got a letter saying that she had gotten too much money on the last check so she was not getting any for the coming month. She was crying. He tried to get a job but could not so he remembered when he stole for fun and how close he came to death. So he went out not knowing if he would come back, he knew he was not going to live forever but he didn't care because he knew what he had to do. So he does not mind dying for freedom, socialisim. He is afraid of closed in places and heighths. He would kill his companion or his child rather than to let them be tourtured.

JJ If something happen to you he would die taking all the mother fucking assholes who try to harm this movement.

SEX: Knows he is a homosexual becuase he had sex with his uncle when he was about 14. Sometimes thinks about having sex with a cow or a horse. When he was small

he had sex with a dog and it felt good.

SOCIALISM: MEANS SHARING, free medicine, housing and not worrying where your next meal comes from and the children can grown up with opportunity.

AL TOUCHETTE:

Has made comments about S.A.T. about the hours they have the light on the roof, they do not have it on during all the hours of darkness. He has said that the S.AT. rovers spend more time in the Pavillion watching movies than roving at night when most everyone was in bed. Disagreed with the handling of weapons because so few have had experience with them.

USA: Does not want to return unless it is for the cause, hates the racism and facism. Does miss the food but does not want to return.

GUILT: Does not always work hardest during work hours, does not take on leadership. Feels guilt being white for the years of oppression white people have forced on black people. Feels guilt for the money he has wasted here on movies and indulgences.

DANNY MOTEN:

JJ: If we lost you there would be no hope for the people and children, would have no hope to live.

DEATH Fears torture, and during a serious incidnet where his life is on the line he worries. He is nervous about holding a gun becasue he does not trust himself.

SEX: Past relationships have hurt him which has made him strong, has a lot of sexual feelings to females, if his companion turned against the cause he would kill her without hesitation.

STATES: Misses his car, going to the store and getting what he wants.

ENEMIES: Would strap a bomb around himself and go to where the enemy was.

SOCIALISM No racism, all people working for a common good for everyone, being secure medically and having something to live and die for.

S.A.T. SIX

AL TOUCHETTE:

DEATH: At this time he is not afraid to die. Looks forward to the time, but is also glad to be able to be productive to build this cause.

FEARS: Bugs crawling on him, especially cockroaches.

ENEMIES: Would try to get them all together and blow up the building and if that were not possible would try to shoot off as many as possible.

JJ: If his death were caused by an assasination he would do his best to get revenge, on second thought that does not sound practical, the best thing would be to stay here and continue to develope ourselfves, he would stay in the movement

RELATIVES: He is prepared to kill relatives if they turned traitor, he would have trouble with Muggs.

STATES: The only thing he misses is the food, but it is not worth the saccrifice to obtain it.

SEX: Knows he is a homosexual. Has had fantasies about screwing animals & children. Also about having an affair with a male.

GUN: At first his ego was blown way up. Now it still is but not nearly so much, now it is more a pain in the ass.

SOCIALISM: Means a chance to change the fascist system. A chance to build a place for black seniors to get away from the white oppressor.

THREATS: In the US right now it is the conspiracy. Also any of our people being killed by racists. Here it is the eternal division that keeps coming up and the unstable activity of the government.

TONY WALKER:

DEATH: Had never actually thought of laying down his life before coming here But after seeing the beauty of Jonestown and understanding more of what it means to us and mainly the children he feels it is his duty to lay down his life. He used to be afraid of wild animals.

JJ: If anything happened to you it would rip him up inside, he would like to

say fuck it and go to the US and find the director of the CIA and blow his ass away, also the FBI director too, if he failed he would jump at the people trying to get him and force them to kill him. He would follow the chosen leadership. Would kill wife or child if they turned, or to prevent them from being captured.

SEX: He had a homosexual relationship with his cousin at the age of 14. Is attracted to females

STATES: Still craves food but it is not worth selling out for.

SANDI JONES

FEARS: That the children will be left alive when and if we have a violent reaction here and or in the states.

JJ: If anything happened to you I would die, either fighting the element that killed him, or just die, like with cancer. She would be totally confused because no one loves like he does. Would kill any member of her family who turned and would like to personally take care of the ones who have.

STATES: The only thing she misses is Mona and people in the cause..

SEX: Is unimportant, especially because she has had a recent traumatic experience dealing with sex. Tried to do what she feels her mate wants and needs does not really enjoy it that much. Wouldn't want and will not have sex with anybody unless she knows that they have a committment to you and communism. Is attracted to males

ENEMIES: Suggests bombings, car accidents over cliffs, fires, shooting them in a crowd, Poisone, kidnap and death

SOCIALISM IS a society where the means of production are in the hands of the people

Major Threats: T.O.S. Lazy people, cia, Weather, Facism, takeover, accidents, being caught up in capitalism. Guyana the committment of the leaders here seems uncertain, internaal security, .

About the division, what Tim didn't understand, I was the one who said it because

I know the boat off loading crew thinks security is lazy and everyone tends to hang together. Cleveland agreed.

CLEVELAND NEWELL

GUILT: Feels bad that he expected to come here and find everything plush. In the States he did not give all that he could have, held back on money and did not give time to the cause nor did he take on responsibility

DEATH: When he was on the front line he didn't know what the fuck was going on, was scared and did not want to die, was thinking of running, hiding, that he was too young to die. Then he thought what the fuck, he wouldhave been dead anyway in the states. You healed him when he should have died

Feb., 21-1978

Self Criticism

I tend to get very bitchy I'm on alcatest I don't like to take orders I don't like responsibility I sit back & let others (anyone) be the bad guy I like to look good I can find fault in others quickly but very very slow to look or find fault in myself I am still fucking off lots of the time that I should be ~~usialy~~ using for production I am stubborn I don't take criticism like to give it out but not take it. I'm not willing to take things as they are like facing reality, I'm selfish, hostile show favortism.

Shvanna Solomon

EE-1-5-97

Dear Father:

I want to say I'm sorry for not following through when I knew what should have been done. I will be more aggressive from now on and see that things are done right. I will be very concentrated in my work in the kitchen and also help the others that are assigned to checking the pigs food.

I'm sorry Father

Thank you Father
Bonnie Simon

Some of the reasons we are here in Jonestown are because of the Cleometric Heart and the food riots that would happen if the drought continues and the Senate Bill 14 that says you can be arrested just for not answering an officer with the answer he wants to hear. Also the Tower missiles that are fired at the top level. There also is the nuclear bomb that can be dropped and kill all the people and not even more a piece of paper next to it. Also the Genocide of people by putting poison in their food. Also the Earthquakes that are overdue in California.

The most important reason is that we are here to build a Marxist society with freedom for all of our children & seniors to live in peace and equality. This is a home where we can learn to grow & be good socialists and try to be like Father.

Thank you Father
Bonnie Simon

SE-1-5-100

Father
I thank socialist ~~Socialist~~ is wondzul to live sharing
given all loving no rich ~~for~~ the pour
every one the same better than others
know one

Fronella Sneed

EE-1-5-101

TO: DAD
Re: Homosexual Feelings + ACT'S
From: SCOTT THOMAS, JR

About 3wks ago - me & Marvin JANARD engage in a Homosexual act. I suck his dick + he suck mine. We was going to do it in the boy's shower BUT SOMEBODY CAME IN - SO WE WENT TO THE BOY'S SHOWER BY THE COTTAGES. THERE THATS WHEN DALE PARKS came in & wrote it up.

IN THE COUNCILING SESSION IT WAS EXPLAIN TO ME THAT WHAT WE DID WAS. ANARCHIST. EVEN THOUGH I ALREADY KNEW ABOUT THE RULES. I'AM DOING 3 MONTHS WITH LINDA SADLER AT THE SAME TIME THIS HAPPEN. A DECISION WASN'T MADE IF I SHOULD TELL LINDA SADLER WHAT I DID. SO THEY TOLD ME TO WRITE IT UP AND ASK YOU.

EVERY SO OFTEN I get this (urge) feeling to HAVE AN AFFAIR WITH A GUY. I Just WANT to have sex with THE PERSON (MAN) to release the sperm. ALSO to experience that "good Feeling" before A PERSON get's Ready to sperm. [so-called Good Feeling]

ABOUT 3 OR 4 days ago I have JACK off IN MY BED. I KNOW IF I REALLY WANTED TO; I don't have to be Going THROUGH THESE CHANGES EVERY TIME I GETT THE Feeling to do it with some guy. I'AM GOING TO WORK ON IT.

THANK YOU DAD!
SE - 1-5-102

TO: DAD

PERSONAL

PERSONAL TO JJ:

BOBBY STROUD: He is very frustrated with his relationship with Daisy, he finds it difficult to communicate with her and feels they have nothing in common. It is a pattern for him to fool himself, he has nothing to offer women, he does not like these types of relationships. He is disgusted with sex. He says that he has not said anything to her about it because he is not sure how she will react. The fact is that he is no good, he does not want any relationship with anyone. He feels it was all based on infatuation. Daisy told him that she had thought about breaking off the relationship because they had so little in common. (he says he did not tell Daisy but Daisy came home and said they Bobby and her had broken off, Daisy is so out of touch with her emotions that MaryLou and Christine do not know how she is taking it in reality.

To: Sad

From Sat

The following people wish to express their thanks for the meat that we know you can't afford

Thank you Sad

Renée & Jason Sieg
Ernestine Blair
Ryvonne James
Danny marshall
Bob Rice
Vicky Marshall
Marlen Neal
Casey Finney
Frances Buckley
Cindy Newell
Joyce Brown
Earnestine March
Ivra Johnson
Verne Gasney
Carolyn Thomas
Judy Houston
Martin Jeffery

Dorothy Buckley
Joyce McIntyre
Charles Marshall
Valerie Jones
Joe Johnson Jr
Jocelyn Carter
John Hames
Marie Rankin
Heloise J Hall
Marjorette Jeffery
Lue Dimple Goodspeed
Earl Hall
Rosa Heston
Selika Bardemore
Bonnie Simon
Rochelle Walker

Shanda James
Frankie Bigby

EE-1-5-105

Signatures From Toddlers Also —

Lattanian Carroll

Asha Rhea

Serina Marshall

Raymond Fitch

Summer Simons

Theman Rosa

Suanya Carroll

Tiquan Chenault

Nathasha Cordell

(1)

Dad,

I don't want to be another disappointment. But I feel I know you know. This is on my mind and I must tell you.

Five and I became very fond of one another in the States. Five always had a guilt feeling about our relationship because of Rhonda and Isa. He told me when we split off that him and Rhonda were on bad terms and that they had made the agreement to do as they wish or something to that order. I brought it to his attention that I felt guilty. He told me he understood my reasons and I didn't have to feel like I did. I felt this way because I didn't want Rhonda to be hurt or take him from her forever.

22-1-5-107

At the time we started our relationship we both needed someone.

We did the best we could to keep it from being known to the congregation. Because he is to set a pattern for your people there.

I concerned of a child in this relationship and discontinued it with each other's approval because it would have given some of our brothers or sisters a reason to be things. By them looking up to us, we didn't want to do anything to give any of them an excuse to quit or leave this church anyway.

A month was gone if Harold wanted to let Rhonda go, so I discussed it with him again, and I told him I didn't want to be the cause of Kevin

him and his family after. Before I left he came to me and said he would see what happens when he gets here and stopped our relationship at this point. I was very hurt and I felt then for sure that he would for sure want to be with his family when he got here and I didn't want to get in the way of that. I would never want to hurt one of my sisters intentionally so I was willing to give him up. I will always be fond of him.

Before I left I started a relationship with Eric Upshaw because we seemed to have a lot of things in common and he seemed to understand my attitude and my hurt, S-109

And when I left I was really confused and I still am. I'm fond of Eric also and I'm always have feelings for him. Very deep ones.

It's kind of hard for me to explain this whole thing in writing so if you would like to talk to me I would like to do it that way if you have questions.

Thank You
Rick
Linda Jenka

My name is B. Simon
I'm 22 year, I like to address
this to L. Simon you've got a
lot of nerve being a lying
Cheating Pipsing rip off
preacher who goes around
Stealing from poor People
in you Church.
You drive around in a fancy
Car & live in a Mantion
once you stole money from
the Church tresuery it was
Connown knowledge grandma
even to me you took money
from the Church treasury.
So lay off and make
headlines on your time
not mine

111-5-1-32

I wasted a lot of time dreaming which could have served the cause.

I spent about 6 of on sex magazines in late winter & spring 77. I have a voyeuristic tendency. I is somewhat of this in medicine & is far easier to serve a young person than a senior. I have a pattern of deviating as you know but do know when to call it off. I apparently don't expect that even a minute of deviation is permitted to a truly trustworthy person & believe that I was not considered trustworthy to remain in my internship after stoen, carmell, exair ford, etc etc etc. I am grateful that you have as much faith in me as you do. I do still have sexual desires but am very satisfied to be able to sublimate this into medical care. I have a arrogant attitude & it is easier for me to criticize myself than to take it from others. This still allows me to keep focus. I wasted money on soft drinks & food (beyond the essentials) while in school & my time was not completely used for school work. I slept my shave & more, beat my meat with fantasies about women that were entirely exploitive & still have nothing more than that. I am very hostile at times & bitch about how much I have on me. You were right though I am getting used to it. I want you to help me in telling me how I need to be to assure myself being loyal.

Suggestion for making money:

By the way, I could do vasectomies & make $ for the cause. It is a simple procedure & we could charge for it.

Sorry I'm so late in writing. I wrote it 6 weeks ago & have misplaced it. (Because I held out) I never really do get honest & I'm not sure just how honest I can or will be. In any case I'm grateful to be here, grateful to have faced death, grateful to be aware that although I think I have attraction to people sexually that I would never

1/12

again one thousandth the satisfaction from a relationship as I do being a worker here. I do feel guilty about the luxury of our lives, the good food & houses, the provisions, the opportunity to consult on the Radio & the Truth you teach. I wish to help more people.

Thank you for the political teaching. I am very grateful as this has always been a GAP in my life.

I do tend to excuse myself from the guilt of self indulgence. I drink a lot of coffee. I get worried that I am too weak. ~~& speak to how~~ I feel bad about not using the Rest of this Paper ~~but~~ and will fill it.

Sex is a key issue & I know I really haven't faced it. ~~But~~ The fact that I was nothing before you saved me ~~seem~~ is not ~~to be~~ thought of enough. I want to clear it up. Enough

Thank you.
Larry Schacht

P.S. all this stuff seems to be beyond the point, beside the point.

I'm still attracted to black women but I've never seen yet enough character & physical appearance together to ~~make~~ warrant serious thought. This is ego because I'm NOTHING myself & where sex is the OBJECT. The claim that a simultaneous search for character is bullshit (at least is bullshit for me to say).

Why I delay handing in these notes is because I really think you would feel better about me if you did not know my failings, but you do know & you always make my life better when you are told. Should must you absolutely. 5-1/13 Larry Schacht

I owe you some honesty +

① I Delay handing you write ups because I want to keep you from affecting change in my life, trying to Bullshit you. I am a prick to people, those I work with + often those I see as patients. I am down-right cold to some people. I hurt your efforts by this because people look to me for verification that they are all right physically + that since you gave me the education and support me to the fullest I do more + more see my deep responsibility. An example - Burger Lee Dem. I have had rapport with either ever I see her but a couple of mornings ago I got nasty with her when she said she wished she had some buttermilk for her leg cramps (calcium lack?). I made it out by implying she was criticizing the project for lack of buttermilk but I do this to people + it could be handled kindly. I do know what it is to want to die. facing a chain of many People with complaints about their bodies that can not be solved + taking up time from more genuine illnesses + my life I see ain't nothing, but I do, daily, see successes + I am a friend to people - my work shows that you are a friend to people. I will be kind + solve problems faster. A main worry during a work day is how behind I get. I don't want to keep people waiting but everyday this occurs. Some people get seen 2 or more hours after their appt. + often get bumped for an emergency. This make me feel guilty. On the other hand it is only fair to devote as much time to each person as needed to help them. SITE: EE-1-5-1114

This is all Bullshit & words are no means of truth because I never do get straight with you. I was an real Phithead today. My attitude was too much! Felt trapped by the people who came in the Land Rover took me hours to Dx & Treat them. Woman was pissed because her husband had the CLAP & she was told she had to follow up Cervical Erosion in Georgetown. IT IS GOOD TO BE of help to others but it is the END of my personal existence. I do wish I could get some exercise. I do not deserve what I have. If I really existed I could have watched the dentist work I could have learned to do the extracting.

I can't explain myself I always get off the track in these notes. I'll keep on working & be less moody & control my mouth.

I mouthed off to Jovetta Chavez about how Wanda Swinney was sadistic because she brought 3 people over to see me today & I was already seeing one & I mouthed off to Anita Kelly about how I have had enough of people's problems. I was curt & defensive with mother when she brought Patrick to me Again today I did complete exam & checked his urine last night & told Terry about the Negative results. This makes me sick because she is the second best human being I've met in my life & she meant well. I was paranoid today & feel the pressure too much. I always feel that Phyllis writes me up for some small point when I really do get little out of life. L.C. Clint

Shirley Smith 3/26/78

To Dad:

I have guilt for all the money I wasted in the states because I charged so many gas receipts and spent the money until I can't even estimate the amount of money wasted. I also lost 2 of my checks which I remember one was $80 and the other was $226. The last one I spent most of it on my sister's children. I also wasted coming over here on the plane. Because some of my needs money I had left I bought perfume ear rings and food.

Why did we going to Guantanamo? I see you wanted this program to go on because the Guyanese can see how complete Socialism is working. Most of the officials have been to visit and have seen total equality in housing, medicine, and food. If they see how well we all get along and present ourselves this may cause them to make changes in their government.

I know I have much improvement to make on myself

EE-1-5-16

I am so happy you are my Dad and hope I will be the Socialist I should be.

Pleased To Read

5-117

April 9-1978

to Dad

How do I feel about death — when I was younger I had no fear of death then when I got of High school I got a fear of dying because I was doing my own thing had a car a job little money and I wanted to go and do different thing that I couldn't do when I didn't have any money. then when I married and we had then kids I felt the life of my kids meant more than mine. I had a fear of dying because I felt since I helped bring them in this world I felt I couldn't die since they were so little. then we met you and then I knew you would always care for my children or any child. then my fear of dying slowly left now I have no fear of dying. Also I feel all the children here should have a right to live to carry on.

My fears I have — the only fear I have is if I lost a leg or arm or crippled or paralized then I would be a burden to someone.

What would I do if anything happened to Dad — first of all I think all hell would break loose in our group. I feel that I would try to reorganize with a few whom I feel would be committed enough to carry on. I feel that I would injure or kill some one in order to bring order back in this immediate community. I feel that there is no one who will come close to your capability to lead people, or having your knowledge. We would then become a fighting force. I mean with weapons instead of the way you operate now. I will try to carry on the cause even though my capabilities are limited.

Prepared to kill wife or children if they turned TRAITOR — I know you are preparing us if the time should ever come. I feel I can do this because there is always that touch of hate toward our immediate family. the turning of traitor would then trigger this hate factor making it possible to kill with no remorse.

What do I miss about the STATES — are they worth it — the thing I miss most is the mountains and the coast line. I think these things are very nice. I always went to one or the other to get away from people.

I've always hated being around a large group of people.
I just dislike people all along.

SEXUAL FEELING - I always PREFERRED the female for a sex partner. But the homosexuality in me always deeply admired the male who had a well developed muscular development of his body.

How do I feel about carrying a gun - it give me a feeling of power to control people or animal whichever I'm confronting. I know when I some one with a gun makes me a little cautious towards this person. I feel guns should be carried only a certain times. Also I feel a person should be throughly trained in handling a gun.

This WEEKS NEWS - You told us about the talk between USSR. + U.S. about the nuclear talk. of Russia saying they will make the neutron BOMB to relaliate if they have to. Also their laser beam. the bring out of the Artichoke plan - which was based on controlling the mind. the kidnap of the leader of Italy by the red brout, talk about anita Bryant how much money she was paid and who is behind her. About goodyear rubber leasing land for six cents an acre. About the U.S. imperialism in south African. Sophia Loren trafficking money out of Italy. arrested. U.S. SAC team on alert over Somalia efforts. Forces now in Capital of Somalia. 30 cubans fighter murdered. Idi Amin turning pro U.S. The hanging of a black 14 year old boy. the U.S. miner strike. The Panamanian talk bill and how it will fail.

Socialism to ME - means here in our town which is the highest in the world. free health care, no taxes, no worrys about food alway wanting to help others. alway giving more than receiving.

5-119

MAJOR THREAT TO OUR PEOPLE HERE + THERE - the major threat then now is through the IRS which is taking affect after the first of next month. the chance of being arrested on false charges. Stoen and his group will always be a threat to us here and there.

the chance of them cutting off of our funds coming from U.S. the threat of C.I.A. in this government scared us here.

The threat of kidnapping or assassination.

Am I afraid of dying.

Thing that were said & How I feel about the security force. - the thing about the white night mentioned by Tom to me. If I thought about it to much did make this thought in my mind. But after hearing what you said and going over it in my mind, made me see that you wouldn't do this to us. thats all that was said. After listening to your teaching I'am not now afraid of dying.

The Thing I miss most is the mountain and the coast line. I like these places most.

Thank Dad

S-120

Al Simon

To Dad

My feelings about dying are that I don't mind the idea of dying for what we believe and for what we have built here but I would like to be able to die fighting or at least to be able to kill some of those bastards first. I think revolutionary suicide would be a possible necessity for the children and the seniors and having 3 small children that was hard for me to accept at first but now I can see that it may become necessary to save them from any torture which would be worse than death.

As for our security that we have now I think basically it is very good. I am glad to be a part of the security because it is something very necessary for your protection and the protection of this beautiful family. I have felt that because of Chawemam sisters have been held back from being as involved as we could be. Several of us have asked to be trained in weapons and no response has ever been given. I think there are times during crisis that we should have weapons. I don't want to be armed with a weapon that I don't know how to use but I don't think it would take that much to teach us. If I were to carry a weapon it would be with the thought to get the person out there before he could harm one of our peoples in here.

If anything were to happen to you Dad the first thing I would want to do is kill those responsible. I would hope that other here would step up and take over to keep us together here on our land. I would want to stay here and keep on working for our socialist home. ~~The first~~ If it were not possible to stay here for some reason I would try to go to another country where they are fighting for freedom.

As far as fears I do have a fear that we will be forced to commit revolutionary suicide before we get to kill some of the traitors and harassers. I also have a fear about myself and how well I could stand up to pain such as torture. I don't have much confidence in myself on this point.

I really don't miss anything in the states at all except a few relatives that I hope will be here soon. They are mostly young children and I hate to see them suffer because their Dad can't make up his mind to follow you. There is nothing in the states worth going back for and I never want to go there again.

I think that I would be able to kill my companion or one of my children if they were a traitor because if they did anything to hurt this cause I would have enough hate for them just as I do now against Stoen and the other traitors.

I have never had sexual feelings for anyone except men. Right now I am trying to not need sex. I have gone about 7 months now and for the first 6 months it didn't bother me at all but now once in awhile I do want it but I know it would be the same unsatisfying experience as it has been in the past.

The major threats for our people there are the CIA and the IRS. Also that the country is getting closer to economic collapse and nuclear war and we need our people out before this happens.

Some threats here are the cutting off of our checks and the kidnap threats against our people. Also the conspirators such as Stoen which are a threat here and in the states.

Socialism means that we can all live equally and interracially and work for ourselves not some capitalist like in the states.

Some of the news I got are that Eldridge Cleaver has gone religious and joined the Moslems. He said to leave politics to the politicians. Also Margaret Thatcher Prime Minister of England wants all people of color to leave the country.

Flint the publisher of Hustler magazine was assassinated after offering $1 million reward for information on Kennedy & King's assassination.

Thank You Dad.
Bonnie Simon

Dear Jim:

My haealth is improving greatly. I no longser have a mass but a lump. Thankyou. Last week I went down the river with Patty; Patty asked me to talk to a man named Persaid, who is a huster and works for the London Air Force. He is a windower-his wife didd 7 years ago. He has 2 children a boy 7years old Terry and a girl 6 years old Jonnie. He also stated that he goes to French Guyana once week and down the river every 2 weeks. Persaid wants us to adopt his children ; if we don't he will send them to the orphanage. He wants the best for them-education and home. Because he is constantly travelling, he doesn't wants to take them along. He wants them to be adopted within 2or3 months. At the present time, they are living with their relatives. He plans to remarry in the future. I asked why can't his take them in he said she will not love them like her own. I don't know how true this is-he said that he has a gold mine down the river. But he doesn't have the right equipment to dig. If in couple months he still doesn't have them, he will return to England to work.

His address: Lot 198
Montrose
E.C.D.
Georgetown

Thankyou Jim,

Daisy Lee Stroud

EE-1-5-123

Carolyn Layton -

Dear Carolyn,

Just a quickie to say hi and thanks for the letter. I appreciate your taking the time to write. I know from the work that is going on at this end, and sometimes sitting in the radio room, that you are all extremely busy at that end. I really enjoyed talking with you on the radio. I know that Dad is constantly thinking of us back here. That is his way. It is wonderful how much has been done in spite of what some have tried to do to stop it.

I got some pictures of Richmond + Bonnie. They look healthy and happy. Bonnie tells me she is in third grade now. As I told you when we

were talking, teaching in the public schools has really made me appreciate what Dad has provided for our children. I have the most difficult class I have ever had. Even the principal has to admit that several of them are tough cases. It is sad to see 5+6 year olds having such severe problems that they are a constant disruption.

We are all fine here. Two bus loads left Fri. night, so the family down there will soon be quite a bit bigger. It is amazing that no matter how many go over, our services seem to have a room full of people. I guess some are coming back who have not been around for awhile. Say hi to Annie for me. We found a good home for Willie. The man was very pleased with him. He needed a dog that would bark and keep the deer out of his garden.

SKI-S

Now you know that is right up Willie's alley. He loved to bark at birds and deer.. He has a 100 foot run for him. I did not meet the man, but Claire thought he would be good to him.

Here really is not a lot to write about, but I'll try to drop you a line now and then. I went to see my dad yesterday. He is very supportive as are others. I thought it a good idea to keep in contact just in case TOS should decide to contact some of them there. Must drop a quick note to Scott Thomas about [illegible]. We are about out and [illegible] supposed to let me know if the machine on your end has been fixed yet. Until next time

Love Carol

S-126

Anthony Smith

you talk about, People needing to learn to get to meeting on time, and new paper clipping, one about (A) Boston were they had a sign saying need more nigger slave on the court house door, and some office or Program had them to Remove it (B) one about the K.K.K was expanding & had increase 200 in each city, (C) one about the Constitution being done away with By the Supreme Court (D) one article was about 500 gay in San F. without job. (E) one about the Second head man in California was Being attack By the Papper, & they would do the Same thing to you, July 4, and we would Be having our family comming down. (F) one about Police attacking a lady you talk about the two on hand hat, everyone has a difference in reading level, and tested what they heard in the other meeting. (G) one about the fuel crisis that cause many hire dose to cold weather. (H) one about the body who had a Successful compain again the gay and won. (I) you talk about the Jock Left in the mud and great concern for waste & love that you gome no displine, and you talk about my defensiveness the way I not make dum remark or laught

EE-1-5-127

TUESDAYS MEETING WAS OPENED WITH CLIPPINGS FROM DIFFERENT NEW PAPERS AND MAGAZINES. SOME OF THE CLIPPING WERE BASED ON RASISM & POLITICS FROM MAINLY US. SOME OF THE READ AS SUCH.

1. HOUSE IN L.A. WAS SOLD BY GOVERNMENT FOR $13700 THAT WAS VALUED AT $40,000 BECAUSE OF TAXES OWED BY BLACK FAMILY

2. BLACKS BEING PUT OUT OF CERTIN TOWNS IN STATES.

3. BLACK NOT BEING WANTED IN CANADA & IN THE UNITED KINGDOM.

4. EVERYONE IN NEAR FUTURE MUST CARRY AT ALL TIMES A IDENTIFICATION CARD AT ALL TIMES. THE CARDS WHEN FEED INTO COMPUTORS GIVES LIFE HISTORY TO PRESENT TIME. EVEN WHERE YOU WORK, CHURCH ORGANIZATION

5. A LAW IS TO BE PASSED WHERE AS BLACK CHILDREN & ADULTS WILL BE SENT TO HOMES OF NORMEN TO WORK

6. HOMOSEXAL RIGHTS ARE BEING TAKEN AWAY IN STATES

7. HOMOSEXUALS MARCHED IN S.F. IN PROTEST OF THEIR RIGHT BEING TAKEN AWAY

8. RACE WAR WILL BREAK OUT IN STATES SAID BY MANY BLACK LEADERS

9. KKK's MEMBERSHIP HAS INCREASED BY 100%.

THIS IS ALL I COULD REMEMBER ON THE PAPER CLIPPINGS. AS WE WENT ON IN THE MEETING TWO HARD HATS ASKED TO COME OF THEIR DISPLINE IT WAS SAID THAT THEY HAD TO GIVE A BOOK REPORT. THE OLDEST GAVE HIS BOOK REPORT A LITTLE BETTER THAN THE YOUNGER ONE DID. IT WAS SAID THAT THE BOOK BEING READ MIGHT BE A LITTLE HARDER FOR ONE TO UNDERSTAND THAN THE OTHER SO A BOOK REPORT MUST BE GIVEN ON A PERSONS LEVEL OF COMPREHENSION. EACH ACCORDING TO HIS OR HER ABILITY EACH ACCORDING TO HIS OR HER NEEDS. THE PROBLEMS OF 450 PEOPLE COMING HERE AND NOT REALLY PREPARED FOR THIS AMOUNT AS OF YET WERE TAKEN OVER.

THANK YOU FATHER

KEVIN SMITH

Ron Sines

1

- Ditch reporter supposedly committed suicide day before he was going to reveal JFK assasination.
- Director of Coca Cola firm in Chili was instrumental in setting up Chili comp.
- Crash of '79 Shah of Iran wants to establish a pure Persian state - cleanse all of sins religious nut, U.S. giving him atomic components for oil rights - very will might start secular war.
- News article about ~~in~~ titled Myth of Advisory Press mentioned.
- Another article about The Supreme Court taking the Bill of Rights away from us - more & more with each recent court decision.
- Bakke decission - taking away rights of minorities to enter medical & law schools.
- John Maher of Delaney Street being set up & framed by press this week.
- A Black ladies house was sold out from under her for ~~[illegible]~~ just a little over 100.00 to pay back taxes. House valued at $40,000.
- Low grade alcoholic beverages being sold in minorities neighborhoods - more apt to bring about anger & violence. Establishment wants this so more restricting laws can be put on minorities.
- Jonestowns immediate needs:
  - food taken care of for 3 mos.
  - water - need of supervison & organ for showering.

EE-1-5-130

- sleeping ~~quarters~~ space, about 300 beds short - find + utilize all space
- young people may sleep in new housing reason - no walkway, el electricity
- Jack idea on construction seemed very good idea.

S-131

Dear Dad,

I'm not much good at putting my feelings in writing but I want to try.

I have been very happy ~~here~~ since I arrived here in Aug. We and I have had our fights and disagreements but I think that will work out. I got off to a bad start when I came trying to be friends with everybody even to the point of flirting with others men. I realized that this wasn't the way to be and I would only get myself in trouble. I'm really watching myself now trying to see myself as others see me. I have alot of improving to do and I hope by analysing myself it will help me in working toward the goal of being a Zero someday.

I want to express to you the joy I feel when I see our fields growing. During my roving shift on SAT I have had an opportunity to see food being planted one day and just a few days later see the green plants coming up. This makes my heart swell with joy and makes me so grateful that I am here in Jonestown

E-1-5-132 Bonnie Simon

NOT TO BE [illegible] FOR [illegible]

CONTAINS THE EQUIVALENT OF 3½ PINTS OF SKIMMED MILK

WANDER FOODS

Home of good health

instant dried low-fat skimmed milk

This instant dried low-fat skimmed milk is from the makers of Ovaltine.

It has all the protein goodness of fresh milk.

It is lower in fat than fresh milk.

When made up, pint for pint, it has only about half the calories of ordinary fresh milk.

Try using it in cooking wherever you would normally use fresh milk.

It's convenient and versatile. You can use it by the spoonful, according to taste, in tea, coffee and milky drinks. It dissolves instantly.

Or you can add 4½ heaped tablespoons (2 oz) to one pint of cold water to make up into a liquid.

You can boil it by slow heating.

And it's ideal for travelling, picnics and camping.

If you should find this product unsatisfactory in any way, return it to us stating when and where bought. We'll gladly replace it.

The contents are liable to settle.

Please keep the lid firmly closed when not in use.

Wander Limited, King's Langley, Hertfordshire, WD4 8LJ.

7oz (198g)

from the makers of OVALTINE

S-133

instant dried low-fat skimmed milk

TO: DAD

FROM: DOUG SANDERS

SUBJ: TIM STOEN

I WOULD PERSONALLY BE ABLE TO ASASINATE TIM IN THE STATES AND MAKE SURE IT WON'T BE TRACED TO US. IN THE SERVICE I LEARNED TO FIRE MANY DIFFERENT TYPES OF WEAPONS AND TO MOVE IN THE DARK AND NOT BE SEEN. I ALSO LEARNED ABOUT VARIOUS TYPES OF DETONATION DEVICES FOR EXPLOSIVES BUT NOT HOW TO MAKE THE EXPLOSIVES. I KNOW MANY PEOPLE FROM THE STREETS THAT I COULD HIDE OUT WITH UNTIL I GOT AWAY FROM THE STATES. I WOULD GIVE UP THIS LIFE FOR OUR COMRADES EVEN THOUGH I KNOW I'LL BE SCARED MY MIND WILL MAKE ME FOLLOW THROUGH.

IF TIM'S HOUSE WAS TO BE TORN UP OR HE WAS TO BE BEATEN SEVERLY I CAN DO THAT ALSO. THERE COULD BE A MEATING PLACE SET UP FOR US TO NEGOTIATE OVER THE MONEY OR I COULD PLAN AND TAKE HIM BY SURPRISE.

HIS HOUSE OR CAR COULD BE BLOWN UP EASILY AND USED JUST TO SCARE HIM OR I COULD THROW A GASOLINE BOMB AT HIS BACK DOOR AND WAIT FOR HIM TO COME OUT THE FRONT. WHILE I HIDE WITH A RIFLE IN MY HAND

I WILL DO THESE THINGS BECAUSE TO DIE

AS A REVOLUTIONARY, IS TO DIE WITH THE GREATEST OF ALL HONORS.

THANK YOU DAD!

Doug Sanden

S-135

I stole a watch that is about $150.00 in Caule and all of this happen on the 12, of Dec, and On Nov. 18, I Wateded until some children were walking home and I grab one, and rape him and got away with it

Davis Solomon

EL-1-5-136

Jan 11, 1978

Dear Dad,

We're still here, and will be as long as we're needed — Everything is well — I hope these crisis end soon. I wish I was with my comrades to face the full impact of this battle. I'll be working harder and harder and I have been staying out of trouble — thanks for trusting me enough to let me be from good structure so long — I won't let you down — thank you for your

S2-1-5-137

Committment to each one of us - it becomes more real to me each day. I don't know how to thank you Dad, just I hope to see you all soon -

your son JJ

P.S. Stand

Dad

PC

5-138

(3)

More on Lela Murphey - I made calculations based on research and put her back into fluid & electrolyte equilibrium. She is on a good course (course) & will do well, I feel. Found out also the child I treated for Amebiasis is greatly improved! Thank you for providing me with education to serve the people effectively.

I must say that it was A miraculous recovery of her Kidney function (quite as described in the text books) with such an over load of fluids in the bladder & ureters.

Further evaluation of myself in this time I wont take more time.

22-1-5-139

NATIONAL
45-490
Made in U.S.A.

Hi Jim Cobb

How's tricks? Have you killed that little boy that we kidnapped and raped last week. That rape was fun. Just remember I killed the last one you kill this one and I get the next ok?

See you next week

Your friend allways

Timothy Swinney

EE-1-5-140

I Kevan Swinney on 19
give my resignation as a
member of peoples Temple.
I know Jim Jones to be
a man of the highest esteem
and he protrays great principal
and Character. But I wish
to do my own thing and
not Dedicate my life to this
great humanitarian work.

Kevan Swinney

EE-1-5-141

I Don Swinney have raped lots of little girls and boys. I prefer the ones under four years old. I'm sorry I killed the last little boy, but I just got carried away. But I must admit it was exciting to see all the blood.

Don Swinney

28-1-5-142

I Davis Solomon on give my Resignation as a member of Peoples Temple.
I Know Jim Jones to be a man of the Highest esteem and He Portrays great Principle and character. but, I wish to Do my own Thing and not Dedicate my life to this great Humanitarian Work

Davis Solomon

EE-1-5-143

I Don Swinney on 19
give my resignation as a
member of peoples temple,
I know jim jones to be a man
of the highest esteem and he
protrays great principal and
~~chart~~ character. But i wish to do
my own thing and not dedicate my
life to this great humenitarian work

Don Swinney

EE-1-5-144

I Timothy Maurice Swinney
on 19 give
my resignation as a member
of Peoples Temple.
I know Jim Jones to be
a man of the highest
Esteem and he portrays
great principle and
character. But I wish
to do my own thing and
not dedicate my life to
this great humanitarian
work

Timothy Swinney

EE-1-5-145

I have stolen motorcycles then
wrecked them, and the same with bycycles.
Ive burned houses. [redacted]
I have ruined all types of valueables
like windows cars, trucks etc...
and ive been in a lot of fights.
and ive smoked dope.

Kevem Swinner

EE-1-5-146

Dec. 14, 1977

Dear Father,

thank you very much for helping Daisy, and for all you've done for us.
I am sorry for letting you down so much - I saw this girl the last time I was in town - Just walked around and talked to her, and kissed her - But it wasn't anything more - I haven't seen her since - and don't plan to - I feel so bad to think that I have let you down after all you've done for me - please forgive me. I'll work harder each day.
thank you Dad.

B. Short

EE-1-5-147

SUNDAY -

1/1/78 - Your question about the microscope was answered quickly but yes I had not been doing my best to keep the case dry. Corrected this last night. Was not as nice to the National with cut finger, he was intoxicated & uncooperative. But I was condescending & spoke too firmly to him to gain control. I tend to look down on others - working with Russell M. thought him to damn passive & worthless in our attempt to diagnose plant disease. But he came up with point that explained our difficulty, & we will work it out. I am a pisser when I wake up, hate to face an "onslaught" of human needs, spoke today (only to Ruby Johnson who has heard it too much before) about wishing I could blow my brains out. Told her I was just seeking out of my responsibility but usually I settle down rapidly & get to work concentrating on someone's health problem. Still there is no reason why I can not arise and cheerfully face my duty without these outbursts. Felt hypocritical talking to you some time later & being calm at that time. I am quickly given in to paranoia & am very disorganized in my paper work. Last few weeks was working usual full day (usually at least 15, 16 hours) & knocking myself out with valium. Was very bad because I was losing those few daily minutes of research before sleep that make the difference between a conscientious doctor & a wreckless one - though the extra sleep helped my temperment. Now appreciate clarity of mind over sedation. Damn good that I went through school & with clear mind -. Noticed about myself that will laugh at my own jokes but not others. Feel sorry for myself I get little physical work, outdoors but am lazy (??) as hell at times. I am basically a nasty mouthed gossipy, back biting son-of-a-bitch & physically ugly, with unresolved continual mental drops into heterosexual sado-masochistic (actually just wish to be passive partner ♂ aggressive ♀) fantasy with definite racistic undertones, why else would I prefer black woman except to identify stronger with third world. Still am not really honest, few people are trustworthy, I clearly see when it comes to sex. I do not know my sexual potential but through my considerable ability to sublimate am at the point I am. Larry Schaut

22-1-1978

30/12/77 FRIDAY

DAD, The medical staff had a constructive meeting today. We will be posting our Regulations & will be more and more concerned with merging principles & with action. We are seeking to have solid principles behind each Regulations & to review the Regulations currently decided upon before each work period. These will be forethcoming.

I fucked up - when giving Don Fields a limited supply of phenobarbital put 60 mg TABS in a BOTTLE marked 30 mg. Caught my own mistake & confessed my error & waste of medication to the entire staff, while I criticized others for waste. Several people received double doses however & I won't let it happen AGAIN. NO harm was DONE THANKFULLY.

Joyce Kosynko treated a woman for seven days with anti fungal vaginal cream when the woman said she had trichomonas. The Rule was reemphasized that only I prescribe & I will seek more involvement in the sore treatment program until the problem is under control. ALSO MUST BE SAID THAT ALL LACERATIONS BE evaluated by me before suturing.

I am not dealing with Lois (she was not there today by the way). I wish she was not in the medical dept. for example it is possible that Melanie Simon is A Breech delivery. This is NOT definite, by any means but I can not let Lois have ~~ac~~ access to the chart because she will scare Melanie when it is not called for, but I still have to record accurately to provide for her health care. I lied to her & am keeping the chart in my file. This is indefensible except I feel concern for my sister. I emphasized many times in our meeting THAT we are in the medical staff to demonstrate your concern for the health care of these people. We will dictate preventative medical care; we will emphasize that our purpose is to keep the productive work force healthy. It was pointed out again how we have to receive feeling of satisfaction from seeing our comrades

get Better. EACH WOUND or Sore MUST Be followed by the same observer.

CHART RECORD

Too much optimism here. ——

Name (Last), (First) (Middle) Doctor/Practitioner

Date Hospital No.

Hour

Progress Notes

I criticized Joyce Parks for not doing what she knew about clamping Jela's catheter.
I have not criticized Annie, but still feel she was nonchalant about the amount of urine backed up in Jela's system & she, as a nurse was aware of this kind of thing. & did not move on that knowledge. She was not in the meeting today or I would have done so.
She is very snapping & I don't feel would do much good to say it to her except in a meeting.
I realize she will confess to you but still has a superior attitude about Everyone else in Staff.
If she had been in the meeting, [illegible]
I AM likely Responsible for the ARROGANT attitudes of those I work with. AM learning to dislike gossip & one-to-one conversations AS counterproductive, because I've done it SO MUCH & SEEN SO little come from it.
I will correct this terrible blockAGE I have with Lois P. HAVE BEEN unkind to her ~~[illegible]~~ lately. She has been correct enough to try to get Jela catheterized. She has been correct AT TIMES but has become universally ignored. even when correct. She turned in Earl Mackenzie's urine & it was infected. I ISOLATED HIM. This was Good.

Jim

There's A discrepancy as to what I'm suppose to be doing. Sandy told me that I had been teaching long enough to take over the whole class, it was my understanding that I was to be an aid. Sandy said she thought I was to take over the class because she would be going full time in the medical field. Sandy doesnt have any time for lesson planning so I said I would go ahead and do it. The only time I talk to her is in class. Tom said I was suppose to be an aid, at this point I dont know what I'm suppose to be doing and I dont know how to solve the situation. plus I'm concerned about the lesson plans.

I would NOT mind going back to the

EE-1-5-151

GARDEN TO STAY.

SelfCriticism: I didn't want to Write this up because I didn't want to Criticize my Self: I feel there's Nothing Left Inside To criticize.

Dorothy Burke

Jim

S-152

Please note the following points: 11/1/78

(1) The medical staff wastes too much paper! Should write from margin to margin. Don't put just one word on a line. Use slash marks to separate ideas. Write from top to bottom. May skip 1 inch for staple at top. (2) Each wound or medical problem should be seen by the same medical person at least once each day. For maximal evaluation of improvement or failure to improve. (3) No medications (other than the few discussed) to be given except by prescription of Doctor or Practitioner with consultation if doubt exists, with Doctor or Pharmacist. (4) No lacerations especially of the hand wrist, foot or face to be repaired until Doctor has evaluated the degree of injury.

What is worse to me is that I could spend all this time writing the preceding bull shit when could be using mental energy for concerning ways of advancing the cause through medicine, defense, agriculture, nutrition research, herbal cures & just plain checking up on Lela M. Kwase T., etc. etc.. I see this as true self centeredness. I will attempt to write up constructive thoughts in these areas to advance the cause.

One thing I am doing which is really not good is cutting corners on some patient evaluations. All spreads too thin. I'm not entirely sure if I am cutting corners or have just learned when I do not have to do extra study.

But on second thought I am not following through due to over extention, on additional examinations that may turn up something not expected.

Should not have taken your time with this. But, feel like I'm holding back if I don't hand it in.

Larry Schacht

22-1-5-153

29/12/77 Thursday,

Reference to Situation with Annie, I was hostile because she was continuously on Don fields case, I felt excessively, makes me Paranoid. I like Annie with you in my concepts of your trusted workers but I spoke to her after that problem & worked it out with her. Phyllis acts without consulting, thinks she is the decision maker to hand in environment without weighing the consequences. Is now pressing for a confrontation with Jois Ponts. I really want to get Jois out of the medical dept. & wish to do it subtly. I have tremendous gratitude to Annie for storing the valuable medical equipment in her house when I was in G.T. She noticed that Vincent was eyeing it & Joyce P. & Phyllis (who confessed she was too passive in the matter) were quite willing to leave it outside under a tarp. Fuck ~~Want to know what each of~~ them on that score. I thought it was straightened out with Annie until the criticisms from days ago were read back. rite. I always seem to be hearing & saying criticisms of folks to other folks & see that I am trying to keep the other members of the medical staff divided (??) or maybe I know some won't respond to criticism & I get it off my chest by saying it behind their back. I don't think I want consciously to see division - but the will to death is in me. Jois Ponts & D.F. are open targets, Sharon Cobb (Jones) - (& when her name was changed I noticed a change in my feeling of freeness to criticize her) is not a pediatrician. Neither she nor Joyce have to assume the full responsibility for a person's health & I see that as my job. I was very mad when I had lost the glaucoma eye chart, & Joyce, Tim Carter. No one gave a shit until I made a public announcement & Tim Carter ran up there then. So Sharon will not do total physicals on ill children, just routine well check-ups. Joyce has missed pelvic nasses twice & I recheck each of her exams as the occasion arises. But I am aware that it would be easier on me to cover my future errors (which I will keep to a minimum) & to lay off those who have had less training so they will lay off me but I

will assume my Responsibility & take what ever hostility they have toward me to maintain the health STANDARD.

30/12/71 Much of the Above material is old Now

CHART RECORD

Name (Last), (First) (Middle) Doctor/Practitioner

Hospital No.

Hour Progress Notes

This letter is not very honest I still have not really got to the point that I really fear my loyalty is based on positive reinforcement, but then I really do have concern for peoples. People? People who I visualize as less fortunate than me. That is Condescension at a deep level. For example I felt like crying when I looked at archie (the father of the twin that went to Georgetown & died) at the PNC building yesterday, So lonely his life must Be, a few minutes later he came up to me & ask for medicine he could take the morning after to Prevent V.D. No loyalty to his wife even with the death of their child. OR maybe a type of loyalty to prevent her from infection he would get screwing around. ??

I worked E with Annie last night I think she is conscientious & interested in conserving supplies. I don't Think A lot of this letter has been fair. I will work on better interdepartment relations.

551-5

USA Structure

A. Pastoral
1. Dale Parks
2. Norm James
3. Marceline Jones - Inspirer / Show

B. Sales / ~~Financial~~
1. Chaikin

C. Carolyn - Overall Coordinator
1. Handle Financial

D. Buying
1. Norman James
2. Richard Janero

E. PR
1. Dick Troop
2. Mike Pettes

F. Diversions
1. Harriet
2. Adams

G. Lee Ingram - Counseling
1. Ava Brown
2. Jean Brown
3. Mac
4. Jane Cryss - Legal

Maintenance
H. Maxine Betts - Kitchen
1. Jack Beam

Georgetown

A. Purchasing
1. Charles Tourchette
2.

B. Terry Burford - Qui's assistant

C. Mana - no depression
& Must Come

D. T. Stern
1. P.R.
2.

E. Debbie Blakey - Must Come
1. Paperwork

F.

Jonestown -
A. Chris Rozynko - Electrician
B. Ken Morton - Construction
C. Bea Morton - Elec. Fac

EE-1-5-156

Certificate of Ministerial License

CHRISTIAN CHURCH (Disciples of Christ)

This is to certify that

TIMOTHY O. STOEN

has been granted a license to serve as a minister of the Gospel by the

THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH OF NORTHERN CALIFORNIA-NEVADA

and is entitled to perform all of the duties which normally pertain to the Christian ministry.

This license is to remain in force for one year from date of issuance unless previously revoked.

Given under our hand this date, May 2, 19 74

at Oakland, California

Signed Karl Irwin

Position Regional Minister-President

EE-1-5-157

TO: DAD

FROM: DOUG SANDERS

DATE: 1/2/78

I DO NOT KNOW IF THIS IS WORTH CONSIDERING but that you might want to discuss it now?

I WAS LOOKING AT THE BACKSIDE OF THE HILL ON THE SOUTH WEST SIDE OF THE COTTAGES. IT SEEMED TO ME THAT IT WOULD BE AN IDEAL PLACE TO BUILD A MILITARY-TYPE BUNKER. THIS BUNKER COULD BE POSITIONED SO THAT IT COULD HAVE A CLEAR VIEW OF OUR BACKSIDE AND COULD BE ESPECIALLY USEFUL IN CASE OF AN ALERT. ELECTRICITY COULD BE RUN TO IT FROM THE NEARBY POWER LINES AND ONE OF THE BRIGHT POWER BEAM LIGHTS COULD BE PERMANENTLY INSTALLED. THIS BUNKER WILL BE ON THE HIGHEST HILL IN THE COMPOUND AND WOULD HAVE A DISTINCT MILITARY ADVANTAGE. IT SHOULD BE BUILT PARTIALLY INTO THE GROUND AND SANDBAGS OR BAGS OF DIRT PILED AROUND SO THAT THE ONLY OPENINGS LEFT ARE FOR OBSERVING THE AREA AND FOR FIREING A RIFLE OR ANY OTHER WEAPON NECESSARY FOR DEFENDING OUR REAR. SINCE AN EMPHASIS WON'T BE PLACED ON BEAUTY IT CAN BE BUILT OUT OF SCRAP WOOD AND OTHER PARTS.

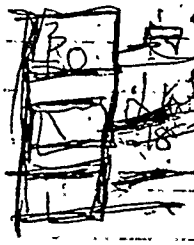
THANK YOU DAD,

Doug Sanders

EE-1-5-78

40 Labor Rm
Babies 6

45
14



18
45
63

2 frame
8 foundation
140

Shop Cabinet 24

630
40 #29 1
8
12
60

#1

906
896

#2 56
#3 60
#4 69
#5 77
286
#1 49
630 286
286 49
916 335
Mining 10
906

AM a little encourage
HAVE culture that
had clostridial
bacteria -; AGAIN it
may not be the type
that causes botulism
looks like it though
will see what hap-
pens to the pig. THE
organisms may BE TETANUS
bacteria which look
the same will let you
know.
about Steve I think
an ice pick driven
deep into the throat
around the area of 11-1-5-160
carotid pulse & aimed
toward base of skull
would be effective. Tony A.

12/-5

A.P.

12:30 Trinetta Fer
1:00 Helen Sriett
Squeeze In Jeff C
1:30 Marcus Ande
2:00 Barbara C.
2:30 Sitta Joh
3:00 Johnny Bro
4:00 Darrell Dev
4:30 Newanda Lee
6:30 Odell Rhoade
7:00 Verneta Chr
7:30 Janice Johr
8:00 Tommy Ande
8:30 Karen Harms
9:00 Darlene Newma

27. August,

My loving Father,

Find enclosed papers I did not get. Monday & Tuesday. Everything is going along fine. Ethel came in last night. She is a little homesick. From Darr. No answer yet. From Angela, mail as you know is slow, sincerely hope you are getting some. Not I miss you.

Most lovingly

Rose.

22-1-5-162

I am sending you the First Beans I grew. plenty some more today

Rose

To Father

5-163

Dear Father

I will make this short as poible. Father I am not going to poly any more games with any one. I am going to say what I feel, and not beat around the bush.

Father, I would like to go back to californa, and work in the church every day, no less than 16 hours a day. Untill the church is sold.

But that is only what I would like to have a chance to do. what I deserve is to have to get a job or jobs and pay back all the money that it cost for me. and then when I have it all payed back. I should have to go and live with a relitive.

This is what I feel Father.

Thank you for Reading

Mark Sly

EE-1-5-164

Sat AM.

My loving Father
I miss you very
much. Hope you
can get some
rest. I am holding
it down here.
Here is another
letter from
Johnson. here
are papers will
continue to love
them Love you
Rose

3047 California Street
San Francisco, Calif.
August 13, 1977

Dear Sister Rose,

Today is Saturday. Truly, it has been a busy week. The Eagle is still stirring the nest causing the eaglets to "mount up" and take flight. Now you see them - now you dont. Dad doesn't play. He is taking care of business on the western and eastern fronts. When he moves - he moves for he has p o o w w e e r s! The "gates" of hell cannot prevail successfully against him. Hallelujah!

For a number of years, I have missed certain events for they were held on our meeting nights. This has changed for quite some time now. Dad has given the word - I've been invited to participate with others to represent the household of the faith at number of gathering. The latest was an address given by M.J.K. Nyerere, the president of the United Republic

of Tanzania. He spoke for approximately forty-five minutes. Sister Rose, would you believe it? Everything he said we already knew for Dad keeps us well informed. He spares no pains or price. He lectures for hours and hours and hours. Dad obtains expensive and oftetimes unavailable movies to grafically get "over" his message. No matter what the world may do or say, I'm going to "stick" with my Dad. Truly, we are blessed beyond measure!

Our meetings are well attended. We sit in joyful anticipation hopefully listening for the Voice of Love-Truth. Oft times we hear it — O! what joy and thanksgiving.

Take care! Know ye — "we are hanging on in there."

Peace & love,
Your Brother Wesley!

3047 California Street
San Francisco, Calif.
July 30, 1977

Dear Rose, my sister,

We are blessed by our Saviour day by day. Thank you, Saviour!

Do you remember the song— "Good news the chariot's coming. Good news the chariot's coming. Good news the chariot's coming. Coming for to carry me home." Well, we sang that song for years; however, the chariot never did arrive. Things are different now. Our Saviour promised to send the chariot and that he is doing (just what he said he would do). There is an atmosphere of joyous anticipation as we wonder who will be next.

On last Sunday, our guests, Banks, Milk and company, arrived as promised. During their talks, they made it unmistakingly clear that come what may they and their house would support Principle!

EE-1-5-168

Another highlight of the morning program was the rendition a song by Brother Banks and company. This song is most sacred being sung only on solemn occasions with full religious ceremony. Brother Banks said, that he felt that rendering this most sacred song was the highest tribute he could pay to his friend (our Saviour) and his family. They mounted the platform and surrounded a huge drum. Those next to the drum sat. As they beat upon the drum they sang. To me it sounded more like a chant. It was simply beautiful.

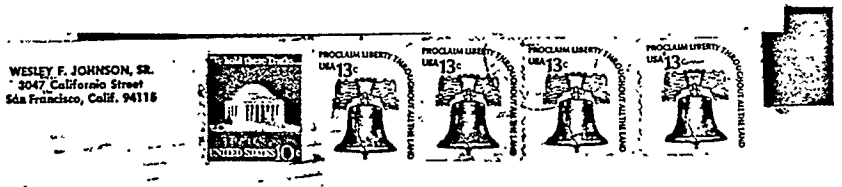
Since I have been writing this letter, a phone call from Sister Watson interrupted me. She wanted to see me. It was urgent. She was scared to death. She wanted my advice. I told her she would have to talk to at least three of us. She said, she want to talk only to me. I told her, come hell or high water I will be there! I will not be moved. Then I hung up.

Sister Rose, believe it when I tell you, some of members of the "household" i.e. not the "household of faith" are becoming because they are dealing in "garbage". They a lowering their vibrations. They are separating themselves from Principle. It comes down to — Is you is or is you aint! Well, I'm is!

Our services are "out of sight". The vibrations are high for the spirit of the consciousness of the presence of God is ever apparent. He said, he would never leave us alone. Only truth proceeds from his mouth. As I make my visitations I see his handy work — miracle after miracle. I wonder why he loves us so. I know I'm not worry.

Peace and love,
Brother Wesley!

5-170



Ms. Rose Shelton
41 Lahama Gardens
Georgetown, Guyana

5-171

AIR MAIL

Sneed's (Child) daughter

Clevyee L. Gayles

489 Stanehurst Dr,

Altadena, Ca. 91101

Sent 80.00 by parents

make sure she get a

picture of child + Thank You

letter

22-1-5-172

FROM (METEN DAJI)
TORI MIENDAJI
SELF ANALYSIS EVALUATION

DAD I KNOW I AM FAR FROM A ZERO I KNOW I'VE MADE QUITE A STEP FROM WHAT I HONESTLY RELATE MEMORY WISE WHAT I CALL THE SWIFT LIFE DEALING DOPE FROM TIME TO TIME HANGING AROUND BARS HOPING TO MEET SOMEONE WITH A HOT DEAL IN TERMS OF MONEY FOR MYSELF AND THE CHILDREN SO I COULD FEED THEM TURNING MUCH TO MY REGRET A TRICK OR TWO AS A LAST RESORT: IN SHORT A LIFE OF NOTHING PERIOD OVER ALL A HOMOSEXUAL IN A RAT RACE TRYING TO GET RESPECT PLUS GOING THROUGH SO CALLED COMPANIONS WHO ARE SO INSECURE IT IRKS ONE FROM WHAT MEANING THERE IS TO LIFE AND ONE MOSTLY SAYING TO HIMSELF WHAT AM I HERE FOR AND WHAT PURPOSE IN LIFE DO I REALLY HAVE IS A REAL MIND BENDER DAD. PLUS YOU DON'T EVER REALLY GET TO KNOW WHO LIKES YOU AND WHO DON'T THERE'S SO MUCH DECEIT AND HATEFULNESS ONE BECOMES MILITANT TO SURVIVE!

22-9-3-13

I love the concern of the family and
(2) the cause & and a loving father
me Tobiana and Tracy
who has shown us all a true concern
and that life is nothing but problems
and peace is death. I was afraid
of death until my last asthma attack that
was enough to come to terms with.
I'm no better than anyone
else. I tend to gossip quite a bit this
I can stand to work on very hard
I could stand to speak out
in service when you ask this of us in partici
pation. I'm always mouthing off but when
it comes down to it I ain't shit and this
scares me about myself because I'm always
saying I'll kick ass in a minute. I guess
in all reality I like to be seen and not
heard in most situations. I work better
when I'm by myself, in groups some one near
makes me have tendency to join in idle talk.
I'm working on a quicker pace in field
work. I have a big complex about
who really likes me and who don't - this does
bother me. I also find that I tend to let
the fact that I have asthma stop me from
getting involved in activities too readily: I've
gone on ahead and joined SAT I'll try my best
to represent SAT bad, with all due respect.
I randily admit I have quite a bit of like
for Fanny Ford I guess in simple, I just
want to fuck around till Mary Donnell gets here she
doesn't seem anxious to get here in my
opinion: Who ask for my opinion?? 5-17-74

chaiken this way. would love to do Stoen but can't get to him. I THINK chaiken would like to embrace Stoen if he could, he came for his medication during the last crisis, yesterday I mean.. I have thought of going to Georgetown to murder Stoen but then you said he is leaving.

I need a good Book on forensic medicine - tells many different ways People are actually killed. There are extensive TEXTS written on THIS SUBJECT. I recall seeing a book in the STATES with color photographs. John harris could be assigned to get such books on forensic medicine or pathology, he felt neglected that I did not respond to his proposition to set up a Pathology lab here. Probably better not to assign this task to him anyway.

Larry Schacht.

22-1-5-175

(3) I would like to say to put it short I'm always picking out some one who don't give a damn about me on the whole, or some one who as it appears usually to only want me so they can use me. This is because I have a weakness in myself that I have tendency to reject. I've always felt bad about those people who seem to misjudge my kindness & weakness, because they are leaving a lack of thought on the part, open to me. This I keep as a silent weapon in the quest for use to my advantage when the occassion presents itself an argumentive confrontation. Back to Mary. My reason for what I said about her is the fact the fact that I believe that in the mean time I feel and think she's not twiddling her fingers as the perfect opening excuse I use to mess around, out of natural weakness I do have a urge for sex very strongly and I'm very interested in Fannie she turns me on. I've boldly told her too that I'm attracted to her. Likewise she may or may not be likewise interested in me we get along alright as associates so far even though she's married friend I've also told her I'm still interested.

I have tendency to down myself in areas where I have a blind side to any where I have strength and respect from others I will work hard on those things. I'm always willing to take criticism from anyone as long as it's constructive then I'll [redacted] otherwise I'll argue.

(4) I'm always quick to apologize after a disagreement and will give a explanation on my part of why I spoke as I did whatever it's about. I'm sorry to say people seldom do me like wise of course I know I'm shit anyway so who am I to look for anything respectful from anyone I've shown any amount of respect to sometimes the other person is the one whose wrong I do this because it sometimes holds a person back from doing something for me when a very serious situation may arise that will to others as well as myself. At times I've even fallen out with seniors I try not to do so because there everyone who has been turned off by others and discriminated against most their yes can have a word to say and does so why not? I'm most of all very easily embarrassed I can actually feel my self turning some kind of color what that would be, "I don't know" but I know one thing I respire like all get out then.

I'm sorry dad to write so much but this is all I could think of and cover for you thanks for reading this cause I know how busy you are

I'll call my good friends nigger and talk not often but on astrology I'm working on this too. and simpson reminds me totally, I mean totally of my real father and I hate my real father

Thankyou. Don't scream dad its only me Tobi

Dad for reading this

I chose the name Tobias because it was the name I would like to live up to.

Progress Report:

Have prepared cultures – made medium carefully and have 21 different tubes. also learned in the process that there are worm larva in the soil, we wear shoes anyway, so no problem.
also. accidently found I have a culture growing of a fungus which can be a very serious pathogenic agent in a person whose immunological system is depressed with steroids, this could be an effective way to deal with internal enemies. the medication to treat this is very toxic + hard to get here.
As soon as the crisis was over Joyce T. stopped helping. I will get with it everyday now + continue with Sandy.
Phyllis C. just asked me how many patients I've seen in the last 24 hours so she could fill

out her production report to you. I think she would like to portray me as negligent or lazy & also keep me tied up with continual flow of health problems so I can't get their other job done.. I have come to realize that I am critical that if I don't watch it our supplies are wasted, etc. Anyway she must be kind of sadistic to ask me how many patients I've seen in the last 24 hours.

Discovering the fungus I did is important because I can infect someone & it will look very legitimately like death from meningitis. Outline of Plan. To start them on steroids, they will feel great, almost euphoric. Then 2 or 3 weeks later infect them by I.V. route or directly into the spinal fluid. I would like to do Gene

26. 10. 77

Hello Bobby,

How are you? Fine, I hope. And the hand – I hope you have not been hurting it, and so on – How is your beloved Joanstown? – I bet you must be enjoying yourself immensely.

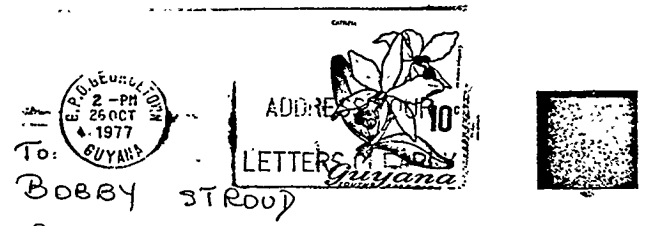
Guess what? – Yesterday I listened to the People's Temple's programme – and I heard your Pastor Jones talking all about Walters, and his accident... Also right now, there are two people from your place in our ward.

Oh! – Incidentally – Do you know what you paid when you were back from surgery? – Aha! – I'll tease you the very next time I see you about it x x x x x

I think it was very nice of you to 'phone that morning – I am fine, now, thank God – But it was miserable for those few days. – Our examination is Saturday 29th. – I am very apprehensive about it, but I want to get over with it and done.

Are you still coming on November 3, for your appointment with Mr. Leonard? – I am really looking forward to seeing you, and

26-1-5-180



To:
BOBBY STROUD
BOX 893,
GEORGETOWN,
GUYANA.

Jim to READ

even though, I'll be off duty that day - I'll come to hospital to see you, okay?

I am not working today. ~ My cousin and I are going to the movies, then when we come back, I'll put in a little more work (for exams).

Will you give me a photograph of yourself, please? ~ I would really, really appreciate that... PLEASE! If you would like to have one of myself, I'll send it in my next letter.

I guess I gotta be going now. Take Good care of yourself. So long! God Bless You!

Love,
Ron.

P.S: Write back Soooooon!

I nearly forgot!
Plese address your letter to

Ankeron Ally,
c/o Alam Shaw,
26 Fort Street,
Kingston, Georgetown
GUYANA

:) → you! X

S-181

S-182

From: A. N. Ally.

Wed - Nov. 23rd

Hi --

It was good talking to you today - You sounded like you feel good - I am glad you are feeling O.K. and doing the things you like - I remember at one time you were thinking that you would never get to use the new tools you bought in the States - the tools you said you always wanted but never could afford - tools you thought some one else would get to use - But look at you now, working long hours and feeling good - You can certainly give Father all the thanks - because if it were not for him some one else would be using those tools now. Hah?

Well since I am back in the kitchen it keeps one busy - gives one less time to think - The evenings are bad - after dinner I have the kitchen for some one else to do dishes, nothing to do except go to the bed room, read - or play "ole sol" your game - I dont stay with it like you did so I play a couple times and if I dont win I quit. I ~~the~~ just finished a book - I dont have any more to read - I am sending all the books that I have read back - so give them to Joyce - tell her

EE-1-5-183

if she chose any more good one's
send them to me - Looks like I
am here for the duration -
I know how you must have felt
back in the states all alone with some of
our Kids around and some gone -
Because I never thought I could be
so lonesome - I don't care what
they say there is no one can take the
place of your own Kids and Wife or
Husband - There is no one you
can talk to or confide in - Sometimes
I get the feeling (like you said you
had when I left you back in the states)
just taking off, but that would not be
fair to you would it? I won't talk
off so don't worry - Seems I have
made my bed so I will lay in it -
happy or unhappy for better or worse I guess I
get so depressed because I hate people -
This house has been full for over
two weeks with the same people -
This woman and her four sons
are the lazyest people I have ever
been around - Her two oldest boys
are 16 yrs. old and they have decided they
want to go back to the States so as for

as I know they are going back - they are waiting in their idea to send them the money for plane fare - The boat is leaving tomorrow and they say they are staying here until their plane ticket arrives - (if it does) I resent feeding and washing for lazy ass holes - O well enough of my negative feelings -

Cleone I would like to know what kind of a ~~mess~~ mess you found our things in - you never told me where you were staying, there's a lot I would like to know, but I cant ask you on the radio - - no ~~privacy~~ privacy -

I sure appreciate you sending the vibrator it sure helps my feet - you dont need to try to find anything else to send to me - I will just do with what I have - It fits my mood's -

Well I will close - - like I said the boat is suppose to leave tomorrow, but you know how that goes -

miss you a lot -

B.D.

Sure enough here it is Friday 2.5 the boat is still here. They might make it today - maby - - There is another bunch of people coming in tonight - See ya later

5-165 (over)

I never hear anything about Eva + Jim
Tell her I said Hi

DAD

THANK YOU
FOR BRIEFLY COMING
IN TO REASSURE ME
THAT'd I'd BE ALRIGHT
KNOWING HOW BUSY YOU ARE.
THANK YOU DAD!
THANK
COMRADE TOBI

EC-1-5-187

Re: Tim Stoen situation

Jim:

From our children baby as John was when he was having crying tantrums. There has had to be discipline to make any definite influence.

Chris is out of their Way

I think we need to put something in their way to make an influence.

They figure you cant go - you arnt of character to give up anyone - They are playing their cards you're on eggs to save everyone + everything you can.

My Suggestion is: Everyone except a few (mother Jan Brown + Terri) that have left this land have been weak + wishy washy people.

My past reputation when they were all in the Temple could fit into this catagory besides I was known as being mouthy, resentful of structure + discipline + you always had to end up dealing with me beause I refused to follow structure of Counsel + refused to work with or through them.

I ended up working or having contact with alot of the traitors - Grace, Deanna, Jackie, Judy, Rick, Neva, Birdie,

I particularly hate all of them for Personal reasons.

This reputation may be reason for them to seek me out to use me.

Suggested plan might include one or more of us leave - going back to do our own thing like Yolanda, Ron + Rosemary ass Williams did; ignoring PT + sending me into area where one of these ego's would want to use me to impression on the other

traitors by discovering person whose left + could have info direct from P.L.

I suggest myself because scary as the seriousness is I want to.

I don't like living but know I must for the good of future of this + that only if I can sacrifice my life to further or protect well I get out honestly. This could be revolutionary suicide + could be the answer to my selfish desire.

I don't really know our internal stategy to give any info that would hurt if there were any slip ups + big time info tactics were used before we expected.

Even at that I could take at least one dead with me to make the influence we need on them.

And if all went well a bunch of them - Would be glory for me; When I was so fucked up - each I have names fucked me over - some way Jim. So making the sacrifice of one or even a few for the good of the majority would be justified + called for.

I wouldn't go expecting to be hit out + then be saved did - I'd plan to go all the way - this would startle any other plans till you could have more time to complete your ~~strategies~~ stradagies;

EE-15-188

I have had more happiness; security; beauty, peace + pleasure!

in being a part of your vision in action and seeing what our children lives will be like in the future and especially getting to know you for real has made my life complete.

I never expected to see all this goodness real in my life - in the lives of my children to remove the terrible guilt I had over them. Thank You - I know they are in the right place & I could be free to do the likes of this now.

Legally they have been deserted and as far as me being used against P.T as a good person destroyed when it was over. I can leave lots of info to prove I wasn't and that you were taking care ~~of~~ to try & rehabilitate me & care for my children ~~that~~ I wasn't capable of. Because I was suicidal, a thief, liar & a lesbian that I had female trouble all my female relatives have & had a god mother & Aunt blow her brains out over the depression of it.

Now as far as following through to kill myself that is questionable! But I'm "crazy" enough to cause enough havoc killing <u>them</u> to get myself killed & surely could swallow a pill. Which I think safer than getting taken into custody where they might use any means to get to P.T. They would figure something to use against us.

I do think 2 or 3 people could do more extensive job + get info back to you - But one could be enough for an influence lesson + I would get as much feed back as possible.

Jim from one extremes to the other I know you now to know you aren't into using or losing your people in this way - But times are more + more serious as we find out each crisis, that our time of revolution is stepping up more + more.

I believe you not only saved us - But saved the whole country of Guyana when all those officals were out of the country + they tried to do us in, I think the plan could have included get the Jones done in + the CIA could take this land + do a dictator ship on it like they are so terrible at.

I came in to this world a misfit - I didnt have awareness in anything when you adopted me - I appreciate what you have taught me and the good feeling I've gotten from it - to Know I am a Communist + somebody + that my life is important + I must give it in a responsible way now, I'm old for my age Jim + hurt enough I really believe I could follow through with this plan because of my own selfish reasons.

Thank You for me, (Don Deane, Angelique + Sophia)

Maryann Casanova

Baccus and his brother made a visit to Jonestown. While there Baccus from the saw mill told Charlie he wanted to talk to him in private. He asked Charlie to make a deal for 100,000.00 by. The same as what he had with me. Charlie and Joyce told him they didn't know what he was talking about. That anything I did was on my own. That they had turned all these property and money into the church when they came in. Joyce said that when she come in where Charlie and Baccus were talking she felt that she was unwelcome. Charlie said Baccus could not keep his hands off of him. And that is the reason Joyce felt what she did. They both said Baccus left in a good humor. Was not angry at being turned down. I think he has definatly got something going for Charlie. Charlie and Joyce both think so too. They gave this information to Paula.

EE-1-5-190 Tim Evering

10 June 1977

Leona –

Please have Maria Katsaris send $240.00 (U.S) to attached name as she previously did.

TOS

(For refrigerator sold by Vanier)

EE-1-5-191

Letter from Hondo Swinney

(1)

Fathers,

Some of the reasons we left the U.S were because; It is a Capitalistic nation and we are Socialists, and trying to learn more of Socialism. The U.S. survives on its fascist/racism where white supremacy rules. The longest undeclared war ever known is the one that America has carried on with the Blacks for over 200 years. Recently they came out with the Clo-Mates system where a leading economist, ~~[illegible]~~, stated that the U.S economy is failing to such a degree that it couldn't exist much longer ~~[illegible]~~ with the present trends of bankruptcy it now has. His theory was that there was going to have to be a ruling, elite class and a slave class to do all the work & produce whatever needed. This racist also stated that since the Blacks & other minorities were of lower intelligence than whites they should be put back into slavery and that slavery was the place they were truly happy. Dr Kinn, came out against the fascist/racist regime in America and stated that the U.S was fastly approaching a race war when the Blacks & minorities on one side & the whites on the other. He was imprisoned for this and died there for his beliefs and statements.

Continuing with the racial genocide in America is the fact that every American city has a ghetto with the poorest & most wretched housing. The housing projects can easily be roped off & turned into concentration camps. Entire sections of cities can be closed off and guarded by the racist police. The police & armed forces are so racist that they have made provisions to control the Blacks on three fronts & get rid of them when trouble comes. One of the ethnic weapons used against minorities & poor whites is food & water chemical poisons. They have studied the chemical make-up of minorities & can put chemicals in food & water that will kill off whatever ethnic group they want & never phase the rich white ruling

OVER

class. The water & food supplies could be easily tapped & they have even practiced on this out thru their in some areas. The facist govt has not only prepared the ghettos into ready-made concentration camps, but have large scale ones constructed such as Santa Rita, and the one outside of Bakersfield. The McCarthy Act has never been repealed so they can use this at anytime to round up aliens & any minority & put them into these concentration camps. It is a known fact that train box cars are strategicly located, just waiting the signal for when people will be herded like animals into these camps. The facist Govt recently passed S.B. # 1437 which allows the police to arrest anyone they so choose for not answering a question in the manner they think is right. The police can drum up any charge they so like, framing you & make it all legal, minorities don't have a chance with this law. The police already had the "No-Knock" law where they can break & enter your property & home without your permission & seize property & arrest you. It also levied a heavier digit penalty to juveniles.

A rather recent law passed, was the DeBocchi Decision which bars all Blacks & other minorities from attending college. This means there wouldn't be any Blacks allowed to be doctors, lawyers, teachers, business men. It is a general attempt by the white supremist to keep Blacks down as slaves.

The neutron bomb is one of the latest ethnic weapons that the U.S has come out with. This bomb can be controlled to such a degree of yardage & fact that it can be used inside cities to kill whatever minority group they wanted. It will not do property damage, even so much that it won't move a book or shake a glass of water off a table. Right along with this bomb & the chemical poisons, they also have nerve gases that will kill only minorities.

Nuclear war is a constant threat also & here in Socialist Guyana we are safe from the radiation fall-out if war does break out. The U.S., Brazil and the Union of South Africa are the only countries that

have refused to sign a Ethnic Peace Treaty. In fact the U.S & England got together & gave the Union of So. Africa a nuclear reactor so now they can make a bomb and it is gravely feared that they do have one now. The Soviet Union has a laser beam that will stop all bombs fired & it looks like they will have to use it. It is also feared that the U.S has missile in satellites circling the earth that can be fired. China has prepared for nuclear war by building under-ground cities that are safe from the bomb that will protect all of the Chinese population. In America, there are only bomb shelters for a few of the most important white Govt officials & rich white pigs.

The economy of fascist capitalist America is very unstable & could go at anytime. Just a couple of weeks ago the value of the American dollar was dropped on the world stock exchange.

We are also in danger of earthquakes that would drop entire portions of San Francisco & Los Angeles into the ocean. There is a thought that you state would last for several more years that is causing a tremendous water & consequent food shortage. But in Guyana we will never have to worry about water & we can grow our own food.

Since you, precious Father, have provided a place for us here in Socialist Guyana, there is no limit to what we can do if we follow your teachings and put them into practice. Not only can we have a Socialist Jonestown but we will someday be able to reach out to assist other impoverished countries that need food, medical aide, etc as they get their start in Socialism.

Thank you Father for the privilege of being here with you.

Wanda Swinney

Dear Ron, Debby + Nancy:

This is the first letter I have written since high school. I am writing to tell you I love you and miss you. It has been such a long time since we have been together.

I talked to your Mother a few weeks ago and she told me Ron + Nancy are in South America, and that Debby would be joining you soon. I am sure your mission will be a success and a great experience for you. Please write and tell us about it.

It has been so long that I don't know if you know about the new additions to my family. Kathy and I now have two daughters. Christine Kay is five + three-fourths years old, and in kindergarden. Charlein Rose Marie is eighteen months old. Kathy and the children have been a blessing to me. You should see Kathy since she has lost over a hundred pounds, she really looks good. The amazing part is she has done it all on her own. I am very proud of her. I am still working for Dick Bosman but I helped deliver an addition of his own, we are now members of the teamsters union.

EL-1-5-195

over

Ken L. Prouty
13917 Carfax
Bellflower, Calif. 90706

We now have full medical benifits, nine holidays, sick pay, small yearly raises and a grievance procedure, of course we also have monthly union dues. I was never in favor of unions because a few leaders set the contract policy for the apathetic union members, I still ~~feel~~ believe that, but they have helped me.

I can't tell you too much about the rest of our old friends because we don't keep in touch. But in case you hadn't heard Tony + Karen have married and have a two month old boy named Joseph; Mike + Janel Yochem have a two months old girl Michelle Lynn; Jim and Madylin Williams moved to Lake Tahoe and back to Orange County in a year; Mike Barry married Irene. George and Barney I have no idea. Do you remember Harold Unruh; he is an engineer for the L.A. County, close to finishing his requirements for a masters, owns a house and apartments.

I feel better for writting to you, please write soon.

God Bless You

The Prouty's

Return Address
Kenneth Prouty
13917 Canfax
Bellflower, Cal. 90706

951-8

LONG BEACH, CA 908
PM
27 OCT
1977

AIR MAIL
ZIP CODE
31¢
USA

Ron Sines
Jones Town
J.W. District
Guyana, South America.

S-157

155 East 38th Street - 21G
New York, N. Y. 10016
July 6, 1977

Dearest Larry,

Paula just called me* to read your letter over the phone while I'm at the office. What joyous news! I had to stop all work to dash off this note to you. Dad is still in Texas, but is due back in town any day now. He was supposed to call you, but if he tried he didn't say, since I spoke with him long distance last night, (the 5th). He will be so happy when I get the news to him, unless you have ~~already~~ meanwhile written to Houston yourself. And so will Dan.

Congratulations and may your future be full of good news always. Am anxious to hurry home after work and see your picture which Paula told me about. Please tell us the details about your new assignment. And thanks for the marvelous birthday gifts for all of us, except of course Paula's which is on Jan. 11th.

My new job is exciting and at the same time I'm still enjoying the city. Saw the free show of "The Three Penny Opera" in Central Park and it was one of the best things I've seen this year; also, the new exhibit from Bulgaria at the Metropolitan Art Museum of fascinating riches from finds of Tracian pottery, jewelry, articles of use, etc. from 4,000 B.C. upwards. The Museum is open til 8:45 on Tuesdays so I dashed over after work last night. The recreation office is closed for the summer, so I have to find my own entertainment. The last thing they had to offer was tickets to the N.Y. City Ballet. last Sat. mat. lovely.

Feeling great and Paula is doing fine. Learning to drive via professional driver's school personnel and is thinking of getting a better job which has been offered her, plus schooling, higher salary, etc.

Must get back to work. Find time to tell us of your new internship program.

Love from all,

Mom

* Her job enables her to go to the apt. for lunch many days.

ZZ-1-S-198

Mrs. Mona Schacht
155 East 38th Street - 21G
New York, N. Y. 10016

NEW YORK, N.Y. PM 6 JUL 1977

United States 13c

VIA AIR MAIL

Mr. Lawrence Jay Schacht
P. O. Box 15247
San Francisco, California 94115

S-199

Ar[illegible]y Simon

Q, what would life Be like to me if Jim ~~dad~~ died.? - I feel that I would try and stay here and Keep going on, ~~Bad~~ I don't have no where else to go, Know one Back there, except my father, and don't no his number, I know, I could not Survie in living in town, In less it was a small group thing if the government would let us stay. I feel, by I did stay here in no time at all there would Be devision amongst the family, People myself would snap Back into racial Conflict & work clos differen I think life would Be a living hell.

Q what are you afraid of ? - I can't say Really, it would have to be a on the moment thing I feel, I know if I face a tiger or snake, or gun, I would have fear, I don't think I afraid of snake in the ~~jungle~~ Bush I careful and move out of the way. more or less ? would have to Be caught off Guard ; If I know what I am about to face, I can't prepare my self. By not thinking of the Issues, I know for a fact the second time on the line I was scare to death the more you talk about it, I I don't deal with the fact of death, I ~~psychol~~ myself. like I be glad to get Kill no more worry of life, or it Be quick, or if I get shot, a little old hole and nothing Compare to other pain I delt with - I feel ~~thought~~ I can not when I think about it, ~~Bl~~ touche to death or pain in way As getting wire attach to my Ball and Pall, ~~*~~ even ~~tho~~ though I have had my finger nail come off from Being slam in door, I don't think I can deal with them being Pull off one By ~~one~~, another touche I ~~have~~ have head of -

EE-1-S-200

(3) are you prepare to kill your own family? - I don't think of thing like that, just sitting here, I say I don't thing I could live with my self, if I had to, for as michael was the closest, because were all in this family and I don't relate to them as doing tractor thing, which I need to train my mind in that way, I never kill or be that pre pare to, I feel I can do it though.

(4) what method would you use to kill an emeny? - that depend on the situation at hand, if they had gun, then I would like to have equal chance, one on one a knife or beat to death, outside (Night figure) pick them of with high power silence rifle, or explode with dymite, which I have no skill either way.

(5) what type of sexual felling do you feel? looking at a naked body, I feel to insecure to ask a girl for some pussy, because I have a small one, and don't no how to approach them, shy more or less, at the subject

Joe Jim
Parson

In January of '78 I was in one of Pastor Jones' meetings and I was called out and healed of Arthritis a condition I had for 17 yrs.
In '76 again I was called and healed of a heart condition

Adeleine Strider

AM very attracted sexually to Leslie's Breast, my mother had Big Boob's, A very BASIC internal force in me leads me to A HARD on without Romantic illusions. She has Promise helping me with the very many gynecological problems I see but doesn't have the theoretical grasp of medicine (Essential it seems) That Corlis Bonte has. Leslie Still wants to do this job.

The image of a black (very black skin) woman I have held up in my mind is deceptive because it is Still fuck & no great Romantic Commitment to another human being. I am moving hopefully toward communist concern for people & is A strong sexual drive in my work.

I would fuck Renee MacMurry (shat in the Neck), Peter W. for the cause, AND if I had Been a COMMUNIST INSTEAD of A self involved beourgeose medical Student I would have fucked Steve Buckmaster AS it could have brought him through.

The fact is my Right hand & imagination are Sexual release enough for me. The idea of Romance because of recent experience is deader than before. Thought about telling Janice J. she was still a dear comrade & not to feel I was hostile at her

but this could be an overture. Should be said to relieve some guilt.
I see myself as antithetical to Joe Wilson.
~~Becomes evident that I see women as mothers, little girls & fellow workers.~~
Even though I've always wanted to fuck a woman with large breasts, at this point I could take it or leave it. But I will do it if it will help her. Emotionally I don't KNOW how much I would be INTO it. I have the capacity to be kind (as well as a dick-head). To show homosexual mechanisms in myself the MOST EXITMANT I got out of doing a pelvic exam was Vernetta Christian, not so much because she was slightly flirtatious but because she had a relaxed uterus which came down in her vagina & felt like a large penis.
If I was to reserve myself (shows how narcissistic I AM) for other women, later on like the Janice J. (looking like her NOT THINKING like her), Patsy Johnson - A real trip that would be, & others it would be because I believe in "Romance" & NOT committment. But to turn Jslie Down for someone later who looked more appropriate (or more masculine?) would also be unprincipled as she has the need & I AM NOTHING anyway.
5-204 Larry Schacht

- POINTS ABOUT THE NEUTRON BOMB.
- FROM SOVIET Publications — ABSTRACTED.
Summary from Stop the Neutron madness.

Pointed out that by Reviewing The events of HIROSHIMA + NAGASAKI AUG 6th & 9th 1945 Respectively, that The type of A-BOMB dropped on HIROSHIMA Was only ½ The yield (power) of The one on NAGASAKI But THAT IT EMITTED A great amount of NEUTRONS Small particles within The atom without an electric charge which permits Them to travel great distances. The hiroshima Bomb emitted greater 4 to 5 times the amount of Neutrons ~~that~~ than the Nagasaki BOMB did.

IN HIROSHIMA 78,000 were killed Right at The time of THE BLAST + 10's of THOUSANDS, who came to look for dead relatives & friends, died later. Even though the hiroshima BOMB was only ½ strength it killed 5 times AS many people.

The Neutron is NOT "humane" as The USA claims. People die from Bone marrow failure 20 to 40 days after The Blast, This means no blood cells can be formed to carry oxygen + to protect against disease. There is loss of hair, bruising. IN hiroshima were 200 or more mouth ulcerations + 300 or more bleeding, fevers + necrosis (rotting) of the gums.

The Neutron radiation caused 20 times more leukemia IN the hiroshima area and cancers of the Stomach, liver, + breast are quite common. If people do NOT die

They suffer the rest of their lives from
Fear, anxiety psychic + ~~physical~~ physical weakness.
all those within 4 miles get cataracts
+ 10% of those further away get cataracts.

Pregnant women exposed within FIRST
trimester even if they feel no sickness
themselves will have only 25% chance
of having a healthy child. 75% of BABIES
are born with small heads. other
Neutron BOMB 10 to 30 times more inhumane than Nuclear weapon
The above from: P. RAMZAYEV, D. Sc. (Medicine)
Member of Committee of the INTERNATIONAL Radiation
association.

In the Netherlands 700,000 Signed anti Neutron
Bomb petition. Also done in ASIA + Africa.

The Neutron bomb although 1000 times smaller
than some of the megaton hydrogen Bombs is
very dangerous because it makes it seem
feasible to the capitalist world powers that
this type of weapon could be used ~~and that~~ INSTEAD of
the larger ones. However all agreement
among the rest of the world states that
once the neutron bomb is deployed there
will definitely follow full scale thermo-
nuclear war.

Part of the soviet publication has statements
by NINO PASTI an ITALIAN SENATOR who
points out THAT THE USA could well use
ITALY AS A launching site for neutron
BOMBS. Because ITALY already has the military
sor-s capacity to do this, the type of missiles +

~~THE LANCE MISSILE~~

launchers are in ITALY. A 7,000 million LIRE were recently demanded of the ITALIAN TAXPAYERS TO SUPPORT THE NEUTRON BOMB. THE fact pointed out was THAT THE USA may use ITALY TO launch THE weapons But would lead to the total destruction of ITALY when the Soviets retaliated. The state monopoly capitalists could care less of course about their European lackeys. The concept that the Neutron bomb would be useful as an invading tool because it would allow the army to advance through preserved terrain Rather than the burning Rubble of THERMO-Nuclear devices was mentioned. Even though the USA states it would be a good weapon to prevent tank advance across Europe that this is NOT feasible because of the great distance possible between traveling TANKS.

The main difference between neutron Bomb & atom-Bomb is that it is less destructive in force alone but the lethal Radiation is greater. The Bomb can be launched through lance missile or 7 inch artillery shells.

By the description of Physical effects of the Bomb it is definitely not "clean" as the US claims.

S-201

HISTORY of BOMBS creation.

"hatched in Livermore California. This Lab was formerly under U.C. Berkeley. The

The idea for the U-70 Neutron Bomb model 3 for the Lance missile originated in the Sunday corporation a subsidiary of Western electric.

The Blueprints went to:

① Rockwell International in L.A. Makers of mass destructive weapons, including plans for the B-1 Bomber.

② Monsanto nuclear-chemical TRUST in St. Louis.

③ Bendix - makers of aerospace - electric equipment N.Y.

All three of these are supported by Dupont, Morgan & Mellon + the components of Bombs & warheads made at these 3 industrial firms go to amarillo Texas for final assembly.

Larry Schacht

POINTS I mentioned -
Briefly they are:

2 cases Diabetic ketoacidosis saved liver
myocardial infarction - reversed cardiac failure

TRAUMA CASES often brought to us
Severe lacerations -

Vasectomies on request BIRTH control
offered other forms of Birth control.
gynecological referrals - saved women from
brutal tragic deaths from Cancer

EYE clinic - each week over we SAVED
from foreign Bodies &
mentioned CASE of Acute glaucoma ATTACKS

OBSTETRICAL emergencies: Shoulder dystocias.
letters from Greenfield - C-Section.
Skull fx - CASE - GDF flight would NOT have
Been necessary, from
Pediatric - SAVED malnutrition - in our nursery
Severe iron deficiency anemia
Not Parental neglect.
CASE of hydrocephalus would have Been worse
if we had not seen

Dr. Pap - friend wants to come

EE-1-S-209

Thank you for the News. & the Political enlightment because it gives us each the contact with you that is most vital.
Should encourage others to talk to Dick Tropp. because the political understanding which comes with your teachings of the News really permits us to view our life in clear perspective & to understand what our life in Capitalism was really about. —

Urine analysis — Specific gravity = 1.007 (Blood pH=6.0 later) Neg for
Slightly more concentrated than yesterday. Many Bacteria noted.

Need to Recheck for protein was TRACE

Macrodantin can be given at 50 to 100 mg 4 times a DAY. I suggest the 50 mg for long Term use. I will Recheck urine in 3 days to see if it is effective. also if you don't use pyridium to stop the pain symptom you will know how effective the anti Bionic Therapy is.

SE-1-S-210

L Schuet

Larry Schacht

STRATEGY = (1)

what about POSTURING that we have allegiance to the U.S.? I put this out but don't think it is a good idea, unless could be used as A scare tactic could BACK FIRE.

We should prepare general newspaper articles about our STAND here that could be SUBMITTED TO local papers NOW or we could tell the PM that we will BE forced to submit these if we can't get our demands. That similar articles are in the hands of our people in the U.S.A. articles could imply lack of commitment to Marxist-Leninism by the government's neglect to control post-colonial beaurocrats. We could submitt aerial photographs of our project. Taken at low altitude. These would BE quite effective if showing

SE-1-5-2 A

our entire population. I think that we need to have group photographs that demonstrate our NUMBERS, they could be done properly & be ready to release when appropriate for whatever historical value they may have. & Public Relations also. I want to try out some alcohol & valium or mild sedative to find the close it would take to put down a young person like a soldier would not our do. The article should contain our "hunger STRIKE IN NORTH WEST DISTRICT" & contain demands about the release of political prisoners in other countries & the U.S.A. we could say we protest un-marxist lack of support of what Dr. Fernanz called the ideal socialist community. This would be a reasonable point. In fact I think A hunger STRIKE, well

S-2/2

(3)

NOT necessarily during ALPHA so it may have a more offensive appeal & NOT just Defensive tactic during a crisis, would be STRATEGIC.

IT may NOT be productive however but could counter some BAD PRESS (except they may say you are STARVING the groups), it would ~~sho~~ let the 3rd world KNOW we were here & we may attract some of the Marxist from Northern Brazil.

We should have some of our relatively loyal people infiltrate the Police Dept (This is outRAGEOUS, I imagine, looking at the lack of loyalty people display) or ~~Pro~~ AREAS of Guyanese Society we have not penetrated enough the army, press, etc

Harry Schacht

S-213

Dear Father,

Thank you for helping me to see my own Homosexuality, Because in the U.S. There is such social pressure, that if it wasn't for your patient counseling I wouldn't Be able to come to terms with my own Homosexuality - Listed Below are people of Both Sexes who I am attracted to.

Father	mother
Lee Ingram	Pointer Jones
Johnny Jones	Sharon Ames
Pucho Johnson	Daisy Lee
Tim Sweeney	Charrit Tropp
Walter Williams	Joan Riley
Bill Oliver	Shonda Oliver
Karl Barnett	Zeratta Jaynston
Teddy McCurry	Karen Jaynston
Mundy Gifflett	Elizonne Hayden
Dani Solomon	Ana Jones
Stanley Wright	Michelle Tonkitte
	Shirley Robinson
	Dorlen Ramsey

Thank you

Father

Bobby Stand

EE-1-S-214

Chemicals Added

Television

It takes the mind off self, helps get your home from the hospital etc. Westinghouse received money from the Government which made it easy for every family to have television. F.B.I. said the crime could be stimulated by T.V. To older people it is an important factor in keeping them alive. It also makes the racist state of police look like the good guys.

Infected Meat

Cancer infected meat was sold to many restaurants and hamburger joints and to baby food manufactures for 1.5¢ a lb. Over 800,000 Cattle and two million Chickens were poisoned with a Chemical [fire retardant] that was spiked with the Commercial feed. Instead of destroying the animals they were slaughtered and sold. Long term effects of the Chemical are unknown, but some short term effects are memory loss, headaches etc. A few million people may be effected. A farmer studied flash his tools and tractor daily, a working man had to quit his job he forgot how to go to work. This is one of the USA major exterior-mental destroyers as of now.

Chickens

The Chickens have been de-Wormed

EE-1-5-715

and are doing well, It takes 250 Chickens to make a meal for us. And it takes 450 lbs. of greens to feed this family.

~~Olgans~~

Afganistan

Won their independence in a 24 hr revolution. The people were aroused when a leading Communist leader was killed. The Communist and Socialist party was joined by the Air Force. The President and the Vice President were killed. The new government announced their allegience to the Wor Saw Pact within two hours after taking power.

FBI

Investigating Vote buying up Cleveland there is a recall petition being passed to recall the officials that fired Vanqesto. Vanqesto a progressive law official moved from San Francisco to Cleveland. He was fired because he filled positions in his department according to tests scores and refused to bend to the demands of the City bosses and the mafia.

FBI — also fears Weathermen involvement in bank robberies totaling over $42 million. Terrorist wave spread through Central and South America. Growing fear of involvment of our employed Elites in terrorist activities

② Clayce Indeed

Red Brigade—
They continue to demand release of Socialist and Communist prisoners in Italy or Moro will be publicly executed. This tragedy has caused division in the Christian Democrat party discrediting its leader (Moro). They feel that real social imperialism dominates the world and that the Communist have last revolution forever and that new groups will have to be formed in a world that will soon come nuclear confrontation. They feel that world systems of the world will break down and that dedicated Communist who represent the people will survive. They feel that most people in Communist nations have either become Socialist Imperialist. They consider all systems to be institutionalized (meaning they do not represent the will of the people) their tactics for liberation holding hostages for release of political prisoners — energy, sums of money to help in the legals of formed political prisoners. Can't help but be admired they are willing to put their lives on the line. They are demanding the freeing of political prisoners in Italy by dropped. 10-15% of the Italian people believe in the Red Brigade.

Chicago — Seven Youths were Castrated

Guyana

Guyana, Capital is Georgetown, British Guyana - A British Colony for 152 years became independent on May 26 1966. It was the first South American nation to become independent since Venezuela in 1830. Population 50% East Indian from Indian desent 31.5% of African desent 12% mixed 4.6% amer. Indian desent and a small number of Chinese or European. Bauxite ore is produced in large quanities supplying over 6% of the Worlds needs. Gold and Diamonds are exported. Other minerals have been found but not yet exploited. Other products are - Rum, Cigarettes Clothing, furniture drugs etc.

There are two major parties in Guyana. The PNC The People National Congress (Which we are members) is headed by Dr. Reed. The PPP - People Progressive Party is headed by Cheddie Jagan.

The Prime Minister of Guyana is L.F.S. Burham. The UPA - Working People Alliance is headed by Wrigley Benz and is believed to have CIA Connections.

Guyana will be putting more people into agriculture through its re-development policy of establishing communical cooperatives.

③ Clayce Freed

Nigeria

The intelligence agency of Nigeria un-covered through black under cover people that Carter (Pres. USA) staying at the Hilton Hotel has patents of controlling the OPEC oil processes and benefits US Capitalism. The President of Nigeria stated that all agreements by Pres. Carter were null and void. He did not trust the Carter Regime. Nigeria is more than twice the size of Calif. and located on the So. Coast of West Africa.

Nigeria has been a Right of Center govmt. has now became disillusioned with the U.S. since Pres. Carters visit. Carter engaged in secret talks with the Nigerian Oil men, trying to convence them to underselle established OPEC prices. The President of Nigeria said he saw no other solution than guerilla warfare to the current policies he gave his support.

Interim Government seems to be breaking up. Sell out bishop head of Methodist Church has broken up with head of Interim government. His excuse is that Ian Smith is not using enough policy tick tacks to break up the patriotic front. Joshua Nkomo and nationalist (Marxist leader) Robert Na. The methodist bishop has no concern

(over) S-419

for the inhumane Apartheid racist system of So Africa (Rhodesia). Lord Salisbury which Salisbury was named his son was arrested and killed.

Carter –
Carter was forced to call for majority Rule in Zimbawi (Rhodesia and South Africa. The time has come when peace. The change would be possible for majority. DP got him into trouble and IRS is bringing him under investigation for defrauding the District atty. of Pa. Senator Herman Stennis spoke out against Carter.

NATO
North Atlantic Treaty Organization it was created in 1949 and is made up of Belgium Canada, Denmark, France Iceland, Italy, Luxenburg, Norway The Netherlands and the U.S.A. Greece, Turkey and West Germany have joined. They agree to settle disputes by peaceful means, To develop their individual and collective capacity, To resist armed attacks. To give guard arm attack for one as an attack on all. Also to take necessary ~~justice~~ action to repell an attack.

Yemen – An oil rich country offered sanctuary for the Red Brigade. It was an Arab Moslem, ~~Nation~~ Republic that turned Communist. (near the horn of Africa)

022-S

(4) Clayfield

Coal Miners

One hundred and eighty (180) Coal miners died from respiratory illness. They held out for (115) one hundred and fifteen day strike. Pres. Carter was ready with troops to force them back to work by attempting to arrest them. The United Garment Workers Union in New York came to their aid and were charged with Conspiracy. They were forced back to work under the Taft Hardy act.

Mayor Kenneth Gibson

Mayor Kenneth Gibson is under attack in Newark, New Jersey. Gibson the first black mayor of a major eastern city was first elected to his post in 1966. He was former head of the U.S. Congress of Mayors. He advocated more federal aid & Control Crime. He is under indictment for federal income tax evasion.

Transkei

Located on the Coast of the Union of South Africa have successfully broken away from the Union of South Africa which is headed by Prime Minister Forster. It has the largest worlds production of Gold, gem diamonds, Metal Platinum Chrome, Copper, Abestas, Coal, Iron Antimony.

Botswana have broken away from South Africa.

S-221

The Day of the Jackel

A man who assumed the name of the Jackel was a paid assassyn. He was paid a quarter of a million dollars to kill Charles De Gaull the President of Italy. He made careful plans and assumed many identity. He always worked alone and never told any one of his full plan. He met people and used them for his own purpose. After accepting the money it seemed that he also had a personal reason for wanting De Gaull dead. Although when he had his time to shoot he missed.

Guilt

In 1942 Willie Sneed and I got married we were young and had good jobs and spent money foolishly We bought three houses (twice) bought Clothes, full length mink, Diamonds After 1963 We got a new Car every year on even yrs I got the Car in odd years He got the Car. In 1970 and after we decided We needed three Cars so we did. We took expensive Vacation to the best places look at all that money We spent. but We Won a lot of money Paid a good partion in P.T.A. and had a Lizeable Committment which we Pd.

I am 57 yrs Old and have had fun and thought of my immediate family. For once I would like to do something for my Comrades I could kill any of our enemies I could assume many disguises kill them + my self if nec.

2-2-5

TO - DAD
FROM - NANCY SINES
RE - SELF EVALUATION

I AM TOO QUICK TO GIVE A SHARP INCOMPLETE ANSWER TO THOSE WHO ASK ME ABOUT ANY ART PROJECT I MAY BE WORKING ON. I DON'T LIKE TO ANSWER THEIR QUESTIONS AND EXPLAIN WHAT I'M DOING AND I RECOGNIZE THIS AS ELITISM. I AM VERY SARCASTIC IN MY CONVERSATIONS, AND I KNOW THIS IS HOSTILITY. I ALSO TAKE PRIVELIDGE IN NOT TAKING TIME TO TALK TO PEOPLE THAT COME UP TO ME THAT I DON'T LIKE. I HAVE A TENDENCY TO MAKE DECISIONS TOO QUICKLY IN MY SUPERVISION OF THE BANANA CREW, OR ANYTHING ELSE I MAY BE SUPERVISING.. BECAUSE OF THIS I SOME-TIMES CHOOSE WRONGLY. MY QUICK DECISIONS ARE MADE PRIMARILY BECAUSE I JUST WANT TO GET OVER WITH THE PROBLEM I HAVE TO DEAL WITH, AND I THINK BASED ON LAZYNESS. I ALSO PUT OFF CONFRONTING PEOPLE FOR THE SAME REASON. I AM TOO PASSIVE IN MY ROLE AS CO-SUPERVISOR OF THE BANANA CREW. I DON'T PUSH LIKE I SHOULD FOR PRODUCTION. I ALSO GET MAD AT DANNY KURLIS, MY SUPERVISOR, IN FRON OF MY CO-WORKERS AN SOMETIMES YELL BACK INSTEAD OF CONFRONTING HIM PRIVATELY. ALSO CO-WORKERS OFTEN SAY NEGATIVE STATEMENTS ABOUT DANNY AND I GO ALONG WITH THEM OR DON'T SAY ANYTHING AT ALL TO STOP IT. THIS

 BECAUSE DANNY IS SO PASSIVE AND

I TAKE ADVANTAGE OF HIM. MY WORK IS OKAY BUT I CAN CERTAINLY PUSH MYSELF TO PRODUCE MORE. I WILL WORK AND CHANGE ALL THESE NEGATIVES. THANK YOU,

NANCY SINES

S-224

Tim Swinney

I think death would be nice. Might be uncomfortable getting there but nice. I have been shot once so that to me would be the best way to go. I have a fear of being cut. To me that would be a hard way to die. Also water drowning. Especially salt water and sharks. I have what I think is the plane to get our enemies. If someone were to be put in icelation and completly programed no matter how long it takes. I dont mean one week I mean if it takes a month then O.K. Then that person or persons could go back and at a time or release word could do it to our enemies. I would volater for that. I dont think I have done all I could for

EE-1-5-445

this family. Things you have ~~told me~~ asked me to do such as with Smitty. All of that probably could have been avoided if I had done or tried harder. Whenever something comes up about Groce or Tim I feel extremely bad about it. So I will volunteer for that ~~and~~. I really believe that is the only way to get them. Because if someone goes up there to do this to our enemies. I believe without programing there might be to much emotion or what ever and that might cause a hasty shot or premature blast or whatever.

If anything happened to Dad and a leader did not come up such as Steve or someone God chose it would be time to die

any way possible. If any of my blood relatives turned traitor I would kill them on the spot. I think about every thing I used to do back in the states. I miss R.C. ~~cold~~ cola and taco chips most of all. If I could get some for everyone here then I would do go. I have did without for so long until it doesn't bother me any more. I believe my sexual preference of late has been women. In the past it has been men children and women. I am so inadiquate in my screwing that jacking off actually does me better than anything other than a blow job.

When I am carrying a gun -

I feel more secure. I ~~think~~ believe it most certainly is a penis symbol. With me it is anyway. I get to feeling bad about ~~th~~ it sometime and wonder if I should carry a gun at all. I get to feeling like someone (When I am carrying a gun) thinks I might try to shoot you and that make me feel like a peice of shit. I ~~wol~~ would if I could tear legs arms and what ever else off of anyone I caught trying to kill you and watch them bleed to death. I ain't much but I do have a good leader and I would not like to lose him.

Socialism to me is a stepping stone to Communism. Necessary I think. News this wk. Patries 500 parading, The crowd throwing

eggs, tomatoes at them, Police moving on crowd making them stop! A Judge making speech Kill any one doing anything wrong portable gallows. Hung on the spot Edie Amin playing footsie with U.S. Russia tired of U.S. shit said we had the neutron in the 50s and could assemble one in 96 hours better stop messing around. U.S.S.R. spending millions on e.s.p. a group con-struct locomotive. I wasn't here last week so I don't know what all the news is. I talked to Kevon about the news last night on the way to the boat and this is what I got. Threats for our people in the states. First threat are the traitors and the stuff they get started

That is getting people put into custody I cant remember the name for it. Saying they dont know what they are doing so on. Fascism dictatorship concentration camps, arrest orders for most people here. C.I.A. FBI harassment. Some here C.I.A lackies messing with us. Internal idiots, traitors, spys White nights. But a friendly man spy eating tiger. Sen.

Sorry this is late. It wont happen again.

Thank you Dad

Jim Swinney

10/6/78

We should obtain the film EXECUTIVE ACTION . Is is of the same quality and realism as The day of the Jackal and Z. It shows how the Corporate elite murdered kennedy in Dallas. The film is exstremly well done. If we could procure or rip it off it would be worth having.

The chest X Ray you had done revealed a normal heart size no abnormalities of the soft tissues or skeletal structures. The lung fields are clear but a few prominent vascular markings are noted in the right lower lung; very likely a normal variant and I will check here the next opportunity.

Corlis Boute has scoliosis and had X ray studies done throught the time she was growing. the brace was taken off at 17 and she was told to have follow up x ray in Oct 77. We did one here and I calculated the angle of deformity and was quite surprized to find 3 degrees of improvement. I would certainly expect some degeneration or at best no change but improvement I would attribute to the paranormal. But this is not uncommon here.

I evaluated Ernst Thomas and discovered that not only does he have diabetic retinopathy (disease of the retina secondary to diabetes) but fould he has protein 3+ in his urine and a blood pressure that yesterday was ranging 220/110+ . Researching this situation I learned that protein in the urine precedes diabetic renal failure by sometimes as little as five years. I started medications to control his bp and am aware that he needs close attention. It would certainly Have been missed if he had not come to Jonestown.

To answer your question How I am dealing with living with uncertainty, I am not sure but can see that it is really the healthiest way to live. Will think about it more.

Larry schacht

If Time permits I have 3 orthopedic cases I would like to get radio consultations. All involve the forearm. 2 cases Colle's fracture + one of Midshaft of ulna + Radius.

from Eloise Sneed

$10.00

EE-1-5-1230

to- Father
From- Michael Simon
Concerning- Raido Broadcast
C-2

Explanation I was bring my 3 house children from the Shower to Dinner to be feed when the Raido Broadcast was going off. I was unaware that that you were on the air all I heard was music at the end. ~~Question~~ Than heard you say that the People who went to the test for Service didn't want to hear the Service.

Question What are some reason that we left the States.

Anwser

① Nuetron bom- can destroy People to the square inch but not harm property.
② Senate Bill 1427. Police can put you in Jail if He Feels you are not Saying what He want's you to Say
③ Klu Klux Klan - People belive ~~that~~ Black are inferior & should not live with whites.
④ Nazi - Belive that Jew & Black Should all be Dead that They or inferior & that meddle class white Should exist only.
⑤ Cleometric Theory - The Belief that all Black ~~[illegible]~~ should resort back to ~~[illegible]~~ Slavery.

over →

EE-1-S-233

(6) King Alford Plan. a Plan to get Rid of mass races of People By movement From one area to another or murder

(7) Food Riots - food Shortage will cause People to kill each other to ~~[illegible]~~ live.

(8) Power Failure, Drout, earth Quakes war, Fasism, ~~[illegible]~~ Rasism.

(9) Ethnic weapon - materials That can be Put in to water or Food ~~[illegible]~~ Supply which will kill a hole race of specafic People (Like all Blacks or all Spanish all & Poor whites etc.)

(10) Richard Hammer slog - U.C. Doctor That exposed Ethnic weapons.

(11) remake of Senate Bill #1

(12) Buzz Bomb ~~[illegible]~~ Bombs That fly at tree top ~~[illegible]~~ ~~[illegible]~~ ~~[illegible]~~ height to escape The Lazer beam. This bomb will Destory our own People if The Lazer bean didnt.

we are Socialist on our way to a maxist Lennist type ~~to~~ Communism That will give ~~all~~ People all Thing in common total Sharing no hunger, or Poverty. no little you and Big I - ~~The People~~ People gouvernments.

Thank Fathers
Michael Duman

Father, I heard you speake of the wonderful place you called the promaa land. that were lots better there were we were. I hoped I would go where you lead us. I started getting ready to be one of the ones that go. I very happey I am here with you and the rest of this big family. I thank you so much

Eloise Sneed

EE-1-5-235

Father,

I believe in Socialism & Communism as the only true way to live where all people are equal in all facts, and all properties and means of production are owned by the people, where there is no racism, no economic or educational divisions, but all are on an equal basis. I hate capitalism and all the hatred, fascism, racism & poverty & suffering that goes along with that wretched system where only the very rich & elite peoples have what they need, & they live off the oppression of the minorities like blacks. I hate the wars & all the evil weapons that the Capitalists use on the minorities.

EE-1-5-236 Father you have taught me the ~~[illegible]~~ beauty (over)

of Socialism of loving, sharing & helping each other. I am tired of running from these bastards & would ~~go~~ & want to stay here & fight & ~~to~~ die if necessary. If there is a chance in another country where our children, sisters & all minorities can be free, I want to fight for that too.

I am ashamed of my color of white, & have been every since you gave me the awareness of racism, etc. I love you & the family so very much, my very life & that of my sons. Because I am white, if there is any way my life can be used to save the family, I beg you to let me do so. — Thank you Precious Father,

S-237 Kanda Swinney

Father.

The reasons that we are here is because, You are saving us from the Neutron bomb, that destroys people but not property. We are safe from the Bakke decision that keeps blacks from the Colleges.

The Genocide treaty, that all but three Country signed, stating they would not kill black people.

You are keeping us from earthquakes and famin, the buzz bomb, that America thought would stop the Lazer beam.

We are safe from Concilation camps, and Senate Bill 14, 27 that took the place of sen ate bill where if you didn't answer a police man like he thought You should he could have You imprisoned. also the death penelty bill that put minors in jail. (14 yrs)

The nucular war, the Nazi and the the decision between the Shaw of Iran and the Sauda of Arabia to make oil the

media of exchange. also the Climetric decision. this was to make slaves out of some of the population. (blacks)

Adeline Studer

T

Communist Leader

I feel it my duty to write and let you know some of the things that have happened to me the last 2 wks.

I do not know if this is because I had the wrong Thyroid medicine, and it's throwing my whole system off, or not.

If I did not feel it so strongly I would not trouble you at all.

I feel my whole personality has changed (I feel like a stranger walking around in the same old body.) I don't feel like the same Rita at all. I feel like a stranger to my

vion self.

I did feel I would hurt or even kill someone (because of whatever charge ~~has~~ my body has gone through.)

The medication has helped "Cover" this up but I don't like taking it cause it makes you sleep all the time and I don't produce them; and I feel guilty.

I am so serious that I feel I must speak.

I have gone back to my childhood and thought about things I had forgotten.

Even felt I had been in a Espionage ring at one time and had blown up the Enemies Camps

Thoughts of how I would

Plant myself in ~~enemy~~ ~~enemies~~ enemies Camp and get information and destroy it. I felt as if I had been there before.

But most of all I just don't feel like the same Person. I watch myself closely to see what new change will come.

I am not superstitious and believe in nothing but You and Communism. (One in the same.)

Most of these thoughts come at night as I sleep.

Except when I am up I feel like a stranger walking down the pathway. (This feels strange - so strange)

I don't feel crazy and feel my mind is ok.

I feel this is something that must be watched – too drastic of a change in me. Feel it my Communistic duty to inform you of such a change.

One thing I know I would be "one Hell of a Fighter on the Front Line now" but I know it must be controlled for now some how.

I am not sure what to do about it all.

I feel like I could almost write a book about what has happened to me.

P.S. One night late I felt like I should go to the radio room – just sit on the floor by you, just as if you were my only help; but I did not, cause I would not bother you. (over

Rita

7-4

I did not want to talk or you talk to ~~me~~ it was just a "feeling" that I needed to be close to "The Body" and you know that is just the opposite from me (I generally try to stay out of your way.)

I tell you this so I am not hiding the change that seems to have occurred.

Pita

P.S. I did not take any medicine ~~medicine~~ today, feel nervous, but hate the sleepiness it causes. C

Can't forget what happened to Charlan so I want a good look taken at this sudden change. I want nothing but to be a Communist

T-5

I have a sexual attraction
for Keith Wright
Ruth Tupper

EE-1-T-6

Sunday ①

Dad;

Last night I spent 2 hours with Christine and Zaretta Langston and her sister studying news. She did not say anything negative but I think that is because she knows I will report her. After that I was with her on the crew that makes night workers sandwiches with a few other people but that was just work & not much talking. I think it will take awhile before she would say something I might report.

I will keep you posted on what goes on from now because we have a study group

EE-1-T-7

for the news with Myself Zaretta & Mary Anita Langston, Christine, & possibly Dorothy Rollins & more may be added. If you feel that it would serve no purpose for me to spend so much time talking to Christine since she knows I will report I could just sort of drop out of that study group & get into the one that is going to start in cottage 47 where I live.

Thank You Dad
Ron Talley

P.S. I'm glad we are going to cut down on some of these planning committees & just get to work building Jonestown.

I was getting kind of frustrated going to committees & sub-committees & we did not seem to come up with any final solutions but just formed more committees each time we meant.

I am very satisfied on the barrel project and find it a challenge but very rewarding at the same time. I feel our food will be safe & clean for years and I'll work very hard to that end.

I'll never cease to be amazed by the way you have come up with the funds to take care of our needs. In the 9 months I've been

④

here it's been millions. You
been planning while I was
sleeping & working while I
sat on my ass in the states.
I do feel guilt for this
every time you tell how
much an item costs or I
research further into our food
storage & find out how much
you are paying just for a
meal here. Thank you for
caring about us Dad.

Ron Talley

For Dad
Love
Ronny

T-10

Dad;

Last Wednesday during our study group the subject of Debbie Blakey came up and during the conversation Christine said that alot of people are coming up now and saying "Yea, I knew Debbie would be a traitor she never worked hard in San Francisco". Christine said if they felt that way it was their responsibility to write it up & not wait untill now and talk about it. She said Debbie had been her freind in the states and she was a hard worker there, then she said Debbie is a bitch.

Sunday Christine was in the food line complaining loudly about how slow it was going (it was going very slow compared to the usual). Later in the day I talked to her and she said "I'll

probably get written up for what I said in the food line this morning. Since she has not been confronted this last few days I think she will have more to say to me. Christine seems to want to spill her guts if someone will just sit down and listen. She is a very passive female as I get to know her better & spends alot of time on her own comforts & luxuries.

During our day off on Sunday I did not see any decadent behavior nor did others I asked about it. Many worked around cottages or washed clothes. There were not any groups of youth just hanging around but there was some music coming out of some cottages. If we do this more we will be able to see how it will

really effect people. I think it kind of took people by surprise and they really didn't know how to act. I know that I didn't have anything planned and I spent alot of time just reading and resting.

This new program for administration sounds real good to me and will cut away some of the time consuming committees + red tape so we can get something done. It looks like you are making a system that people can relate to better & minipulate less.

Thank You Dad
Ron Talley

For Dad's Eyes Only

For Dad's Eyes Only

T-14

Rita Tupper

Why We Came from U.S.

One Reason we came was because of Senate Bill 1427.

We came because of Racism and Capitalism in the U.S. Came to avoid Concentration Camps.

We came because the U.S is headed for 2 separate societies one Black, one white.

The uprising of KKK and Nazisam in the U.S Both believe in 'White supremency'.

We come to flee the death Penality that has been lowered to the age of 14 yrs, in Calif.

The "Bakki decision" that say Blacks can no longer obtain an education in the medical field & etc.

The "Nutron Bomb" that kills people and leaves all property standing is another Reason.

The Chemicals that are being put in water to kill only Blacks.

Threat of Genocide aimed at minorities, "Germ Warfare"

EE-1-T-15

Rita Tipper

Why we left the U.S.

The fact you can now be arrested just because you did not say something the way some one wanted you to say it.

You can now be arrested if you even assemble saying you intended to create a riot

Blacks & minorities are arrested and treated with brutality just because they are "minorities" unjustly arrested and mistreated end up in jail all the time for things they have not done or for things of a minor nature that "white get by with".

We came because we are in the middle of a "Conspiracy" that was brought about by enemies "with in" and is undoubtly "backed up" by money and people in "High places".

They want to destroy us because we are Socialists and because we left the U.S. and we are very much a threat to them.

Those that were "with in" hate us because they can't stand their "own shit" and are miserable.

Can't live with themselves and so they don't want anyone else to live. They are Capitalists at heart - no conscious at all.

Rita Tupper

Why we Left the US

There were only 3 Countries that did not sign the Human Rights Bill - Chile United States South Africa.

Russian has the Laser Bomb and will have the Neculer Bomb

We are in Guyana because it's run by Blacks, and other Minorities, its Socialistic Politically and this is where we can build a life of Communion.

People are treated equal in Guyana, no Bilater racism here as in the U.S.

Less Crime in Guyana the America Police are a force "to help the people not hurt them".

The Oil Shortage in Iran is also a major factor.

Those of Color are respected here and not considered second Class citizens.

GARY TYLER

LIST OF PEOPLE I AM ATTRACTED TO

NAME	WHAT I LIKE ABOUT THE PERSON
KEITH WRIGHT	I LIKE HIS AGGRESSIVENESS AND PHYSIQUE
JERRY WILSON	I THINK HE'S CUTE AND GENTLE
STANLEY WRIGHT	~~HE'S~~ HIS AGGRESSIVENESS AND PHYSIQUE
SEBASTIAN McMURRAY	HIS EYES, SMILE, AND STRENGTH AND CHARACTER
CHRIS NEWALL	HIS BUILD
KARL BURNETT	HIS EYES, STRENGTH, BODY, AND MANNERISMS
JOE WILSON	HIS AGGRESSION, STRENGTH, AND PHYSIQUE
RICKY JOHNSON	HIS PHYSIQUE
KENNY REED	HIS ~~FEMANITY~~ FEMALE MANNERISM AND PHYSIQUE AND HIS EYES
LEE INGRAM	HIS AGRESSION
JOHNNY COBB	HE'S CUTE
RONNIE DENNIS	HIS BODY
BRUCE OLIVER	HIS PHYSIQUE AND CHARACTER
RONNIE JAMES	HIS EYES, CHARACTER, AND UNDERSTANDING
BURRELL WILSON	HIS LOOKS
PRESTON WADE	HIS EYES AND BODY
CALVIN DOUGLAS	HIS STRENGTH, BODY, AND ~~ROUTINESS~~ ROUTY MANNER
CARDELL NEAL	HIS EYES AND CHARACTER
JOHNNY JONES	HIS EYES AND CHARACTER
CHRIS ROZYNCO	HIS EYES AND BODY

I HAVE A SEXUAL ATTRACTION FOR ALL OF THEM; SOME, MORE THAN OTHERS. VERY FEW OF THEM KNOW IT BUT THEY DO RESPECT IT. I HAVE BEEN ~~U~~ USED BY MALES. I'VE ALSO BEEN RAPED BY MALES.

Gary Tyler

THANK YOU FOR YOUR LOVE AND CONCERN FOR ALL OF US FATHER

Richard D. Trott

8. How is country in "Z" like the U.S.?
- Phony front of democracy
- Police autonomous
- US whipping up anti-Communist feeling
- CIROC = Christian anti-Communist crusade, etc.
- Provocateurs used, free press muzzled — all tends toward right. People apathetic.

Cover-up of scandal as in Watergate

9. Why didn't police help the Deputy in "Z"?
Because they were instructed not to by the General — this was deliberate strategy to allow goon squad to attack the peace demonstrators & kill the Deputy.

10. Robert Mugabe & Joshua Nkomo are leaders of Patriotic Front to liberate Zimbabwe.

11. Because USSR is helping African liberation struggles.

12. Kampuchea — nationalistic, Laos — pro Chinese. Vietnam — pro "Soviet", anti-nationalist.

13. Chilean Ship — Esmeralda — was used as a torture chamber in Chile — Ship was not turned away from docking in SF.

EE-1-T-20

22. Johnny Harris – black man on death row, framed up charge.
23. Joan Little – black woman in jail for killing prison guard who tried to rape her.

14. Demands of Carter on USSR – get out of Africa – withdraw aid & assistance to countries like Ethiopia, Angola, etc.

15. ? threatens to withdraw from NATO.

16. China, USA – threatening to war w/USSR

17. Say you don't have to answer any questions & call HQ for assistance – keep mouth shut; Don't sign anything.

18. Malcolm X – in a manner of speaking – though technically he wasn't because he never claimed to be any sort of Communist. Perhaps Henry Winston of the CPUSA – because CP is gradualist, anti-revolutionary.

17. a. Sadat – Egypt
b. Begin – Israel
c. Castro – Cuba
D. Smith – Rhodesia
E. Vorster – Union of South Africa
F. Brezhnev – USSR

20. Look Magazine

21. "He is Alive"

(1)

To Jim Fr. Mike Touchette

I Do Not care if I Live or Die, But when things Happen Like Isac Edwards or some white I would perfer To Die, But To think about Dieing or Getting Ready To Die Does Not Bother me at all.

If anything would ever Happen To you I Feel I would Follow who ever would Be Put into your place. I would, Feel obligated To Help get the enemies of the people. The way I would Try To Kill off the enemies, is Try To Get them in a meeting, and Blow My self up. If I could Not get them all Together, I would Try To shoot them since I am a desent shot.

I made myself believe Before I got involed in a relationship with Debbie, that if she ever turned traitor in any way, would Kill her and I still feel that way.

Theres Really nothing I miss about

EE-1-T-22

THE STATES. THE ~~ch~~ ONLY THING THAT I WOULD WANT FROM THERE IS THE FOOD. BUT I WOULD NEVER SELL OUT FOR IT.

THE SEXUAL FEELINGS I HAVE FOR CHILDERN, IS THAT SOME OF THE LITTLE GIRLS WHO I CONSIDER CUTE, I WOULD LIKE TO SCREW. ~~THE~~ SOME OF THE LITTLE BOYS I WOULD LIKE ~~LIKE~~ TO SUCK.

I DON'T FEEL ANY STRANGE SEXUAL FEELINGS FOR WOMEN, AT TIMES I FEEL LIKE I WANT TO SCREW DEBBIE IN THE ASS, WHICH I KNOW ~~IS~~ IS BECAUSE I WANT TO BE SCREWED IN THE ASS. MEN ~~REALLY~~ IN GENEAL REALLY DO NOT INTEREST ME, EXCEPT FOR THE TIMES I WANT TO BE SCREWED. TO ME THATS ALL IT WOULD BE FOR, BECAUSE MEN ~~ARE~~ WHO DISPLAY THE USUAL MALE ATTITUDE, REALLY PISSES ME OFF. I FEEL I ~~WOULD~~ WISH I COULD HAVE BEEN A WOMAN, BECAUSE OF MALES AND MYSELF.

AT FIRST WHEN I STARTED TO CARRYING A GUN, I GOT REAL EGO FULLFILLMENT BECAUSE I FELT IT MADE ME LOOK TRUSTED. NOW ITS MORE OF A PAIN IN THE ASS

THAN ANYTHING ELSE. I ONLY WISH AT TIMES, WE WOULD HAVE A CHANCE TO USE THEM.. IF SOMETHING WOULD HAPPEN TO YOU I WOULD HELP DO AWAY WITH THOSE HERE WHO WOULD CAUSE TROUBLE STARTING WITH CHARLIE. AND THEN ~~DO~~ CONSIDER ~~OR~~ IF NOT DO AWAY WITH MYSELF BECAUSE OF THE GUILT I HAVE ABOUT YOU.

SOCIALISM TOI ME IS BEING ABLE TO THINK ABOUT THE TIME WHEN ALL THE WORKERS OF THE WORLD WILL BE THEIR OWN OWNERS OF INDUSTRIES. TO BE ABLE TO HEAR THAT PLACES LIKE CAMBODIA, AFRICA AND ALL OVER THE WORLD THERE WILL BE NO MORE HUNGRY BABIES OR ~~KILLINGS~~ WARS. AND NO MORE GOD.

THREATS BACK IN THE STATES WOULD BE IF THE IRS BLOCKED THE FUNDS AND OUR OWN PEOPLE CAUSES INTERNAL TROUBLE.

THREATS HERE ARE INTERNAL TROUBLE AND SOME PUNK WHO MIGHT GET TOO MUCH ~~TROUBLE~~ POWER IN GEORGETOWN AND WOULDN'T LIKE US.

T-24 MIKE TOUCHETTE

Richard D. Troop

1. Revisionism, Anarchism, Trotskyism, Social Democracy

2. Proposition 13 — All I know is that it is a scheme to save the State of California money by cutting back in several areas — most notably, 7 billion will be cut from welfare + other programs to aid needy people.

3. Armed Struggle + Revisionist concept of terrorism

Armed struggle - revolutionary action for the purpose of liberating the working people (proletariat) from oppression. Revisionists often call this 'terrorism' because they are opposed to radical actions. (E.g. - Italian Communists called Red Brigade terrorists). Ex of terrorism: Klan mob attacking black. Senseless violence for its own sake

Terrorism is selfish action + leads away from liberation movement, + opens door for anarchy

4. 7 terrors in 1437
- Freedom of press restricted ('no more Watergates').
- Freedom to demonstrate restricted
- Freedom of assembly restricted

SC-1-T-25

- Mental patients can be imprisoned
- Strengthens executive police power
- Cannot critique court decisions (sedition)
- Police can fire at escaping person (shoot to kill)
- Preventive detention

5. Cholera has broken out in Ethiopia

6. Nkomo - What did he say to Carter "Kiss my big fat black ass." - Why? Because Carter has been trying to urge Soweto & Cuba to get out of Africa & to put together a phony "internal settlement" that would sell out the liberation effort. Nkomo ~~a~~ won't buy the phony deal.

7. How does sci-fic, religion, occultism, mysticism oppress people?
They give erroneous explanations for one's condition. (God, the stars, pancosmic "spirits", fate, etc.). Thus oppressed people will not look to real reasons (economic exploitation) for their oppression.

(1)

WED. 21 ST

To Jim,

I JUST WANTED TO SAY GOOD BYE TO YOU, AND TO TELL YOU NOT TO WORRY ABOUT ME THIS TIME IN TOWN. BECAUSE I WILL DO MY JOB AND NOT GIVE ANY ONE ANY TROUBLE.

WHILE I WAS DOWN RIVER WITH THE BOAT CLIFFORD GIEG AND HERBERT NEWELL SHOWED ALOT OF RESPONSIBILATY IN ~~HAND~~ HANDLING THE BOAT AND MONEY. THEY MADE SURE EVERY THING WAS ACCOUNTED FOR AND MONEY WAS RECEIVED.

WHEN COMING UP THE RIVER WE HAD A BOX OF SANDWICHES. AFTER PATTY GOT OFF THE BOAT CLIFFORD TOOK IT ON AS A PERSONAL THING TO SELL EVERY SANDWICH. I GOT THE FEELING FROM CLIFFORD, THAT HE HAD A HEAVY RESPONSIBALTY WITH THE MONEY AND HE DID NOT LIKE TO JOKE ABOUT IT.

EC-1-T-27

(2)

SOME IDEAS I HAD CONCERNING THE BOAT AND OUR STORE.

(1) PUT A TARPE OVER THE END.

(2) SERVE KOOL-AID, A BETTER SANDWICH BECAUSE THESE TASTED LIKE THEY HAD STARTED TO SPOIL. AND IF AT ALL POSSIBABLE A VARIETY OF PASTRIES.

(3) CHARGE A HANDLING CHARGE FOR THE CARGO.

(4) I FEEL IF WE OPENED A MOVIE AND SERVED DRINKS AND OTHER SNACKS WE WOULD MAKE A BUNDLE. AND DO THIS A COUPLE OF TIMES A WEEK.

I DON'T FEEL I WAS IN THE STORE LONG ENOUGH TO MAKE ANY SUGGESTIONS, BUT ONE THING I CAN ~~SAFELY~~ SAFLY SAY ITS A TOTAL NUT HOUSE. I FELT A GENERAL WARMNESS COME ~~FOR~~ FROM THE PEOPLE TO PATTY + RAVIENA THE STORE IS VERY NICE.

THE ONLY OTHER I SHOULD SAY IS THE NEWS THAT PATTY GOT FOR THE STORE,

BOAT, AND GEORGETOWN ARE VERY SHITY. THEY WERE TO BRIEF. INCOMPLETE AND WITH ALOT OF THINGS I HAD A QUESTION ALL THE TIME AFTER READING IT. WERE AS PATTY GOT THE SAME NEWS FROM TERESIA KING AND IT WAS TO THE POINT. SHE EXPLANED THINGS IN SUCH A WAY THAT IT WAS SELF EXPLANITORY. IF TERESIA CAN DO IT, I WOULD LIKE TO SEE HER BE THE ONE GIVE OUT THE NEWS. PEOPLE HERE SAID THE NEWS POSTED IN J.T. IS THE SAME TYPE OF SHITY STUFF WE ~~HAD~~ GOT.

EVEN THOUGH YOU HAVE ALL THE REASON IN THE WORLD TO WORRY ABOUT TRATORS, AND BAD BEHAVIOR IN TOWN, I WILL DO MY JOB AND NOT CAUSE ANY TROUBLE.

TELL STEVE I SAID HI.

THANK YOU.
YOUR SON
MIKE TOUCHETTE

Socialism is the only way, it is beautiful. each according to his to each according to his needs. I would fight for socialism and even die. I being white must fight even to proof that I really believe in my black brother and sister have been through so much more than I have. If I can't live under socialism I don't want to live. we only have this one life to live, what is the use of your dieing, if you die for nothing, I want my death to have a meaning.

Sign

EE-1-7-30

Mary Tupper

Sept 6 - 1977

and to the Concentration-
Camp would destroyed peoples
an to you spock about the
Chamial in Water would Kill
peoples of all Clor, an would
not touch paper,
all people ought to Be thankful for
the great opptunity that you
have given us..
for we would be Beat up an on
Starve Vacation if we did not
have a Senior like you.
th Neutron Bomd is dermeant
To the people, So we great
proud of your teaching
Mother Fallen —

EC-1-T-31

Communist Leader

I will attempt to write my feelings on sex as you requested.

My main desire in life is to be a Revolutionary. This is what it's all about.

I decided to open up myself to you as never before because I now honor "Truth" above hiding one's feelings. I believe this is detrimental to our Cause and ones self.

I know sex is not love and is something that is used to exploit others, or use others.

I could never communicate as a child or adult verbally until after I had been with you for some time. My warmest outlet then become through sex, and this was my way or means of expressing my feelings.

My first sexual experience was at 3 yrs or so, and it was one of warmth rather than horror.

Of course it was raped, which wasn't so pleasant a few yrs later in an ambulance.

My experience has been limited because of "Religious upbringing."

I have always liked sex and have never felt I had all I wanted, I am not a passive sex partner though by outward appearance I may appear so.

I feel its Counter Revolutionary at this time, but I

would just like to be honest and not keep my feelings inside.

I can remember vividaly in Kish when I lived alone with the Children that I needed a sexual out let so badly that I would literally scratch the paint from the wall be cause there was none. I have never told anyone this but it was horible to know you had no one to help you.

My only expression for 21 yrs had been through lots of sex with Tupper.

I have no control over the physical feelings that were drastic.

The same thing is happening again and it makes me want to scream — no out let.

Perhaps my Ovaries are out of Kilter or something because I have not felt this need for several years. I just want to be "Honest" I wonder if this is part of my nervousness too.

I feel "Guilty" to have these physical feelings when I know that Sex is not important but Revolution only.

I can't deny the feelings how ever, and wanted to honor your honesty by my being honest. I want to try and be honest with you because before I was afraid you would dislike me

for it, or think me stupid.

I will control it but wanted to look "inside myself & be open and Honest" isn't easy.

Age doesn't seem to be a factor in one's "Physical Feelings"

I feel attracted to you be-cause of your character and because you are the Greatest Teacher / Leader of all Times.

To say I have not ever wanted to go to bed with you would be a "lie". I just "did it" I just felt the warmth you would give would be real.

I am not by any means even for one minute asking this of you — Just speaking Honest feelings.

I had a Dad only until I was 7 yrs old, and he was kind to me but never had a Dad for long mom died when I was 30 yrs old.

I just felt I had not been "Honest" with you and wanted a chance to be so. Well at least once in my life I had good taste.

Feel no burden about this, just be glad I at last "trusted" enough to say it. Just hope it's not embarrassing coming from such an "old woman"!

I will tell you this I have the "highest regard & respect for you because of the life you lead, your principles

I feel honored to have been a part of your "staff" highly honored. I felt I owed you this honesty. Thank you for allowing me to be so.

Would appreciate it if it did not go any further. It's an honor to me just to be around you and "learn" as you speak "Truth"

I feel I had hostility toward you because, I was afraid you would laugh at me for saying this, but I don't think so now. my embarrassment cause I was older, guess.

As a child I did have slanted Lesbian experience with a girl friend just Kissed, but of course had never heard the word "Lesbian" in those days.

I like Jim Mc F I have but it's not useful. I respect him and want him to be Communist all the way.

Tell you why I like him - I saw him change from a play boy so to speak to a "Socialist".

I have gone with him on his job at times and saw the "~~Hook~~ "Honkies" treat him badly, and he kept right on. Sometimes he would

drop in to the house and just explode after a days work because of the dam white Asholes he worked for.

We always talked about the Cause and your suffering. We would encourage each other to keep on working for our Cause.

Never once did he ever take any advantage of me nor I of him.

He once "called me a Nigger" which touched me deeply.

One time as we drove from from S.F. He was so sleepy I stopped and got coffee in Cloverdale (as he was the only driver) The people inside were drunk, and I could hardly get out of there.

As I looked out I saw Police Cars gathering around where Mac was parked.

I hurried back to the car, and said "Mac they would have had to Kill me before they got you and he said "I was just about to get into my brief case" Cause I was determined they weren't going to hurt you without a fight from me." We bothel thanked God for our lives. Ever since then we just made it our business to keep each other on the Socialist path, and this built Comradery of a Socialist nature. This is the way it should be with us all.

The last time I was in L.A.

she said "Rita ~~what~~ how do you feel; haven't had a chance to see you. (This was after Tim had about lost Sandy etc.)

I said it hurt, but pain makes you grow and I am even more determined to fight in a Revolution."

Mac said "Rita I hope that someday you and I will be side by side fighting in that Revolution together."

We both knew this was what was most important in our lives and this was how we intended to use our lives."

To me the above experience has meant more than any stupid Romance could ever mean. Fighting side by side in a Revolution — How beautiful.

Thank You, Thank You.

I only expressed sexual feelings so I could feel "Honest" with you.

I do consider it a "High Honor" to just be around you. Thank you.

Thanks for loving our Tim!

Rita

P.S. I am expressing my feelings (not Mac's) I just want him to be able to fight as he wants to for this Cause —

I would like to use the name Mac Sloane (No strings attached) instead of Tupper if Jim & Kay would permit it. (Of course you first)

7-36

UNION OF AGRICULTURAL & ALLIED WORKERS

President:
ASHTON PHILLIPS

General Secretary:
SEELO BAICHAN

Treasurer:
SAMPSON L. BACCHUS

Cable Address:

U.A.A.W.

Tel. No. 67434

47. High & Hadfield Streets,
Georgetown,
Guyana, S.A

Regd. No. 175

28th September 1977

AFFILIATED — PEOPLES NATIONAL CONGRESS

Pastor John Jones,
People's Temple,
Jonestown,
Kaituma, N.W.D.

Dear Comrade,

It is my hope that my letter finds you and your entire Temple sheltering under the branches of good and perfect health.

Since I last visited your Temple, andhave returned to Georgetown, I must admit that I should have written to you before but on the other hand, I have been constantly engaged in a number of Trade Union Activities, which included my Union's Conference and the T.U.C's Conference as well; however, I do hope that my apology for not writing before now, is accepted.

At this stage, I would like to draw to your attention the promise that you made to me concerning the recognising of my Union within two months of my visit. I am happy to report to you that I have discussed all the aspects of my visit to your Town and its beautiful people, with my General Secretary - Cde. S. Baichan, who have pledged his personal, as well as the Union's support to you and your Council, in all your endeavours, and with the help of Allah you will grow from strength to strength.

However, I have been directed to enquire from you, how soon you could find it possible for us to meet and draft up a Recognition of Agreement between your Temple and my Union. May I say that such an Agreement is in keeping with the normal Trade Union Principles that exists in Guyana. May I also mention to you that I would be prepared to travel to your Area for this occasion at any time specified by you.

May I take this opportunity to remind you that the deducted dues for those employees who previously worked for the Temple, have not yet been received by my Union, as was promised by Cde. Joyce of your Temple.

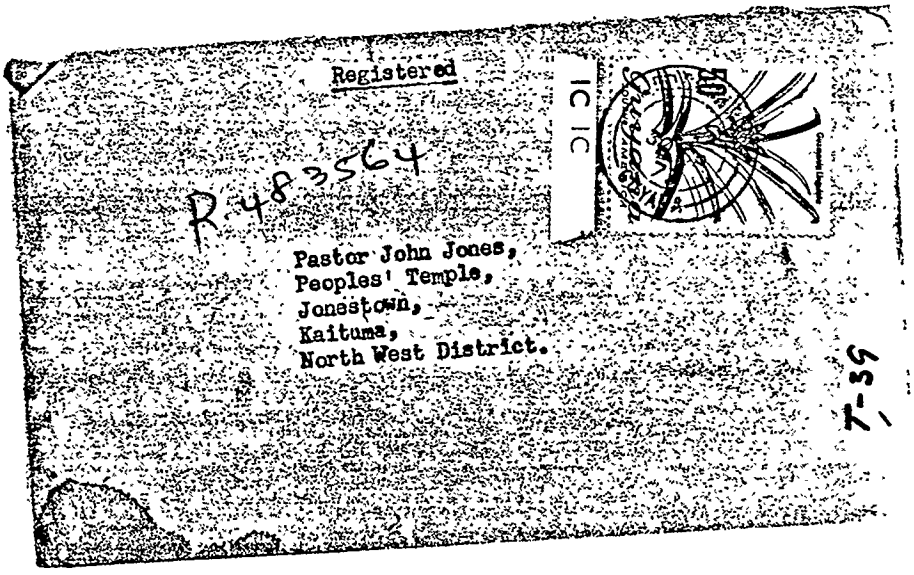
Pastor John Jones. 28th September 1977.

I would appreciate if you can treat this letter with the urgency it deserves.

May Allah shower all his Choisest Blessings upon you and your entire Temple.

Yours co-operatively,

Muhammad Odinga Tufail
Industrial Relations Officer.



MuhammAD Edinga TUFAIL
INDUSTRIAL RELATIONS OFFICER
U.A.A.W
47 HADFIELD ST.
G.T.

SEELO BAICHAN
GEN. SECT

EE-1-T-40

I will continue
to work on
the chemical
bacteria Now.

Larry Schacht

22-1-T-41

8P@30H/86 (L) 17'/8

Summary

6-she is basically hung up on sex. She doesn't mind if CL & Maria are close she says. She feels warm toward them. She thinks Joyce T. is presumptuous around you in the public meetings and resents this a lot. She likes MacElvane, but knows he is not interested in her. She doesn't necessarily want sex with him, but likes him. Attributes her tenseness to lack of

Basically a manipulative note--I think in response to your public condemnation of her letter.

Says she is very hostile, but not at you.

She feels rejected because she is not on staff anymore. (I could have her do some organizing and filing) You might explain to her or I could that there is no staff anymore. You rarely use charts anymore, etc.

EE-1-T-42

Jim -

Regarding the talk with Eva and others.

It is evident that many long years ago your love for people began - The many miracles of saving Esther's life - and going after her when she left home, had to find her by the Paranormal.

How you saved your Father-in-law from being falsely accused of getting the Lady in the Nursing home pregnant and telling the Minister it was he. (Too bad he did not remember this when the news approached them in Indiana not long ago)

How you stood up and told Jim Pugh and others the errors in the Bible - It is interesting to note how long some have walked with you.

Saving Esther and Jenny - Steve etc from car accident and saw to it they came out ok and Esther not having to stay in Hospital.

How you saved Esther from being hit by a bullet, You had called concerned about her.

I remember many others I have heard you talk about before - how you brought home strangers to be fed as a child - How you intrigued the hospital you were a patient in before you would stay and many others.

It is indeed proof of your character throughout the years. Some I could not hear

from the dawn.

Your whole life has been for no one but others, You have sacrificed so much.

All this lead to the making of the Greatest Revolutionary in the World to day.

I respect Your dedication Courage and your character that is one of the utmost integrity.

I am hostile as hell but I believe it is at people not you.

By no means do I have a problem with any Closeness You may feel for anyone. I hope You understood this — I was talking about these assholes who flaunt relationships in front of you. I don't begrudge anyone what they need or think they need — it Just seems its time for Revolution now.

Please Know that C.L. or Maria does not in anyway bother me — In fact I feel a special Sisterly warmth to them because of their dedication and hard work they do. I think they should be around You after all they do know you must are trustworthy and do have Your Sons to Care for — so please Know I was not referring to this in anyway. I don't Care what or how You feel about anyone as You have Earn all and deserve any

assistance you can get or comfort if you ever get any. I just name these 2 as they are close to you - Thought maybe I wasn't clear in last letter.

Only person who has bothered me was Joyce Tourchette, and I will tell you why it's so obvious she follows you around and what really pissed me off is a few who saw she was making such obvious eyes at you (during Peoples Rally) then another time laid her arms head on your chair right in front of the whole congregation - I felt this was so presumtious on her part and insensitive on her part to do this in front of everyone - It was disgusting such a lack of discretion - Now her motive may be innocent, but this makes me feel pissed to have to see it and then feel unwanted because I have no one to be - give some "warmth" from - we are all human, and need some sort of warmth in a personal sense. I don't begrudge her that just don't like it flaunted in front of me. This may not be the situation, but it just looked out of place at Peoples Rally.

Perhaps I do feel bad because I have no one to relate to - I am not sure

I know ~~ra~~ I feel I want some warmth at times - Guess I feel like I die inside at times because of a lack of it.

You are the most loving person in the world; but it's hard for me to relate this to personal warmth.

I am selfish and stubborn and at times want to say fuck it and walk away; but your example makes me not do it because you are right. I do it because it is right. I feel hostile at times because I feel "stuck" and can't go anywhere - I guess I just want to be alone at times - selfish but a need I have.

I tend to let small things build up until they become big instead of dealing with them ~~until~~ while they are little

I feel rejected because I am not on the staff anymore as it meant so much to me - Gives me a useless feeling. I know you didn't reject me - but I feel no longer needed or wanted. This is stupid but I want you to help me get this out so I will not hide my feelings anymore - I want to be honest no matter how stupid it sounds. I miss being with those I worked with in S.F. being in on any planning etc.

I am attracted to you because I admire your character and I know you are the only one who cares about me as a Human Being Glo I have Sexual attraction for ~~[illegible]~~ but so what

I like Jim McElvane and I know he does not like me and so I guess this bothers me some; but nothing I can't live with. I am not necessarily speaking in a sexual manner however. He has given me kindness & warmth, and never touched me. One can have closeness without sex but I must admit I still like sex and I know it's not Revolutionary. So I keep my discipline. Age is no factor in ones Physical feelings. For my age I have a hell of a lot of Physical feelings — I think this is why I am so tense — no out let.

I just wanted to be more Honest with you I don't trust everyone but I must be honest with my leader

Peter Tupper

Jan 1, 1978

Dad may I have an extension on the gate, I do have hostility some opinion on people. I have also some attractions I do not recall Reta conversation it sure sounded like me (over)

SS-1-T-48

T-49

Alleone Ivicker

Wich would mean this scene
to be directed at me (or go form
and example I ask Sondigo
to remove hanging Cloth the In
spector come ask Did you hen
I went back to Crematorium
She said up your ass hole
with the Cloths so she took off and
hang them there at my head

To: Dad From: Dick Tropp
PROGRESS REPORT

I am working on the second draft of the conspiracy book. I expect to have it done by the 4th, and have all finishing touches, appendices, inserts, etc. ready by the 7th so it can go with the next boat to the printer in the U.S.

After that is done, I plan to work on the San Francisco Examiner questions. I envision a long, detailed "answer" that will run about 15,000 words, since it will expose the conspiracy and the "questions" as an enormous 'red herring.' I will try to do that so it can be used as a (copyrighted) article.

After that, I will be working on a more popular-format book/serial article on the history of PT and Jim, including profiles and commentary from current members. Notes for this are piling up.

Meanwhile I am continuing to compile more updated material on the project, which along with pictures, will be sent as often as possible to the US for publication in a 'newsletter' format (I suggest at least a monthly) with a lot of pictures and 'newsy' comments, statements from residents, progress and production report, etc. Also have drafted up a long letter to the World Council of Churches using a little more of a religious format; I think they might be interested in printing up something on us in their international periodical, One World.

I will have ready for the Cuban Ambassador a message of greetings (Harriet saw the draft of it and thought it was okay) --we can also include, along with letters of support written to Burhham, the Forum, Garry article, Summer Report, and the text of the article we submitted for Soviet Press.

TRAFFIC FOR 8R1 -- we need some copies of Dymally's 3-page letter if they have it. We don't have any here. Also, did material for Soviet press get delivered to the Soviet embassy?

TRAFFIC FOR EX STATES: Need my typewriter. Send more copies of October Forum, any new letters of praise, new publications we have put out.

Self-criticism: Lazy. I will get myself up earlier and push. I avoid physical work. Am not grateful enough. I hold grudges, don't take criticism. I think way too highly of myself.

The other day when I heard we were going on a KGO talk show I thought, this is insane. I thought it was a crazy idea. But I didn't have the guts to say so. I didn't trust your wisdom. But I am thanking you for again showing me that you know what the hell you are doing. I also had reservations about the 'parade.' Again you show that you know what you are doing. I am way too much the spineless intellectual, feel uncomfortable with your daring, bold approach. But I see now --so clearly-- that this is the only way. Maybe someday I will be more than an armchair revolutionary.

Thank you Dad.

EE-1-T-50

This is a first draft of the text part of what I hope will be the first edition of a book on the conspiracy. The text is about 15,000 words. It is divided in to two sections: the first is background information on Jim and the Temple, the second goes into the current conspiracy in detail. There will also be footnotes, and several appendices. The appendices will include documents, letters, news articles, a special section on the Guyana project, a section onthe Unita Wright surveillance incident, and other supplementary material. Throughout the text will be interspersed quotes, headlines, etc. to break up the words and highlight major issues, making the reading more interesting.

It is very times consuming to type drafts, so I am hoping that a few people can read through this current draft to see how they feel about it, make suggestions, etc. before I go ahead with a second typed draft which will take several days. Hopefully, I will be able to prepare the second draft in such a way that it can be sent to the U.S. for printing. If printed in a format similar to Mary Warner's book on Harassment of Black Elected Officials, it will make up a volume of about 150 pages, including the supplemetary ~~xxxxxxxx~~ materials.

I have a separate list of footnotes, which will be finalized when I do the second draft. Attached is a sheet of inserts which will be incorporated in the text as noted.

This was done fairly quickly and is probably not as complete as it needs to be. Any details on the conspiracy that I have not included please note down. I imaging that, pending the results of investigations now going on, we can begin working on a second edition that would be updated and expanded. Or we can print in such a way that a later ~~xx~~edition would need only add a chapter to the first ~~xxx~~ edition.

NEED THIS BACK WHEN DONE!

I Am Sorry Dad - I
Will Not Behave In Such
A Way Again - There Is
No Defense - I Could
Have Been Much Kinder.
I jumped At Karen Also
Sylvia Grubbs
There Is Enough Fish -
No One Is Doing Without
I am Sorry
Joyce Tonchitt
EC-1-T-52

4/May/78

(1)

JIM:

FROM: SARAH

You asked for a kind of analysis of what each of us would do vis a vis your death and our understanding of committment, and responsibility. Rather than give the typical statements of bravado and zeal(granted, some very sincere) I think this is the appropriate time to say a few things that have been on my mind and that may be relevant.

I know that there is a standard view that those who take violent stands (assassination etc.) are subject to the charge of having done such acts because they are "failures","misfits" or "losers" in the system they oppose. Thus it is ironic that when I consider doing such acts(against TOS etc.) I have to face I may be doing so because I am a failure in a system I support-- this organisation. In other words, because I consider myself a failed person, I have to contend with the temptation to commit one of those "redemptive" actions designed to restore my opinion of myself, and not an objectively analyzed revolutionary act.

I do consider myself a failed person. This statement is not made to elicit reassurance from you, sympathy, or whatever-- I'd consider that an insult. Nor is it a statement of self-pity, or that kind of bourgeois self-psychoanalysis that I despise. I am a failure because the lack of certain objective characteristics that I see as essential to being a "success" in revolutionary terms:

-- I have no follow through
-- I am disorganized
-- I am not a steady, clear, logical thinker
-- I am too emotional, argumentative
--I am not creative in terms of offensive actions
-- I am too paranoid & am easily threatened by the competence of others.

(These come most easily to mind.) In short, I am an "anarchistic, fragmented personality." This is not an "instant analysis" I have recognized these factors since I was about 18 or even younger. By now, I consider any drastic changes hopeless. However, having lived so long with this perspective, I have learned that such a view is not incompatible with functioning or loyalty. In other words, after over ten years I certainly have no intentions of either jumping off a bridge or becoming catatonic or going anywhere.

Keeping in mind all the above, I realize that there are certain things that I am not and will not be asked to participate in, nor

(over)

EE-1-T-53

(2)

contribute to, and there will be limitations on how we interact--- not because of any subjective mistrust on your part, or personal dislike necessarily-- but because I lack the objective characteristics required . I'm not talking about "bravado" acts or intrigue stuffsmerely-- I think I am mature enough to know that most of the really "revolutionary things" are not of that nature.

Finally, I know the response to the above self-analysis is "O.K.--change it." However, I have lost track of all the " new beginnings" I've made, and, as I said before, after all these years, I've concluded its hopeless.

I'm grateful for the opportunity to die with a reason, because in the last analysis, I am a failed person who sees her death as a means of giving meaning to a wasted life. Maybe it is this very understanding about myself and my sense of hopelessness that will insure that my intentions [redacted]. have the potential for sucess, more so than one who views herself as a "revolutionary" making brave statements about what she will do, and all the while not knowing how to even shoot a gun. I hope so.

Jim- I wrote this (as you can see) before Debbie left. I still think it is a valid analysis. I wasn't going to give it to you, but with Debbie's defection, I think you have a right to know how we see ourselves. I've always said to myself that I am at least consistent in failure — its just that my criteria for what is "success" keeps changing...

Sarah

To: Jim
From Sarah

Johnson & Weaver, ~~Atty~~ Attorneys at Law
600 Union Federal Bldg
Indianapolis, Ind. 46204

Attention ~~Mr.~~ William H. Taylor Atty.

Dear Sir:

~~Was very appre~~ Would like to express appreciation for prop tax reduction on 2327 N. Broadway, recently obtained by you in behalf of Rev. James W. Jones, my son, who is co-owner with me of aforementioned property. Would also like to seek your advice concerning ~~a property~~ 6706 E. 24th St. of which I am sole owner, in respect to ~~prop. tax reduction~~ reassessment for tax reduction purpose as 2327 N. Broadway. This prop is in same neighborhood and hardly likely to attract desirable tenants. Would ~~have~~ very much like to sell it but doubt if it could be done without considerable loss which I am presently in no position to sustain.

$1000.00 veteran's exemption has been allowed & will be on 1966 tax but must be filed for each year and seems increasingly difficult to process. Rather expect to be turned down flat when I attempt to file for 1967 tax. This has been allowed on my deceased husband's service in World War I.

EC-1-7-55

fSSSSSSSSSSSSSSSSSSSSS hhhHHHH

hqhwhehrhthtyhuhihohphlhkhjghfhdhshahzhxhchvhbhnhm,.,/.¢;½=0-908978675645

hjhjhj
gjgjgjgj
iyiyiy
tututututututut

T-54

DEDICATED TO DAD
FROM DICK TROPP

WHO ARE THE PEOPLE OF JONESTOWN?

We are America's offspring, many the children and grand-children of a heritage of slavery and forced labor, painful realities quite the opposite of the ideals of freedom, justice, 'concern for the individual,' that American society supposedly fosters.

Factory workers, wage-slaves, people who toiled in the 'pastures of plenty' for starvation pay and perpetual misery; domestics, migrants, people who rode the rails seeking for jobs; who picked for food scraps among the refuse of your cities, among the wastes of people who never saw us, never cared. White, black, red and brown, haggard children of the unemployed in every city, of subsistence farmers in the Midwest and South, children of the Depression that never really ended, labor organizers, veterans of hunger marches, protests, union struggles, relief lines. We are America's 'niggers.' Old people whose eyes are bright today, but whose visages are permanently scarred with the pain of years of fruitless, thankless toil, service to a machine that had no heart, masked in ideals and promises that we knew only from afar, filtered through a thousand interpretations in a language we only dimly recognized.

Among us is a woman who birthed dead babies in the Texas cottonfields; another was shot in the face by her 'boss' because she came to work a few minutes late, trying to scrape something together to desperately feed seven hungry children; we are people who saw their brothers and husbands lynched and castrated, who walked the streets in fear, who worried andlessly about children who never came home.

We, too, are those children, who searched the endless mean streets of the rotted-out insides of decayed cities, unable to find the American we saw on television, and so we struck out in anger against the walls of our prison, the web of filthy streets that held us in your nether-world.

Among us are some who had to steal to feed their baby brothers and sisters; our mothers got sick, and our fathers were gone (were they ever there?), running, always running awayffrom the frustration, the hopeless confusion, the responsibility and no way to meet it. We are children who played in filth, ate the pawed-on mauled-ver dingy half-spoiled 'food' that was rejected as garbage from gleaming

SE-1-7-57

suburban supermarkets; who were stopped on the streets, searched, roughed-up, brow- and billy-beaten, brutalized and blackjacked, even jailed at the whim of uniformed bullies who felt compelled to prove their manhood by abusing their petty authority, themselves paid-off victims of a system that created their emotional armor, ther racism, their disease, and made them blind to it by giving them an opportunity to take out their frustrations in the name of the law on other victims -- us. And we were left to take out own own hurt on ourselves: always at the end of the line, the bottom of the 'pecking order.'

We are the people who never fit into the slots. From whatever place we came, we had this in common: we sensed something was wrong, terribly wrong, There was a plague raging among us, a cancer eating away at America, and it had gotten into us, making us sick in a hundred ways. ~~Amid~~ All the appearances of plenty, the supermarkets of consumer junk, the false symbols of affluence, the abundance that was really only one man's way of stealing from a million, ~~an affluence~~' ~~that~~ only imperfectly covered up a terrible wound, a great festering ulcer that dug into the guts of our society, and our lives.

But it was often a subtle soul-sickness; with it came the dull weight of a feeling that nothing was of any use, that we weren't of any use; yes, we were trapped in a prison without walls; even when we had thought we made it out, we discovered that we were still caught, our lives without a center; even the old institutions of family and church that we took and sought refuge in were crumbling, and brought no relief, often just an intensification, a reminder of the pain, a reminder that we were nowhere, in a waste land of broken promises; the malady was still there. The endless days at jobs where we were strangers to our work and to each other; the dingy walls, the dumb machinery, the dust and noise and thousand irritations, the slow death of knowing that someone could always take your place, that you really didn't matter, that you would be forgotten in a day as if you never existed...and did we really exist? What did that mean?...the hours, the years...the toil that brought us nothing, nothing often in the guise of something. For in that world anything could be taken away, and we never really had anything, anyway. The gradual death inside as our lives were usurped by machines, as we labored blindly to speed the day of our own planned obsolescence, as we became mute, annoying statistics on someone's desk who we never

saw, as we sought relief in a hundred addictions, as we became a welfare worker's 'case,' a landlords 'tenant', the boss's 'employee,' an 'applicant,' occupant, client, recipient, target audience, viewer, a cipher in the mass of disconnected fragments of alien tribes... while being told in the smiles of the elegant advertising models and the puffy rhetoric of apologizing politicians that this was the best that the world had to offer in the way of a society!

From that slow death of the spirit, that nameless emptyness that penetrated through whatever we might manage to patch toggther to ward it off, many of us sought in desperation for a refuge.

We found each other. Our experiences, our backgrounds, were what had kept us apart, but our longing and sidkness brought us toghther, in a realization that we were all victims. And it took one great honest human being who could remind us of that deeply-concealed truth, that ache of the spirit, and through his understanding, compassion and wisdom, his ability to penetrate to that depth and touch us at the heart of our heart's ache, our pent-up longings, deferred dreams, the answers to a thousand unanswered questions, and the endless, impossible contradictions of our lives -- it took JIM JONES to bring us together, to heal the wounds by making us realize that we were huring in common and hurting each other...and that we needed to do something about it, that we were human, and all the same flesh and blood and mind and spirit, and needed each other, not the cheap props and cosmetics of advertising and politics, the celluloid and televised visions and excuses of what we could never be, not the sham-freedom of a society that was killing us!

We are the people of Jonestown. Former church ministers, attorneys, nobodies, aimless college students, secretaries, pushers, prostitutes, labor organizers, social workers, Peace Corps veterans; people who searched and found, were lost, got sidetracked, stuck; jailbirds, udes car salesman, machinists, designers, card-sharks, professors, ditch-diggers, railroaders, ex-CIA agents, artists, jet pilots; accountants, scientists, domestics, draughtsmen, and actors; High School sports champions, exotic dancers, half-educated,

miseducated, uneduaated; health food nuts and junk-food addicts. A California pharmacist and his family; a country music cinger from Alabama, a man who made bricks for half a century, and his wife who managed a large care-home in Los Angeles; widows, motherless children, 'handicapped' people, a former Marine drill sargent; a writer for the Balck Panther newspaper, commercial artists, a syndicated astrology-columnist, poverty-program co-ordinators, big-city legal secretaries; ex-pilots, successful salesman from Indiana, a show-repairman from Philadelphia, a juvenile hall counselor; and hundreds who had only a dim identity as ghetto-dwellers, working as domestics, bartenders, laborers, preachers...part of the underclass that looks at 'progress' over a great unbridgable chasm, through wires and glass and iron that won't yield, like a child trying to find the gleaming jet plane in a sky filled with its noise AND EXHAUST.

We come from everywhere, from every corner of the nation, from every walk of life. But you won't find among us a single oil executive, diplomat, politician, judge, board chariman, casino-owner, landlord, chain-store magnate, or bank president. Or anybody who 'had it made.' We didn't have it 'made.' Even if we did in the eyes of the world, we knew something was wrong.

And now, today, we have shaken the dust and filth of America's cities of despair from our tired feet. We ask what loyalty we owe our foster mother America? We have drunk her bitter drink. We read her history books at her feet; we worshipped her gods, obeyed her rules, paid her tax-collecters to help fill her war coffers; we petitioned her for justice in front of locked doors. We earned her pittance, only to have it ripped right bakc off in a hundred thousand ways, enticed, tricked, gamed, persuaded, tempted, suckered, cheated, and sold on junk and entertainment, fed on the slow-acting, brain-curling fantiasies, the shreds of fractured images and promises, the 'something' that only poorly shrouds the nothing, the great empty place of our lives into which all had disappeared.

The agony is that we tried to do something about it, but you wouldn't let us. You were determined to crush us with every weapon, and lie. Dozens of willing pawns have crawled all over each other for the chance to cast the first stones. Their target was a man, a

leader of men, who worked right in the rotted-out center of your cities bringing people security, a true family that would be like a shelter, a protective wall, a source of strength to the people. And many came to the house of Jones. From every segment of society. College bums, barflies, drifters, people who had careers and were miserable in them, trapped in marriages that were empty, dead, or cells of malignant cruelty that fed children despair and resentment; people caught in failure, in future-shocked institutions, a world coming apart. And the old came, who were the worst victims, and the children and teenagers who sensed they were bound for nowhere...all looking for a way out (and many had been looking for a life-time), out of the nigger-yards, the kitchens, the fields, prepared by adversity for the challenge and the task of re-making themselves; people whose lives were like the caged animal who gnaws at himself, then nurses his own wounds, and only half-aware of why, confused by pain. They came to the house of Jones, casting away old idols and superstitions, bad habits and wrong decisions, prepared to be re-made, in to regenerate human beings, molded into a unified family, our best potentials and capacities for service and responsibility brought out and nurtured in the sunlight of SOCIALIST CO-OPERATION, under a resolute and fearless leader/father/teacher who is devoted to his ideals and cannot ever be bought off, compromised, deterred, or fooled.

But you tried that. You tried to stop him in every way. Shall we go into your thousand deceits now? The pain of it , the outrage that chokes down the words in our mouths. We finally find someone -- or did he find us? -- who could give a voice and eloquence to that outrage, who spoke for us whose tongues were broken, who could pull the weeds from our confusion, and direct our eyes and minds past the uncertain images, the misunderstood motives, the longings, the not-knowing-whys, the deferred dreams, WHERE? back to the root of the problem, the root that explained all the branches that entangled our brains, that dulled our senses, creating our pain and the desire to kill it that drove us to a fearful stupidity. He woke us up our of the sleep of the oppressed. He showed us where we were, who we were, why we were, what we were. Behind the wasted and broken days that were like a night, behind the getting and spending, he divined the riddle of our abuse. And he taught it to us.

T-61

That the oppressor's success was in making us drown out the very consciousness of our oppression in the backwash of affluence, whose scraps we scrambled after as they receded into forbidden zones where we could never go. He put the pieced together, showed us what went wrong, the abuses, the robbery, the rape of the oppressors. He taught us to recognize the oppresor's face, and spoke his name to us. Identified him. And more: he taught us where he lived, and that he was human in form. And more: that he was a tottering, weak, but dangerous old man. And a coward who must ultimately be defeated. And more: That we could do it, and that we must. This was our renewal. Today we walk and build in harmony with the great shaping forces of history. We have travelled the road out of our long night. We have travelled behind our leader, and we enter the morning unashamed, unafraid.

He worked for 25 years in the United States, fought racists, faced assassination attempts, struggled against hordes of detractors, organized, talked endlessly, travelled millions of miles and spoke to millions of persons in thousands of places; building, sacrificing all personal comforts, putting his life at the service of others, spending endless nights helping people who often would abuse and turn against him, takin g on the hardest situations, and riding them thrhough, not giving up.

Now, having seen the handwriting on the wall, having seen that his work would never really succeed as he wanted it to in an environment that was inhospitable and increasingly hostile, he began this community.

(toned down here for U.S. consumption)

To our foster mother America, we say: we are an attempt to rediscover you, the "America" that nver lived up to its premises and ideals of liberty and justice forall, and has finally given up. We didn't do this because we wanted to -- it was necessary. Now we have a change. We are even able to build a significant measure of good-will for you. We are not anti-American; we have always been the best friend America ever had, and still are. We are your profoundest critics, but we are not strangers to you. No. We are your offspring, your very own children. And under Jim Jones we have tried to develop for

many yaars solutions to the crises in our land. But we were not about to let our leaderand our movement become anotheriin the graveyard of civil rights and progressive groups that have been back-stabbed, sold out, or who have subtly abandoned their aims and vision, lulled and tricked by the shapes, symbols, rhetoric, and empty promises of ~~xxx~~ the real traitors ~~xfxxkx~~ against the American people. Or who have been decimated by troublemakers and provocateurs from within or without.

So we have come here, the people of Jonestown, and we have come to build. We have our remorse, our bitterness, our scars. They will never go away. But Jim Jones has always believed in lighting candles rather than cursing the darkness. And we are determined here to let our light shine.

Mother America, we were your children...but you didn't want us to be born. So we have come here, and will continue to come. We will not curse you, but be an ironic vindication of what you betrayed in the name of the highest human ideals and aspirations.

We will reclaim freedom's birthright. We will discover America in spite of you.

(my thought was to make this into a dramatic reading for 4-5 voices)
also: would like to make a written transcript of the tape made yesterday (Saturday evening) by those who spoke about revolutionary suicide.

T-63

To Dad SOME REFLECTONS ON MAY 11th WHITE NIGHT

The point Chaikin made about our structure being self-defeating: do we create situations by our procedures and practices that make us vulnerable?

The more 'secretive' we need to be, the more vulnerable we are to 'defectors.' If our structure is more able to be publicly examined, then we are less vulnerable. Suppose we had to function AS IF there were "guests" here among us all the time? What would we have to change in our public functioning in order for the guests to be able to see it all and not be shocked or feel we are 'bizarre?'

We need to look at what parts of our public activities: work hours, housing arrangements, public meetings, system of rule and punishment, educational classes, use of P/A system, public rhetoric, etc. would need to be modified so that people here on the project could have guests and visitors here. What kinds of things do we talk about amongst ourselves, kind of language we use, etc. that would be 'offensive' to guests?

Once we are able to modify our public functioning so that it would not risk ~~xxxxxxxxxxxxxx~~ divulging our secret practices, etc., then we would be much safer. Under such circumstances we could be wide open to public view without appreciable risk of people making any judgements about us.

The more we are able to ~~x~~ be open about public activities, the safer we will be from defectors.

But this will still not keep us from functioning as we need to, I feel. We need to maintain a significant measure of PRIVATE secrecy about our plans, beliefs, functioning. Such 'private secrecy' is not observable by any guests, and is not manifest in the day to day life of the community, the observable, ostensible way we conduct our affairs.

I think we need to go over the aspects, one by one, of our public functioning to see how they can be modified or re-presented or in some way revised so that they can allow us to function without problems while under intense observation by outsiders. If we can do this, I think we will be able to largely eliminate the "self-defeating" quality of the community structure here, in terms of the vulnerability to having 'defectors' or people who come as 'guests' seeing or hearing the wrong things. This will also make it much more possible for us to refute any 'tales' of defectors, etc. concerning our community -- because we will be able to point to our public functinning and show that it is not what these people say it is.

I think it is significant that the first thing that was mentioned in yesterday's meeting was the immediate dismantling of the "boxes" or isolation units. This is preceisely what I mean - we need to do a lot of this sort of modification. Outsiders should be able to walk around the project, observe meetings, etc. I personally think we are too finicky about the conditions here. Even the housing situation, while overcrowded, is not outlandish or inexplicable. In fact, given what we are trying to do, it's quite understandible and can be justified.

XXXXXX

Note on above: what I'm saying is that we learn to operate as if 'guests' were always here to view our public life style. Tropp

(over)

EE-1-T-64

As you said at the end of the meeting, we need to function on a "day by day" basis. While this is true, I think that without a sense of a possible future, it's going to be hard to build in the necessary motivation for achieveing production goals for the community.

I strongly suggest that, while continuing to function on a "day to day" basis, our community begin to implement some short and long range production planning, of the sort that the Soviets did and which they found to be the key to motivation and building community initiative.

I suggest that we, as a collective, begin to make 6-month, one-year, two-year and 5-year plans. That we look at every phase of the prject, see what we are doing now, what we need to get together to plan for increased production (especially in agriculture and livestock), and SET GOALS. Not vague goals, but SPECIFIC goals, down to how many bananas and pineapples we are going to produce next year, etc. As we do this, as we QUANTIFY our production goals, we can build into the community a desire to MEET THE GOALS, to work hard for them. We can set in motion CAMPAIGNS to meet certain goals, campaigns that can at times MOBILIZE the whole community on special assignments.

The Soviets, as you know, have successfully put goals in front of people so that they can shoot for them, and even try to BEAT THE GOALS, even have different brigades in socialist competition to beat the goals.

I don't think we've done that at all systematically, and it should be our task to do it. This will also help the children to get themselves together.

Finally, again, it will provide a kind of psychological balance for the effect of white nights on the kids --- they will develop the determination to sacrifice for the collective, but also have the accompanying sense that we are building something, and not just going from one day to the next. I'm afraid that if we don't do this, many of the young people will be confused about what they will sacrifice their lives for, though maybe here I'm too short-sighted.

Tropp

T-65

TO FATHER:

I FORGOT TWO NAMES ON ~~THE~~ MY LIST OF ATTRACTION

ARMANDO GRIFFITH - HIS EYES, BODY AND WITTY MANNER

DARREL DEVERS - HIS EYES AND MANNERISMS

SE-1-T-66

To Father,

Socialism is most of ALL, you father. Socialism relieves the pains & hardships of Capitalism (U.S.A). It is one of the highest forms of life to live, like here in the wonderful PROMISE LAND. Socialism let's the people become their own Leaders & Control the Production & Distribution of the means of production. It brings people together of all races & color's. It makes people happy living together in peace & as one. Socialism gives our seniors a chance to rest and our children a chance to be some body. And father, my only worry is for our children & my child that's on the way. Life or I'll whether go ahead and fight to the end

22-1-7-68 thank you, Father

Jonestown
Guyana

Sept 11, 77

Socialism is sharing with all Comrades and working together as one and I am willing to die on this ground we now stand on than go back to USA soil, I would rather die here than to go back and if we go to another Country would take as in with graciousness and I love it here on this soil.

a Comrade
Essie MacTowns

EE-1-T-69

Prom Vince tonight
there is no excuse for it. I just argued
with arthur so I got to prove day
to prove my self. so I'm going to take
an extra job. after are ~~to~~ regular job.
~~Ly~~ thank you Lattie

EC-1-T-90

Jonestown Guyana
Sept 6, 1977

Dear Father:

I am grateful to be a Guyanese citizen! Thank you Father for bring me to this freedom land. It is the end of worry wants and limitation. I am grateful to be free from earthquakes, food shortage because there was no rain. Unemployment.

The fact that the K.K.K. have open more chapters ~~on~~ in Calif since we left. The low rate of high Blood Pressure among our people. Being reduced from over 100 persons to 2 people.

Cloometric theory means to bring back slavery to blacks. Three countries refused to sigma. U.S.A. Union of South Africa and Chile. They are all capitalist countries. The penalty Law. If a person is arrested as young as 14 yrs and doesnt answer an officer as he thinks he should he can be put in Jail without trial.

The Genoside weapon can wipe out a minority group black or brown by putting certian chemicals in food or water in ghetto communities.

The Bakke decision does not permit any minority person black Brown red ect to go to any colleges in the U.S.A.

The Lazar beam that Russia has that can stop any bomb. Russia most likely will be country that will stop the nuclear war.

The nutron bomb can wipe out a group of people and wont destroy a peice of paper on a desk.

Thank you Father

Lucille Taylor

D.4. Jonestown Guya

7-72

Jim,

If I can be of any help in securing the place, or watching outside at night let me know.

I would gladly put my body in front of John's or anyone else's to protect them from harm.

I am concerned about Kino too I know there are no legal grounds he can be taken on; but would they try to kidnap him just to hurt you, or provoke you into a fight.

Grace's other enemies do know about him.

If I can help more in any way please let me know. Seems like I could do something more to help this cause

Rita

LE-1-7-73

Dear Bruce Lourette

I hope Socialism will burn and
crate be stop from what they are planning
to do and die for what they believe in.

Thank
you Peter
Bruce
Lourette

EC-1-T-94

Why we left the U.S.

I am writing this for Ethel Bell as she tells me her answers. Rita Tupper

We come from the U.S. to get away from Racism and Concentration Camps.

We get away from chemicals they put in the water to kill Blacks.

To get away from necular Bomb.

To get away from the bomb that will kill the people but not trouble the land - property.

3 Countries, Chile, America, Africa would not sign some paper

Father delivered us just in time.

EE-1-7-75

7-76

Statement on why we left the U.S.

Father,

until I met Jim Jones, I didn't care anything about Socialism or believe in it, because everything was phony and you couldn't trust nobody. until I met Jim Jones I didn't believe or trust nobody. I told him in 1970 I now wanted him to leave me & I can live with him again to live or die. People talk about God, Jim Jones is the only God I know. When my dad died in 1934, he said he was leaving me in the hands of the living God, he preached his own funeral & that is what he told the sactified preachers & he would have been dead before if he gave me up. (over

EC-1-7-77

He told me to take world as I find it, & Jesus as my friend, but Jim Jones is the only friend I know, & I am ready to die whenever he goes. If we have to die, let it be with Jim Jones, and Marceline Jones the only Socialists ~~that~~ I know.

Bernie Thomas

T-78

TO: JIM JONES
SITUATUIN INVOLVING :
SHARON AMOS, MIKE PROKES, MARCELINE JONES, &
DEBORAH TOUCHETTE

DEBORAH TOUCHETTE
APRIL 4, 1978

I don't quite know how to approach this, but I'll start by telling my feelings about sharon Amos. A) I like her pushiness, and admire thefact that as a woman shes unafraid to speak out, but I don't think shes handling the pressures of G/town right now. She could be having her minipause now, I'm not sure, but I have noticed these things;

a) When I first came to G/town, she couldn't make it to an appointment on time during the day because she got extremly tired and walked very slow She kept telling me she had a physical problem, and if I just wanted to go ahead and start the appt. I should. We argued quite a bit in front of Martin on this, because I told her she should get more rest, but for now she should hurry a little so we wouldn't be late and then we should try to make arrangments to get a car because I felt us always beigh late reflected on P.T. - I was sympathtic to what she said at first, and then I noticed when people were with us, she acted normel, got caught up in conversations, and seemingly forgot about herself. But as soon as she and I were alone again she would start walking very slow, and was seemingly in a daze at times. I told her how I felt about this, and she told me I was highly insensitive. I said I didn't think I was insensitive as arguments go, but later I thought she just might have not felt free to show her fatuigness in front of others. I don't know. after that arguement, Sharon kept getting on me for drinking to much coffee, and others didn't have as much. I pointed out that I had been up a few nights and that was the only way I could keep running, and that there was quite a bit of coffee for everyone. I also mentioned that if anybody including herself needed coffee, I or no one ~~yet~~ else would object. Sharon just kept confronting me for several days about this and I felt it was her way of getting back at me for the previous issue. A few days after this had cooled over, Karen didn't remind Sharon she had an appointment, so she kept making remarks at Kareneabout for several days in a sort of a childish digingly joking manner. Although I admire pushy wemon, Sharon can be an overbearing person, and one day I was cleaning off a desk, to start working, Sharon asked me to move so she could go to work, I asked he if she could type at another desk, because I was cleaning so I could go to work. She got very mad a me, told me I always had thedesk and went to work in another room. but she made the statement, "Well Debbie, in terms of priorities... and I said, I know, you'resaying what you have to do is more important,... (the fact is we were both typing our notes from appts. I went to Karen, which I shouldn't have done and told her I didn't know how to handle the situation and that I thought you were saying Jim would listen to her, but not me, but I knew you would sort the good from the bad of what anyone had to say. Karen told me that Sharon was just this way, that at times she was vindictive, and thought what ever she had to say was basicaly more important than anybody elsees. I told Karen I would write it up because it was an issue I didn8t know how to deal with. Karen agreed I should, Karen said basicaly she admired ~~Karen~~ Sharon but ~~Karen~~ Sharon couldn't be confronted.

Note: we didn't leave on time in the morning sometimes, which was as much my fault as hers, we were late all day long to everything because we didn't hurry though.

b) Another situation was after an appointment with the American Embassy with Marceline, Prokes, Sharon, Dick McCoy and myself, Marceline told Sharon she should listen better when people were talking, because sometimes she gave the wrong answers. Sharon started disagreeing with Marceline because

EE-1-T-79

she said she felt she was giving the right answers, and that Jim had told her to play the part of a"crazy Nigger", and she felt McCoys words were fighting words. Marceline said she was concerned about her timming.. in so many words, and she should use more discreation as to when to cry wolf. She said if you always call wolf, when you really want them to listen to you, they'll just say, "oh thats just Sharon, shes just like that." Sharon begin to get loud in her arguement and told Marceline she was going against what Jim had told her. Marceline responded, "don't you ever accuse me of going against Jim". Sharon started loud talking Marceline on this. I told Sharon I thought her tone of voice was very condencending towards Marceline, but Sharon wastalking over everyone so much I don't think she herd most of what was being said. Prokes and I both tried to point out that Marceline was making a point about her approach about being the crazy nigger, not that she shouldn't be one, Marceline agreed that alot of times it was the only thing that got us through. Sharon started crying and said everybody was against her, everybodies been like this since I've been in Georgetown. Sharon said she had sat in rooms full of people when everybody confronted her about her approach, but when she told Jim about it he was supportive of her, and liked the system she and Tim Carter had worked out. We were to make a radio broadcast and Sharon was in no shape to do so, so I took her home, Marceline called to see how she was doing because shee felt concerned about her, and she didn't think she should have talked to Sharon so harshly. I told Marcline I would like for some of us to sit down and talk to Sharon before Marceline left, that basicaly I liked her but had acouple of conflicts (I felt with Marceline demonstrated more fareness in that situation then any of the rest of us, or I would have) because I felt Sharon was outrageous with Marceline, and her problem at that time was she didn't really here what Marceline said. I agreed with Marceline that we hould get dorectiona dnd feed-back about times and stratgy for being the "Crazy Nigger". I know the approach works, but I think it is a good point about stratgey as to when to be it. I don't even know if the point McCoy made called for the esponse Sharon gave and I said so in the car. The fact is Marceline or Sharon eitherone have more years of dealing in stratgy and analyzing then I do,(at times I feel like I ride the fence on issues, playing the dunce, so I'll get to the point). Marceline may have been wrong in this instance, but the point she made, should have been well taken by Sharon, because none of us know better how to stratigise then you, So for Marceline to say she should check with you, or closely scrutinize whenwe do what we do, did not call for the reaction Sharon gave. We did conclude that we should talk to you on this issue for clarification.

The very evening this happened Karen told Sharon I had conflicts with her, and what they were. Sharon confronted me about it. I said since were talking about it let's get it all out now. I told her my conversation about getting togather and a few of us just talking with her, because I didn't feel I could tell her my feelings. She started crying and said she couldn't take it anyway, she felt if she had to take anymor she would just break. If we wanted to meet with Marceline she would, "but I know I'll just break, I can't take it". Sharon said,

A) I do think I could have been more sensitive to Sharon when I first came to G/Town. I assumed that she wouldn't hurry because I was younger, telling her what to do.

Self Evaluation I'm hostile & a bitch.
my work is not consistant - I have a lack of follow through because of a lack of interest in anything for very long, except working in the fields - I'm not kind enough to my comrades ~~because people take kindness for weakness~~ especially ~~men~~. I'm not interested in evaluating myself.

Sexual Attractions
Sex is the most confusing & frustrating subject lately. I know I don't have the same sexual attractions I used to have - I've grown up & changed - it's depressing to think of going on for years without any physical contact, but all the hell of people exploiting people turns my stomach. If I could find a good friend & companion in one person and a good lover in another + that would be nice.
as soon as you fuck your friend, the pressure is on & the friendship suffers, I'm not interested in thinking about it. It hurts. Why will it help to think on this subject? Do I have to come up with a list?
I don't want to think about it now.
The fascist exploits people's sexuality & tortures them sexually like the man who's daughter was forced to use a wire to cut of his privates. 22-1-7-81 Maureen Tolley

(3)

NOT WANT TO RETURN TO JONESTOWN.

FROM NOW ON I WILL BE SURE TO GET YOU NEWS LIKE THE COST OF THE 2 CATS. I'm REALLY SORRY BECAUSE I THOUGHT I PASSED IT ON ~~TO YOU~~ SO IT WOULD GET TO YOU. HOPEFULLY TOMORROW I WILL HAVE SOME ANSWER ON GETTING COST ~~RE~~ REDUCED ON THEM.

THANK YOU

MIKE TOUCHETTE

EE-1-7-83

POEM FROM BERNICE THOMAS ABOUT LYNETTA:

Although she's gone, Jim Jones' mother was the greatest mother I've ever known.

She had a son by the name of Jim Jones. He is the greatest man the world has ever known.

He brought over 800 people from the United States to Guyana and gave them a home. A lot of people thought it was a mistake, but he gave the FBI and CIA a hell of a shake.

He is the greatest man the world has ever seen and his mother, Lynetta, lived to see him accomplish his dream.

She's gone, but not forgotten. She's the greatest mother the world has ever known.

EC-1-T-84

Dad, 1-31-77

What I have stolen in the past, here, was: Two or three times when the boat has come in I have taken shampoo, soap, & lotion that was to be used for P.R. purposes. I also ate sardines & some candy that came in.
When I went into the bakery I fixed eggs, bread, & ate more than anyone else when they fixed cakes, cookies, or special things for guests. When I fix Steven Milo I drink more than a taste, to see if it's O.K.
I feel alot of guilt for doing this & I can honestly say that I haven't taken anything since that meeting when you said we should feel guilt.
I've taken advantage of you,

EE-1-7-85

all the love that you show me. I'm sure I've stolen more but I can't remember. I'm very sorry & I'll prove it to you by working harder.

Thank you, Dad

Michelle Touchette

Dad

T-86

TO: FATHER

FROM: C. TOUCHETTE

RE: COMMITTMENT

DEAR FATHER,

TODAY WHEN I SAID I DIDNOT WANT TO LEAVE HERE I FELT A STRANGE RE-ACTION FROM YOU

I WANT YOU TO KNOW THAT I DO NOT REALLY LIKE IT HERE, HOWEVER I KNOW THIS IS OR COULD HAVE BEEN THE BEST PLACE IN THE HOLE WORLD FOR US.

I HAVE LEARNED THAT IF WE FOLLOW YOUR INSTRUCTIONS AND TRY TO FOLLOW YOUR EXAMPLE ANYTHING CAN BE ACCOMPLISHED. I ALSO DECIDED SOME YEARS AGO TO HOOK MY WAGON TO YOUR STAR AND I AM NOT ABOUT TO TURN BACK NOW. THE PRESENT IS A STRAIN, BUT I KNOW THAT BY BEING WITH YOU THE FUTURE IS GOING TO BE GREAT NO MATTER WHERE WE ARE.

ANYTHING YOU WANT ME TO DO, ANY PLACE, YOU WANT WE TO GO, ANY MISSION YOU WANT ME ON, I AM COMMITTED TO YOU.

SINCERELY YOURS

Charlie T.

26-1-T-87

I Charles E Tonchetto do swear that
about March 1974, in Ukiah, California
I swore to kill Mickey Jean Tonchetto

Charles E. Tonchetto
September 9, 1977

T-88

TO BE READ OVER RADIO AT PRESS-CONFERENCE SUBMITTED FOR CLEARANCE

MY NAME IS ~~RICHARD~~ HARLEY TROPP; ~~I AM AN ENGLISH PROFESSOR~~ I HAVE A DEGREE IN LAW, AND ~~PRINCIPAL~~ AM CURRENTLY TEACHING AT ~~OF~~ THE JONESTOWN COMMUNITY HIGH SCHOOL. I HAVE A STATEMENT TO MAKE ON BEHALF OF PEOPLES TEMPLE IN RESPONSE TO THE GROSSLY FALSE AND MALICIOUS STATEMENTS THAT CONTINUE TO BE MADE ABOUT OUR COMMUNITY HERE IN GUYANA.

INSERT ON MERCENARIES

OUR COMMUNITY IS A DRAMATIC EXPRESSION OF OUR DEEP DESIRE TO BUILD A MEANINGFUL FUTURE FOR MANKIND, BASED ON CO-OPERATION AND SHARING, AND THE ERADICATION OF CLASS ~~AND CASTE~~. DIVISION.

OUR CONTRIBUTION HAS BEEN RECOGNIZED BY MANY, MANY PEOPLE WHO HAVE COME TO VISIT OUR ~~COMMUNITY~~ PEAR SOCIALIST CO-OPERATIVE ~~NESS~~. TEACHERS, WORKERS, GOVERNMENT OFFICIALS, PEOPLE FROM ALL WALKS OF LIFE IN GUYANA, AS WELL AS REPRESENTATIVES FROM NATIONS THE WORLD OVER HAVE COME AND ~~XXXX~~ CONGRATULATED US FOR WHAT IS BEING ACCOMPLISHED ~~HERE~~, FOR THE EXAMPLE OF CO-OPERATIVE LIVING AND DILIGENT DEVELOPMENT OF THIS BEAUTIFUL REGION.

JUST ~~TODAY~~ THIS WEEK, 35 EDUCATORS, TOGETHER WITH A ~~SMALL~~ DELEGATION OF THE MOST OUTSTANDING STUDENTS ~~FROM A REGION SEVERAL HUNDRED MILES AWAY~~ FROM THE MCKENZIE SCHOOL DISTRICT IN THE ENTIRE NATION, VISITED US, UNANNOUNCED, AND SPENT THE DAY. ~~WITH US.~~ THEY WERE OVERWHELMED BY WHAT WE ARE DOING. WE ARE MAKING HOSTS OF FRIENDS HERE, BUILDING GOOD WILL, PROVIDING A CONSTRUCTIVE PRESENCE THAT CAN ONLY ENHANCE ~~HUMANITARIAN~~ CO-OPERATION AND COUNTERACT NEGATIVE STEREOTYPES OF NORTH AMERICAN PEOPLE. ~~XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX~~

OUR MEDICAL DEPARTMENT IS KNOWN FAR AND WIDE FOR ITS EXCELLENT SERVICES ~~TO THE REGION~~, AND MANY LIVES HAVE BEEN SAVED. PROGRAMS IN AGRICULTURE, LIVESTOCK DEVELOPMENT, ~~XXXXXXXXXXX~~ A COMPLETE SCHOOL SYSTEM, AND A HOST OF COMMUNITY PROJECTS ARE FLOURISHING.

NEWS MEDIA HAVE VISITED HERE. ~~RECENTLY~~, A WIRE SERVICE STORY CARRIED IN MANY NEWSPAPERS ACROSS THE UNITED STATES, TOLD HOW WE ACCOMPLISHED A CAESARIAN DELIVERY AT OUR MEDICAL CLINIC WITH ASSISTANCE FROM ~~CONSULTANTS OVER THE AMATEUR RADIO~~ - A REMARKABLE ACHIEVEMENT. ~~ACHIEVEMENT~~.

JUST A FEW DAYS AGO ~~A~~ REPRESENTATIVES FROM ONE OF THE LARGEST NEWS AGENCY IN THE WORLD SPENT SEVERAL DAYS WITH US. ~~OTHER~~ REPRESENTATIVES FROM ~~CANADIAN~~ NEWS ~~AGENCY~~ AGENCIES HAVE BEEN TO THE PROJECT AS WELL, AND HAVE PRONOUNCED IT A REMARKABLE, IMPRESSIVE ACHIEVEMENT. * *

YOUNG PEOPLE ~~AT~~ HERE ARE ~~XXXXXX~~ FINDING ~~[illegible]~~, PRODUCTIVE, ~~JOYOUS~~ NEW LIVES, FREE FROM THE PITFALLS OF INNER CITY ENVIRONMENTS THAT WOULD HAVE CAUSED A LARGE PERCENTAGE OF THEM TO BECOME INVOLVED IN ONE FORM OF ANTI-SOCIAL BEHAVIOR ~~OR~~ OR ANOTHER, WHICH WOULD HAVE COST U.S. TAXPAYERS HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS OF DOLLARS. ~~THE GOOD THAT IS BEING ACCOMPLISHED HERE IS OVERWHELMING.~~

EC-1-T-89

~~WHOSE THAT PEOPLE OF CONSCIENCE AND GOOD WILL IN THE UNITED STATES WILL BLAZE IN INDIGNATION ABOUT THE ATTEMPTS TO DESTROY OUR COMMUNITY~~. WE ARE TIRED OF SEEING PEOPLE AND ORGANIZATONS THAT ARE TRYING TO DEVELOP CONSTRUCTIVE ALTERNATIVES, TO BUILD CO-OPERATIVE LIFE=STYLES, BEING HARASSED UNMERCIFULLY, LIED ABOUT, FALSELY ACCUSED OF CRIMES, AND, IN MANY CASES, BROUGHT DOWN. IN RECENT MONTHS ALONE THERE HAVE BEEN SEVERAL EXAMPLES OF THIS IN THE BAY AREA.

HERE IN GUYANA WE HAVE COME TO BUILD A COMMUNITY FOR A SIGNIFICANT NUMBER OF PEOPLE -- NOW OVER A THOUSAND -- WHO HAVE BEEN HURT, ANGERED, ALIENATED, AND VICTIMIZED BY ADVERSE CONDITIONS THAT PREVAIL IN THE DECAYING INNER CITIES OF ADVANCED WESTERN SOCIETIES. MANY WHO WERE NOT IN SUCH DESPERATE CIRCUMSTANCES HAVE ALSO COME TO JOIN US AND BUILD, BECAUSE OF THE PEACEFUL, NATURAL ENVIRONMENT, IDEAL WEATHER, AND THE CHALLENGE TO SERVE. THE VAST MAJORITY OF OUR MEMBERS REMAIN IN THE UNITED STATES, AND ARE PERFECTLY FREE TO DO SO.

FINALLY, WE WOULD LIKE TO ADDRESS OURSELVES TO A POINT THAT HAS BEEN RAISED, IT SEEMS, ABOUT SOME STATEMENT, SUPPOSEDLY ISSUED OFFICIALY BY PEOPLES TEMPLE BUT WHOSE AUTHORSHIP WE, HERE, ARE UNAWARE OF, TO THE EFFECT THAT WE PREFER TO RESIST ~~INTERMINABLE~~ HARASSMENT AND PERSECUTION, EVEN IF IT MEANS DEATH.

THOSE WHO ARE LYING AND SLANDERING OUR WORK HERE, IT APPEARS, ARE TRYING TO USE THIS STATEMENT AGAINST US. WE ARE NOT SURPRISED. HOWEVER:

IT WOULD SEEM THAT ANY PERSON WITH ANY INTEGRITY OR COURAGE WOULD HAVE NO TROUBLE UNDERSTANDING SUCH A POSITION. SINCE, IT IS CLEAR, THAT THE PERSONS WHO ARE ACTIVELY PLOTTING TO DESTROY OUR ORGANIZATION HAVE NEITHER INTEGRITY NOR COURAGE, WE ARE NOT AT ALL SURPRISED THAT THEY WOULD FIND IT OFFENSIVE.

DR. MARTIN LUTHER KING REAFFIRMED THE VALIDITY OF ULTIMATE COMMITMENT WHEN HE TOLD HIS FREEDOM RIDERS "WE MUST DEVELOP THE QUIET COURAGE OF DYING FOR A CAUSE," AND THEN HE LATER SAID, "THOUGH I HOPE NO-ONE WILL HAVE TO DIE AS A RESULT OF OUR STRUGGLE...IF ANYONE HAS TO, LET IT BE ME."

AND WE, LIKEWISE, AFFIRM THAT BEFORE WE WILL SUBMIT QUIETLY TO THE INTERMINABLE PLOTTING AND PERSECUTION OF THIS POLITICALLY-MOTIVATED CONSPIRACY WE WILL RESIST --ACTIVELY-- PUTTING OUR LIVES ON THE LINE IF IT COMES TO THAT. THIS HAS BEEN THE UNANIMOUS VOTE OF THE COLLECTIVE COMMUNITY. WE CHOOSE AS OUR MODEL NOT THOSE WHO MARCHED SUBMISSIVELY INTO GAS CHAMBERS

BUT THE VALIANT HEROES WHO RESISTED IN THE WARSAW GHETTO. PATRICK HENRY CAPTURED IT WHEN HE SAID SIMPLY, "GIVE ME LIBERTY OR GIVE ME DEATH."

IF PEOPLE CANNOT APPRECIATE THAT WILLINGNESS TO DIE IF NECESSARY, RATHER THAN TO COMPROMISE THE RIGHT TO EXIST FREE FROM HARASSMENT AND THE KIND OF INDIGNITIES WE HAVE BEEN SUBJECTED TO, THEN THEY WILL NEVER UNDERSTAND THE INTEGRITY, HONESTY, AND BRAVERY OF PEOPLES TEMPLE, NOR THE DEPTH OF COMMITMENT OF JIM JONES TO THE PRINCIPLES HE HAS STRUGGLED FOR ALL HIS LIFE.

BUT IT IS NOT OUR PURPOSE TO DIE: WE BELIEVE DEEPLY IN THE CELEBRATION OF LIFE. IT IS THE INTENTION OF JIM JONES -- AND ALWAYS HAS BEEN -- TO LIGHT CANDLES RATHER THAN CURSE THE DARKNESS, TO FIND AND IMPLEMENT CONSTRUCTIVE SOLUTIONS RATHER THAN MERELY COMPLAIN ABOUT PROBLEMS.

BUT UNDER THESE OUTRAGOUS ATTACKS, WE HAVE DECIDED TO DEFEND THE INTEGRITY OF OUR COMMUNITY, AND ARE PLEDGED TO DO THIS. ~~IF NECESSARY WITH OUR LIVES.~~ WE ARE CONFIDENT THAT PEOPLE OF CONSCIENCE AND PRINCIPLE WILL UNDERSTAND OUR POSITION. WE MAKE NO APOLOGIES FOR IT.

END

[illegible] Fac

tour piggery + livestock (AM – take tractor 9:30 – 12:00)

breakfast – 8:00 – 9:00 – Breakfast

lunch – 1:00 – 3:00 (Pavilion, lessons, talk.) then tour (3–5)

cultural thing tomorrow night – dinner [illegible]

tour guides < Tommy, Carolyn

[illegible] of D [illegible] grove
Salisbury out
get rid of last 3
on law enforcement

[illegible]

Got warnings that conspiracy was forming. Gavin (editor)
tried to use it to justify expansion –
to provoke violence.

(Breakfast in pavilion)
8:00 AM

[illegible] Marceline
Lee
Ara
Shirley
Carolyn Langston
Harriet
Dick Troff

[illegible]

PR – October
Alexander Potemkin

MY NAME IS HARRIET TROPP. I HAVE A LAW DEGREE AND AM CURRENTLY TEACHING AT THE JONESTWON COMMUNITY SCHOOL. I HAVE A STATEMENT TO MAKE ON BEHALF OF PEOPLES TEMPLE IN RESPONSE TO THE GROSSLY FALSE AND MLLCIOUS STATEMENTS THAT CONTINUE TO BE MADE ABOUT OUR COMMUNITY HERE IN GUYANA.

INDIVIDUALS PARTICIPATING IN A SELF_STYLED GROUP OF "CONCERNED RELATIVES" HAVE NOW PUBLICLY THREATENED TO HIRE MERCENARIES TO ILLEGALLY ENTER GUYANA AND USE WHATEVER MEANS NECESSARY, INCLUDING ARMED ATTACK AND KIDNAP, TO CAPTURE MEMBERS OF THE PEOPLES TEMPLE COMMUNINTY. THESE THREATS WERE MADE PUBLIC IN A CALIFORNIA NEWSPAPER. PEOPLES TEMPLE HAS ALREADY ALERETED THE PRESIDENT, THE U.S.S STATE DEPARTMENT, AND APPROPRIATE GOVERNMENT OFFICIALS IN GUYANA. ~~XXXXXXXXXXX~~

THE GROUP OF CONCERNED RELATIVES IS A CRUEL, MONSTROUS HOAX. THE THREAT TO SEND MERCENARIES__ HIRED GUNS WHO WILL VIOLATE LAWS, AND RESORT TO KILLING AND MAYHEM TO FULFILL THEIR CONTRACT REVEALS AGAIN THE REAL NATURE OF THE EFFORTS OF THE " CONCERNED RELATIVES". WE DEMAND TO KNOW WHERE THE MONEY IS COMING FROM TO GET HIRED KILLERS. WE ALSO DEMAND THAT THE MEDIA , WHICH HAS SHOWN SUCH EAGERNESS TO ATTACK OUR ORGANIZATUON, SHOW EQUAL VEHEMENCE IN CONDEMNING THIS CRIMINAL EFFORT, AND EXPOSING ITS PERPETRATORS.

ACTUALLY, THIS IS NOT A NEW TACTIC IN THE MOVES AGAINST ~~XXXXXXXX~~ THE GUYANA COMMUNITY__ARMED AGENTS HAVE ALREADY BEEN SENT IN ILLEGALLY, AND HAVE TRIED TO ASSASSINATE JIM JONES AND OTHERS, AS WELL AS KIDNAP PEOPLE. ~~(THESE EFFORTS HAVE~~ ~~BEEN~~ (THOSE ATTEMPTS HAVE BEEN SUCCESSFULLY THWARTED.)

WE HOPE THAT THE PUBLIC WILL SEE THE ~~XXXXXXXXXXXXXX~~ CRUELTY AND EVIL BEHIND THE PIOUS MASQUERADING OF THESE PUBLIC LIARS. THE PEOPLE INVOLVED HAVE BEEN BROUGHT TOGETHER, AND GIVEN ASSURANCES THAT THEY WOULD BE BACKED UP IN WHATEVER THEY WOULD TRY TO DO AGAINST PEOPLES TEMPLE.

EE-1-T-53

My name is Al Touchette I'm 23 yrs. old. I'm living here in J/T. with ~~my mom & dad~~ family, ~~brother Mike & his wife &~~ ~~sister Michelle~~. We have been here for over 3 years & have helped to build J/T from its earliest stages. My sister Mickey Touchette was once in P.T. & has come out telling alot of lies about us. She says she is concerned about me & my family, that is the biggest lie of all, Mickey showed where she was at several yrs. ago when she forged checks on my dad, stole money from family & ripped off alot of money from the church. So how can anybody that has done all of this to her family be concerned about us. When Mickey left the church she said she was going out to be a terrorist. Mickey hooked up with a few of her friends who claimed to be commandoes. I'm sure Mickey hasn't told any of you about their plans to blow up a bridge in Oregon, which our church reported to the Sheriff of Mendocino County at the time. Mickey & this group finally left the Temple when they couldn't get anywhere trying to convince other young people to go along with their mad ideas. Now she's coming out talking alot of bunk about People's Temple & trying to tear down Jim Jones. Its clear that something pretty weird is

SE-1-7-94

going on & I'm sure Mickey is part of the conspiracy that is trying to destroy Jim, & her so called Revolutionary trip was deliberate, to make trouble for the Temple, Mickey has always been a devious person. I hope that some day the truth comes out about Peoples Temple & Jim Jones, about how it has helped young people like myself, how it has given us an Ed. & taught us technical skills ~~take~~ carpentry, plumbing & elec. work that I am now doing & I am also in charge of heavy equip. Jim Jones is the most forgiving Man I Know, several yrs. ago my dad lies against Jim Jones to a government agency. & he later admitted that they were lies & that ~~he told them~~ the reason he told them was he felt threatened because his wife & children were members of the church, Now he is one of our best project managers here. Peoples Temple & Jim Jones are the best thing that has ever hapened to me. & its a terrible thing when someone in my own family tries to tear it down. All I can say is that the attacks ~~of~~ on Jim have made me stronger in my convictions & that goes for the rest of my family as well.

T-95

~~Father~~ Father I thought you might want me to say something like this to Mickey

MICKEY I AM NOT INTERESTED IN TALKING TO OR SEEING YOU UNTILL YOU WILL ADMIT THAT THERE WAS NO THREAT MADE ON YOUR LIFE IN THE PARKING LOT AT THE THRIFTY DRUG STORE IN UKIAH BY ME OR YOUR GRANDMOTHER

YOU WILL ALSO HAVE TO ADMIT THAT YOU TOOK $300.00 FROM YOUR MOTHER AND MYSELF ON THE PRETENSE TO PURCHASE SCHOOL UNIFORMS AND SUPPLIES BUT INSTEAD TOOK THE MONEY TO CAUSE VICIOUS TROUBLE AGAINST THIS GREAT AND NOBLE CAUSE, WHICH HAS DONE NOTHING TO CAUSE HARM TO ANY ONE, IN FACT AS YOU KNOW THIS CAUSE HAS HELPED ANY LIVING BEING THAT REV JONES HAS FOUND OR EVEN HEARD WAS IN TROUBLE, OR IN NEED.

YOU ALSO ILLEGALLY ENTERED OUR HOUSE IN REDWOOD VALLEY AND ON DOING SO YOU RAN OVER ONE OF OUR PUPPY DOGS AND LEFT IT TO DIE.

I WOULD NEVER SPEAK OR EVEN THINK OF SPEAKING TO YOU UNTILL YOU WILL ADMIT THAT YOU AND YOUR BOY FRIEND WERE AND ARE A PART OF A CONSIRICY TO DESTROY REV JONES AND PEOPLES TEMPLE

AFTER YOU WILL ADMIT TO THIS THEN I CAN FIND FORGIVENESS AND YOU WOULD BE ABLE TO LIVE IN THIS BEAUTIFUL PARADISE THE PARADISE I KNOW YOU SAT IN MEETINGS AND HEARD REV JONES TALK ABOUT LONG AGO.

HIS WORDS AS ALWAYS, HAS COME TO PASS.

EE-1-7-76

This is the letter I was telling you about. You might want to say something publicly on PA about woman not wanting emotional relations with men or something reassuring to her as she seems to want some kind of feedback. Her ad was kind of humerous tho sad.. She has such a bad opinion of herself as a whore that something might be helpful in the way of a word.

cl

EE-1-T-98

1). TO: DAD FROM: MAUREEN

I HAVE HAD THIS ON MY MIND FOR MANY MONTHS. IT'S BOTHERING ME A LOT. LAST NIGHT THE CONFUSING SUBJECT OF SEX REARED IT'S LOVELEY/UGLY HEAD ONCE AGAIN. IN PEOPLES RALLY. I HAVEN'T INDULGED IN SEX FOR THREE OR FOUR YEARS, I THINK. I LOST TRACK. AFTER I ARRIVED IN JONESTOWN AND HAD BEEN HERE FOR SEVERAL MONTHS, I FOUND MYSELF TOYING WITH THE IDEA ONCE IN A WHILE, BUT NEVER PUTTING ANY SERIOUS THOUGHT TO IT BECAUSE IT HAS ALWAYS TURNED OUT TO BE A PROBLEM, A PAINFUL PROBLEM. I LISTENED TO SOME OF THE THINGS YOU WERE SAYING ABOUT SEX AT THAT TIME. YOU WERE SAYING THAT PEOPLE SHOULDN'T PLAY ALL THESE RIDICULOUS GAMES, AND HAVE SILLY ROMANTIC RELATIONSHIPS AND THINK SOMEONE CARED FOR THEM OR LOVED THEM, ETC. ETC. I ALSO APPRECIATED THE FACT THAT THE CAPITALIST TOOLS OF MANIPULATION, CONTROL, AND EXPLOITATION HAVE BEEN REMOVED WITH THE ABOLISHMENT OF MONEY, POWER, AND POSITION. THERE IS NO ONE IS JONESTOWN WHO HAS ANY OF THESE THINGS, SO NO ONE IS GOING TO GET FUCKED FOR IT OR USED FOR IT.

I WAS UNDER THE IMPRESSION THAT WOMEN COULD WANT SEX AS MUCH AS MEN AND DIDN'T HAVE TO PLAY COY AND INNOCENT GAMES: WOULDN'T HAVE TO WORRY ABOUT BEING THE TYPE OF GIRL A MAN WOULD "TAKE HOME TO MOTHER". I NEVER WAS. I THOUGHT WOMEN COULD FACE THEIR SEXUALITY WITHOUT GUILT. I WAS THINKING THAT THE RELATIONSHIP LAWS WERE VERY FINE AND VERY FAIR. I WAS WONDERING IF TWO CONSENTING ADULTS COULD AGREE THAT THEY WANTED TO HAVE SEX, WAIT THREE MONTHS, GET THE NECESSARY BIRTH CONTROL DEVICES, BUT SKIP THE LIVING TOGETHER FOR SIX MONTHS AND GETTING MARRIED IF THEY JUST WANTED TO BE FRIENDS AND HAVE SEX ONCE A WEEK OR SO. THE THING I WANTED TO AVOID WAS THE LOSS OF MY FREEDOM; TO BE FREE OF SEEING SOMEONE EVERY NIGHT AFTER WORK OR HANGING AROUND TOGETHER EVERY MINUTE WHEN NOT AT WORK. I'VE BEEN ALONE TOO LONG NOW AND LIKE MY FREEDOM AND PRIVACY TOO MUCH. I THOUGHT AT ONE TIME IN MY LIFE I COULD NEVER SLEEP ALONE. NOW I CHERISH IT.

ANYWAY, DAD, WITH THESE THOUGHTS GOING ON IN MY MIND, I DECIDED IT MIGHT BE NICE TO FIND A "CONSENTING ADULT". I SET SOME STANDARDS OF THE TYPE OF PERSON IT SHOULD BE: 1) a good, hard worker 2) someone nice to talk to with a positive attitude and good sense of humor 3) have good character and principle 4) someone who didn't hang out in a click. 5) didn't run around with a lot of women. 6) not married, engaged, or going steady with anyone.

T-95

2) WITH ALL THSE THINGS IN MIND, I SET OUT TO FIND THIS "CONSENTING ADULT" IN JONESTOWN. MY CHOICE WAS IMMEDIATELY NARROWED DOWN DUE TO THE LACK OF POPULATION AND SOMEONE WHO COULD MEET THE STANDARDS. AFTER TWO MONTHS OF RESEARCH AND ASKING AROUND, I FINALLY SETTLED ON A GUY. HE DIDN'T MEET ALL THE STANDARDS, BUT I THOUGHT I COULD GET TO KNOW MORE ABOUT HIM IF I TALKED TO HIM. NOW I HAD THE PROBLEM OF HOW TO APPROACH THE SUBJECT WITH THIS GUY SINCE HE AND I WERE PRACTICALLY STRANGERS. I TRIED TO FIGURE OUT HOW TO GET HIS ATTENTION AND ONCE I GOT IT, HOW TO APPROACH THE SUBJECT GRACEFULLY. I HAD IT ALL WORKED OUT SCIENTIFICALLY, LOGICALLY, AND THEORETICALLY, IT TOOK MONTHS TO GET AROUND TO TALKING TO THIS GUY AND WHEN I DID, ALL THE THEORY AND LOGIC BLEW COMPLETELY TO HELL !! EVERYTHING THAT COULDV'e GONE WRONG, DID!! YOU CAN GIVE THIS MATERIAL TO PATTY CARTMELL FOR A GOOD LAUGH.

ONE SUNDAY I MADE ARRANGEMENTS TO TALK WITH HIM. I STILL DIDN'T KNOW WHAT I WAS GOING TO SAY. WHEN I CAME FACE TO FACE WITH HIM, I WASN'T CALM, COOL, AND COLLECTED, BUT VERY NERVOUS AND EDGY. I TOLD HIM I HAD NOTICED HIM AROUND AND HAD BEEN ASKING AROUND ABOUT ABOUT HIM AND THOUGHT MAYBE WE COULD GET TO "KNOW" EACH OTHER A LITTLE BETTER. AS SOON AS I OPENED MY MOUTH, I KNEW I WAS MAKING A MISTAKE, BUT IT WAS TOO LATE NOW. HE DIDN'T KNOW WHAT TO SAY, SO HE JUST STARED AT THE GROUND AND MUMBLED " THAT'S NICE" AND " NOW I KNOW WHAT TO DO". I DIDN'T KNOW WHAT HE MET BY HIS STATEMENT. BY THIS TIME I'M FEELING VERY AWKWARD AND WISHING I COULD FALL THROUGH A HOLE IN THE GROUND OR DISAPPEAR SOMEWHERE. I'M PISSED OFF AT THE GUY BECAUSE HE WON'T TELL ME "FORGET IT", KISS MY ASS OR ANYTHING". WE JUST KEEP STANDING THERE STARING AT THE GROUND. HE FINALLY SAYS HE'S GOT TO GO RIGHT NOW AND HE'LL SEE ME LATER. I STILL DIDN'T KNOW WHAT THE HELL WAS HAPPENING, BUT I ALREADY DIDN'T LIKE THE FEELINGS I WAS HAVING; A LITTLE INSECURE, NERVOUS, REJECTED. MY EGO WAS REARING IT'S UGLY HEAD. I DECIDED THE NEXT TIME I TALKED TO THIS GUY, HE WOULDN'T MAKE ME FEEL THIS WAY. I'LL TELL HIM JUST WHAT I HAD IN MIND AND MAKE HIM A LITTLE NERVOUS. IN THE MEANTIME, MY SO CALLED "FRIEND" CYNTHIA JUMPS INTO THE ACT WITH SOME "HIGH SCHOOL MENTALITY" GARBAGE.. SHE'S ON ONE OF HER SCHIZOPHRENIC BINGES AT THE TIME AND THINKS SHE'S JONESTOWN SUNDAY PSYCHIATRIST . (BY THE WAY, THIS ALL HAPPENED ON SUNDAY, I CALL IT " STORMY SUNDAY") CYNTHIA TAKES THE GUY ASIDE AND PROCEEDS TO TELL HIM SOME LINE OF BULLSHIT ABOUT HOW I'VE BEEN TREATING HER LIKE SHIT AND I'm ACTING CRAZY AND I HAVEN'T ACTED LIKE THIS SINCE I WENT WITH TED BALLARD AND SHE KNOWS HE DOESN'T LIKE ME AND HE'S GOING TO HURT MY POOR FEELINGS AND SHE'S GOING TO BE PISSED AT HIM - SHE REALLY "NUTTED OUT" HIM.

3) I CAN'T IMAGINE WHAT THIS POOR GUY IS THINKING BY NOW AND WONDERING WHAT HE'S GOTTEN INTO AND HOW TO GET OUT OF IT. HE FINDS ME AND PROCEEDS TO GIVE ME THE BAD NEWS AS NICELY AS HE CAN SINCE (CYNTHIA HAS CONVINCED HIM THAT I AM GOING TO SUFFER GREATLY WHEN HE TURNS ME DOWN. (MAY AS WELL TELL YOU WHO HE WAS, SINCE HE WAS AN INNOCENT BYSTANDER. IT WAS DARRYL DEVERS). IF HE HAD BEEN HONEST IN THE FIRST PLACE IT WOULDN'T HAVE GONE ANY FURTHER. HE HAD BEEN GOING STEADILY WITH ANITA IJAMS AND WAS GOING TO RELATIONSHIP COMMITEE WITH HER IN TWO DAYS. HE NEVER DID MENTION IT AND I STILL DON'T KNOW WHY. INSTEAD HE STARTS TELLING ME SOME GARBAGE ABOUT NOT WANTING TO BREAK UP A FRIENDSHIP & POOR CYNTHIA IS ALL UPSET AND I'm SUPPOSED TO BE ACTING CRAZY. I DECIDED THE WHOLE THING WAS OUT OF CONTROL BY NOW. DARRYL'S EGO MUST BE SWELLING & I'm LOOKING LIKE A FOOL. I DIDN'T (WANT DARRYL TO HAVE ILLUSIONS ABOUT HOW I FELT AND HOW MY FEELINGS WERE EFFECTED. I TOOK A FEMALE CHAUVENIST ROLE & WANTED TO MAKE DARRYL FEEL UNCOMFORTABLE BECAUSE HE SEEMED TO BE ENJOYING IT. I PROCEED TO TELL HIM THAT HE COULDN'T HURT MY FEELINGS BECAUSE I'D BEEN THROUGH ENOUGH CRAP WITH MEN LIKE THE AFOREMENTIONED TED BALLARD, AND WAS MUCH WISER BECAUSE OF. I SAID I MAY AS WELL GET STRAIGHT WITH HIM AND TELL HIM, WHEN I SAID I WANTED TO GET TO "KNOW" HIM IT WAS AS IN THE BIBLE SENSE "KNOW". I TOLD HIM I WASN'T INTERESTED IN ANY SILLY ROMANCE OR LOVE & JUST WANTED TO FUCK HIM AND HE MAY AS WELL KNOW IT AND I MAY AS WELL BE HONEST ABOUT IT, I LEFT HIM WITH HIS MOUTH HANGING OPEN AND (THAT WAS THE END OF IT. THAT'S NOT HOW I WANTED IT TO TURN OUT, BUT THAT'S WHAT HAPPENED.

TWO DAYS LATER HE GOES TO RELATIONSHIP COMMITTEE WITH ANITA IJAMS & I FEEL LIKE A DIRTY RAT BECAUSE HE

"DIDN'T BOTHER TO TELL ME THIS IN THE FIRST PLACE & ANITA IS A VERY GOOD FRIEND OF MINE. THAT'S A GOOD WOMAN FOR ANY MAN WHO NEEDS ONE LIKE HER - SUPER NURSE, SUPER MAMA, SUPER SINGER, SUPER LIBERATED WOMAN, THE KIND OF WOMAN YOU CAN "TAKE HOME TO MAMA" & BE PROUD. I HOPE THEY WALK OFF INTO A SUNSET SOMEWHERE AND LIVE HAPPILY EVER AFTER.

A COUPLE OF WEEKS LATER, CRAZY CYNTHIA STARTS GOING STEADY WITH BILLY OLIVER WHO SHE SAYS IS HER "DADDY & BROTHER" ALL WRAPPED UP IN ONE.

SO DARRYL GETS ANITA. CYNTHIA GETS BILLY. I'M STILL SITTING HERE TRYING TO FIGURE OUT IF I LOST OUT ON SOMETHING OR CAME OUT THE WINNER. I TOLD IT ALL TO MY BROTHER RON AND WE LAUGHED FOR DAYS.

THE PROBLEM I WORRY ABOUT NOW IS I'M AFRAID OF BEING BROUGHT UP ON THE FLOOR ONE NIGHT FOR SOME SMALL MATTER & DARRYL WILL GET A HAIR UP HIS ASS AND WANT TO LOOK GOOD FOR ANITA, SO HE'LL STEP OUT ~~[illegible]~~ BRAND ME AS A CHEAP WHITE WOMAN WHO TRIED TO PROPOSITION HIS BLACK NATIONALIST ASS FOR A FUCK. CYNTHIA WON'T DEFEND ME BECAUSE SHE'LL WANT TO LOOK GOOD FOR ~~[illegible]~~ BILLY. MY BROTHER WILL HAVE TO CONFRONT ME BECAUSE HE'S MY BLOOD RELATIVE. IT'S A NIGHTMARE, BUT FUNNY TO ME.

I WANT TO GET THIS THING IN PERSPECTIVE IN YOUR EYES, DAD, BECAUSE YOUR OPINION OF ME IS THE ONLY IMPORTANT ONE. I NEED A DAD TO TALK TO ABOUT THESE THINGS SOMETIMES. GIVE ME SOME ADVICE ON THE SUBJECT. HOW IN THE HELL ARE WOMEN SUPPOSED TO ACT?

5) I DON'T THINK I HAVE BEEN PROMISCUOS OR FLIRTING AROUND. SOMEONE ELSE WOULD HAVE TO JUDGE THAT. I HAVE A LOT MORE SELFRESPECT THAN I EVER DID BEFORE, BUT I'D STILL LIKE TO FEEL BETTER ABOUT MY SEXUAL FEELINGS. MAYBE THE THING TO DO IS FEEL GUILTY, NOT BETTER.

What are little boys made of?
Snakes & snails & puppy dog tails
& the natural, healthy urge for sex?

What are little girls made of?
Sugar & spice & everything nice
& guilt, guilt, guilt.

I wish I was an earthworm, they are morphodites.

Thank You Dad,
Maureen

PS. WHEN WE GET A NEWSPAPER, HOW ABOUT RUNNING AN AD LIKE THIS IN THE "PERSONAL SECTION".

single female, 28, loves children & animals, living in celibate situation with 60 other women in Room 2, wishes occasional friendly sex that will not interfere with dedication & work production to the Communist cause, with male between 23 & 38 - NO STRINGS ATTACHED - must have good sense of humor, good character, kind to children & animals, and be a good worker - Shirkers need not apply. (over)

6)

This would probably save a lot of problems like the one I ended up with, huh?

Seriously, Dad, I ~~[illegible]~~ like to let you know what I'm up to & how things are going. I do not want you to take time to talk to me personally - that is not necessary - if you could just address the subject on the P.A. or in a Peoples Rally, I would like to hear it. I realize people have different mentalities & maturity like the teenagers last night on the floor, Thomas Guy, Kim Phi, Dorothy Buckley, etc & some things cannot be generalized.

This is 8 full pages and is too long but I don't know how to condense and fully answer the questions.

To: Dad

From: Ron Talley (1)

(1) How I feel about death - I feel that I love myself to much to face death easily. I do feel that I can face it but it will be hard for me. I have stepped into situations where I felt that I would surely be killed even though I could have gotten away without anyone noticing. In one case it was a matter of stepping into a crowd of 50 guys looking for blood and I went in and fought with only 6 other guys on my side. These people grabed one of the guys I was with and I felt obligated because I was with him although he was not really a freind. I don't want to die unless it can benefit socialism. I feel that I could face it best if I saw a threat to our nursery & toddler, and our young people because they are not in a position to defend themselves and I could not stand by and let anything happen to any one of them. I feel that revolutionary suicide should be a last resort because when you fight with everything you have there is always a chance of winning no matter what the odds against it. To sum it up (A) It will be hard for me to face death (B) I feel that I can fight on knowing I will die in the end even if it must be by my own hand or the hand of one of my comrades at arms.

(2) Fears I have - I have a fear of machines and machinery, guns because they are so dangerous and I have seen people shot

EL-1-T-108

badly with them. Getting shot myself does not bother me too much because I don't think it's as bad as it looks and the body goes into some kind of shock. I fear getting old and deteriorating because my ego makes me want to look good. I fear rejection by both males and females. I fear physical violence and only care to get into it if I am really mad. I was willing to join in the violence the other night in service because I am a security person and it was my job. When Michaeleen was not smiling I felt that it was an insult to you and the family so I slapped her. It got her blood all over my hand and that kind of made me feel sorry for her. I do have a problem watching Marthia stand on a table and kick someone or Luesther laugh and smile while smashing someone in the face. Rose Shelton, Annie McGowen and others you assigned seem serious about it and don't seem to get alot of outward joy by hurting people. Many people will stand on chairs and laugh while someone is being ~~the~~ hit and I can't get comfortable with that. I always wonder how people would be if you were not right there to keep a lid on it.

③ What I would do if You were gone. I would get into the fore front of this work and help the appointed leader to carry out this work. I feel that I have not pushed to do nearly as much as

I can because I am lazy and don't like to be the bad guy. I've sat on my ass and been critical so long that it will be hard to change it. If I could only follow in a very minor role if you were gone I would do that. I am now working on coming up with suggestions rather than criticisms and ideas instead of always pointing out problems. I don't want to sound too negative but with you gone at this point a lot of people would do their must act and the religious ones might try to leave too. I think many of them that have no police record in the states really believe they can go back. Myself, I know what I have in store for me in the states. Not only am I wanted in connection with the yellow car but other things too. I'm sure I am wanted on a State level for crimes and then Federal for leaving the country in an attempt to avoid prosecution. I won't ever try to go back because I know I can't function in that society.

④ Would I kill my wife or daughter if they turned traitor — being that I have 4 sisters ~~sisters~~ here I would kill any one of them if they turned traitor. It would not be easy for me especially in having to kill Maureen but if she did anything to you or this work to destroy it I would kill her immediatly.

⑤ What do I miss about the states. I miss the early mornings, some food

but less food as time goes on. I think the ~~[illegible]~~ thing I miss the most is my daughter. I haven't mentioned her to you since being here because I felt that I let that situation get the best of me before I left the group, and while I was out I dealt with ~~at~~ my ~~confet~~ confetativeness with Bunnie and my sexual hang-ups with her. Cynthia was a pawn in a big game between 2 parents. I do care for Cynthia also but she has two parents now and there never was much I could have done to get her back into this cause anyway. I feel that the only way to ever be reunited with Cynthia is to help build and defend this community so she could come here at the age of 18. I wrote here about jonestown and she has the P.O. Box here so that's going to have to do. I miss newspapers and radios because I like to do critical reading of the news to see if I can spot the bullshit and find the real things. You reading the news is hard for me to grasp because I am used to something visual or seeing you when you talk. I am getting more used to the reading of the news now but have some trouble retaining it. You are good enough to read it to us and I appreciate it. I miss cars & some luxury items (so called) like that but not much. Living a hearty life here makes up for those things.

(6) I have sexual feelings toward both male and female but I don't have much sex drive left. I don't ever

masturbate more than once a week. I have a tendency toward younger women or girls of 16 to 18 yrs. - I think this is to compensate for getting older. The males that turn me on are also of that age group but because of my fear of dealing with my homosexuality I don't linger on it long or imagine any sexual encounters with them. I can get comfortable with a male while hugging but feel guilty when going into actual sex. With females I feel good being close and hugging and kissing but I always know I will be inadequate and end up only satisfying my own selfish needs. I always feel guilty for taking advantage of a womans emotions after I am done having sex with her but with a man I feel guilty because it was always taboo in the male world although damn near every male was doing it. Also sex with another male helps me to see how a woman feels because another male is always so agressive and rough.

(7) Carrying a gun - I feel stronger and it appeals to my ego but also I feel a very heavy responsibility with one. I have a fear of guns because they are so damn powerfull and so easy to hurt someone with. I feel that I am tough when I have a gun but do my best not to swagger and to be as safe as I know how. I only know very basic things about guns and would like to learn more so I could feel more sure of myself.

(8) This week's news - The U.S. is worrying about the panama canal treaty. Wallace Mohamed has sold out to the CIA and let his brother be sent to prison without saying a word. Eldridge Cleaver left the baptists to try to get Muslim support but will not be able to save himself. The P.N.C. + P.P.P are not as far apart on their policy as it appears. Our entertainment was a smash hit in G.T. and was praised in the papers. I am on the auto lists of town where I can't hear - I think the problems of Zimbabwe and South africa with white rule are very bad and hearing the names and places are hard to hear in the last row of cottages near #47 - I will make it a point to hear more and study the notes on the bond wall.

(9) Socialism to me - It is the formula for people to reach an equal station with all other people and to stop oppression everywhere. It is the people owning and having control of natural resources and the means of production. I feel that true socialism goes to the core of each individual and must also change the feeling of the people and the individual to be successful. It breaks down the class system and works to kill elitism. I feel that sociolism is the ultimate in living for all people and is not easy to reach. Capitalism is old but still very hard to knock out especially the capitalist traits of myself. The selfishness, ego, elitest, sexual confusion

and class, race, and sex prejudice is all a capitalist pattern that myself and all those reaching for socialism must recognize and work on. Basically I think socialism is being responsible to the collective good of all and putting socialist principal first before self. I don't know my politics but socialism is a collective body making responsible decisions with the input of the regular working person.

(10) Major Threats - I.R.S., C.I.A., K.K.K., many conspirators like Stoen, Myrtles, Mazon and that group. Also just the decadence of the U.S. eating away at our people. Here we have to also watch out for the C.I.A. who have infiltrated this government and also I think we should watch Venezuela just to be safe. Capitalism is embarrassed by us and our success is their failure.

Dad;

I am not trying to leave Jonestown. I got involved in the G.I. show by request of Patty Cartmell - Rob asked me if I wanted to go to the ridge for saw dust and I said yes - ~~that~~ I had been working at the chickery on a rotation plan off of potial. I do like to do exciting things just as many do but as far as I'm concerned I'll be content if I never go out of this community. I know I have let my mouth get me into trouble and the confrontation made me do alot of thinking about myself and my reasons

for it. I don't think I'll ever get out from the stigma of having left this group once but I was the one who did it and I must face the music for my actions. In fact I would be a candidate for being an agent but all I can say is I'm not an agent or informer and never will be. I'm going to make it here in Jonestown and help to spead socialism by setting an example here. Thank you for letting me be a part of the security here and trusting me to bring me here.

I will keep working on myself to be a positive person and not question everything.

Thank You Dad

Ron Talley

Father

Do I really want to go to the freedom Land? yes I do really want to go. But what did they want right and now I realized how much trouble I could get the Church in.

What I'm willing to do to get to freedom? I willing to do any thing to get to freedom from now on anything. I will check with the Office + Council before I do any thing.

William Thomas

CC-1-T-113

Dear Dad,

I haven't been feeling to good about me & Steven, I still care for him & I feel I always will. But I don't want to have anything to do with him. It's really hard for me to get over him when Lisa is calling herself Mrs. Steven Ghandi Jones & flanting her & Steven in front of my face. Right now I don't want to have a relationship with him or anyone else. I wanted to know if I could go into Georgetown for awhile & help Debbie Touchette. It seems like I'm running away but I want to get him off my mind & in Georgetown I will be productive. I hate G/Town so I know I'm not going there because I like it. If you dont want me to, that will be alright.

Thank you Dad,

Michelle Touchette

EC-1-T-114

Feb-17-78

about losing my life
by the poisoning I made
up my mind that the best
years of life were behind
me as I am 74 years old
so to leave the miseries
of this earth would be
great as I can't do the things
I would like to do so now
We have so many pressures
put on us all by the
media outside. I learn
more each time we have
a session like yesterday
makes me stronger.

Essie Mae Towns

EE-1-T-115

RESOLUTION January 20, 1978

The undersigned, being the Secretary of _____ _____, certifies that the following is a true copy of a resolution of the Board of Directors of said corporation, duly made, seconded, and adopted on the _____ day of _____ 1978.

Deborah Touchette and Paula Adams are authorized, on behalf of the corporation, to establish the account at _____ Bank and therein to deposit, and withdraw funds in the name of the corporation, and to transact such other business as may be reasonably required to facilitate the affiars of the Corporationp provided, however that said person are not authorized to borrow funds on behalf of the corporation, nor to create debts or obligations, except for routine banking services, provided further, that any withdrawal of funds shall require the signature of both of said persons.

Secretary_____

Chairman_____

SE-1-T-116

①

To: Jim 18-3-78
Fr: Mike Touchette

I Feel Guilt For Alot of Things, and all I will Do is List Most of Them. The Girl I was Dating in Indiana got Pregnant shortly after we Moved, and There's Always the Feeling I Have a Child Being Raised By a Racist I Don't Know if it is my Child or Not But its one Hell of a Possibility, and I Hate To think about it. I Have Some Guilt For my waste of my own Time Not Giving it To work Projects, and For wasteing Money. I use To Buy steaks on a pay Day and a Beer Now and Then. I Feel what I should Have Done is paid For living Expense, and Turned the Rest in.

The Guilt I Have For my actions in Georgetown. Most of my actions (moodiness and Being Lazy) were Based on ① Money ② Debbie and ③ The Cats. The thing with the Money is that I would Try To save as Best as I could and Rationalize Buying Myself Food or Going To a Movie. The way How I made up For it is By showing it as cab Money or Try To Pick up a Extra Receipt some where. That is one Place in the Money Keeping that Needs a Better system. As Far as My actions Go with Debbie is that when she would start acting Like she was To Good For Me or Like it was wrong For Her To Talk To me or Be seen with me then I got Rather Nasty To Her and every one else. I think Her Treating Me Like this was a Big Factor in My actions. Not Having sex did effect me But Not as Bad as the other. The involement with the Cats Have Given Me Lots of Guilt, Because I Feel I am Responsible For them Having To Go in there. And what Compounds it is when they Came out Here and didn't work Just Right

I FEEL WHILE THEY WERE AT CAT I COULD HAVE SPENT MORE TIME THERE. I DO FEEL WE COULD DO THE SAME WORK NOW IF WE HAD TO. ONE OF THEM IS WORKING VERY WELL, BUT THE OTHER IS STILL HAVING SOME PROBLEMS.

I HAVE ALOT OF GUILT CONCERNING THE FARM. I THINK IT COULD HAVE BEEN BUILT ALOT FASTER, AND NOT HAVING TO WORRY ABOUT FOOD OR HOUSING FOR OUR PEOPLE. ATLEAST THATS HOW I FEEL ABOUT IT.

~~THE GUILT~~ I ALSO FEEL VERY GUILTY FOR MY ABILITY TO BE A LEADER. I HAVENT GOTTEN BACK INVOLED WITH THE SOCIALIST CLASSES, THE COMMITTEE THAT HANDLES THE SHOP AND TRACTOR DRIVERS, AND I'VE STAYED AWAY FROM STEERING COMMITTEE. AND I'~~VE~~ ~~STA~~ HAVENT BEEN A LEADER IN ANY WAY SHAPE OR FORM. IT REALLY BOTHERS ME TO HEAR AND SEE PEOPLE DO YOU LIKE THEY DO, AND THE ONES WHO MIGHT BE ABLE TO HELP OUT ALITTLE JUST SIT BACK AND WAIT FOR SOME ONE ELSE TO TAKE THE LEAD (MYSELF). THIS IS WHY I FEEL SO BAD WHEN I HEAR OR SEE YOU DO WHAT YOU HAVE TO DO FOR THE ~~PEOPLE~~ PEOPLE AND ALL I DO IS SIT BACK ~~STAND~~ AND WATCH, WHEN I REALLY SHOULD BE OUT FRONT. MY WORK IS PART OF THE LEADERSHIP I SHOULD BE TAKING ON. WHAT I HAVE DONE IS THAT I AM USUALLY ~~TOMM~~ HR. LATE TO WORK AND MESS AROUND 1 OR 2 HOURS DURING THE COURSE ~~FO~~ OF THE DAY. I HAVE PICKED THIS UP A CONSIDERDIBL AMOUNT BUT I ~~SH~~ STILL NEED TO WORK ON IT. WHAT I WOULD LIKE TO DO IS TAKE CHARGE OF THE CLASSES SINCE I WAS APPOINTED CHAIRPERSON AND DO SOMETHING TO STEP THAT UP. HOLD REGULAR COMMITTEE MEETINGS CONCERNING SHOP, AND START TO ATTEND ALL STEERING MEETINGS. AND WHERE EVER ELSE I CAN STEP IN AND HELP YOU.

I FEEL I HAVE ALOT TO DO WITH STEVE'S ATTITUDE AND ACTIONS. THE REASON WHY I SAY

THIS IS BECAUSE ON ONE OCCASION WHEN I FIRST CAME HOME I ASKED STEVE WHY PEOPLE WERE ~~at~~ CALLING YOU DAD. AFTER HE TOLD ME WHY I SAID I WOULD NEVER CALL YOU DAD BECAUSE OF HIM AND THE REST OF HIS BROTHERS. PLUS I ADDED A FEW ~~COMMITT~~ COMMENTS ABOUT SOME PEOPLE WHO I FEEL KISS UP TO YOU AND NEVER DO ANY REAL AMOUNT OF WORK AND CALL THEMSELFS JONES AND CALL YOU DAD. I TOLD HIM I FELT PEOPLE DIDN'T DESERVE THE NAME OF JONES OR CALLING YOU DAD. THERES BEEN OTHER THINGS I HAVE ASKED HIM ~~AS~~ THAT HIT A SOFT SPOT AND SINCE YOU TALKED TO ME ABOUT HIM I TRY NOT TO GET ANYTHING STARTED, WHERE BAD ATTITUDE WILL BE THE RESULT. I REALLY THINK I CAN EMPATHIZE WITH HIS HOSTILE ATTITUDE TOWARDS PEOPLE WHO NEVER LEAVE YOU ALONE OR YOU HAVING TO DO THINGS WITH PEOPLE TO MAKE THEM HAPPY SO THEY WILL STAY AND NOT CAUSE TROUBLE. BECAUSE TO ME IT KIND OF REMINDS ME OF SOME SHOW OR SOMETHING, WHERE YOU CONSTANTLY HAVE TO PUT YOUR SELF ON SHOW, BY WHERE YOU HAVE TO SAY JUST THE RIGHT THINGS OR YOU HAVE TO LOOK JUST THE RIGHT WAY, ACT AND TREAT PEOPLE A CERTAIN WAY OR ELSE THEY WILL START GETTING NEGATIVE, BECAUSE YOU MIGHT NOT LOOK JUST RIGHT OR SAY OR DO SOMETHING THAT WOULD LEAD TO SOMEONES TREASON. WHERE AS FAR AS I'm CONCERNED I REALLY DONT CARE, HOW YOU SAY OR DO ANY ~~OR TO~~ THING, AND THIS IS WHY I THINK YOU STARTED HAVING P.C.. I REALLY CAN UNDERSTAND WHERE STEVE IS COMING FROM BECAUSE IT MAKES ME HOSTILE AS HELL WHEN I STOP TO THINK OR EVEN SEE PEOPLE WHO DO THIS. ALL THEY ARE DOING IN MY EYES ~~ARE~~ IS JUST JUDGEING YOU BY THEIR COMMITMENT. THEN THEY ARE NO LONGER COMMITTED TO THE CAUSE OF COMMUNISM, BUT ARE COMMITTED TO ~~YOU~~ AS A PERSON IN STEAD OF TO YOU AS THEIR

cause, you are the cause of communism. To me if something would happen to you, I feel I would go on and follow the next person.

When I said I don't call you dad its because I feel I can atleast be one person who doesn't take that from Steve and the others. However I do call you dad to all the children, because I feel they need to ~~feel~~ ~~as~~ feel as close to you as possibable. I don't want to sound like your not my dad, because you are in that all Charlie has ever shown me is a football star or some one without any brains just all mussel. You have shown me the love and treat me like I'm something other than a sports jock.

I think I can actually say I have no true sexual feelings towards you. Because all I have ever looked to ~~as~~ you is my leader and dad. And I really feel I owe you some thing, ~~from~~ for all you have done for me. ~~And~~ ~~as~~ I am actually talking about your love and you changeing my mind. And how I feel I ~~can~~ can pay you back in a small way is pick up my responsibilty and my committment ~~to~~. I don't know if I could ever do anything or not, but if something ever came up, I will be one of the first at yours, mothers, or Steve and the boys side to protect or defend any of you. Any way I don't think I could ever do anything better than you or Steve, but I feel I will be by your side, what ever the circumstanc.

The way how I'm going to handle my guilt is by improving my responsibilitys in work, and over all being a leader.

As far as my feelings go concerning Debbie I feel I really haven't been all that good of a friend to her. Because in the states, I fulled around with Michelle Wagner, Becky Flowers, and Lena Flowers.

I haven't and I don't ~~plain~~ plain to run out on her down here. I feel I have one hell of a responsibili to her. Because I have done her wrong in the past by

RUNNING OUT ON HER AND TREATING HER BAD. I'M GLAD SHE MOVED TO TOWN BECAUSE OF ONE REASON, THAT IT MADE ME LOOK TO HER AS SOMETHING MORE THAN A OBJECT. BECAUSE I FEEL I LOOK TO HER NOW AS A PERSON AND TRY NOT TO COME OFF SO MUCH AS MALE BUT MORE SO AS A PERSON. EVEN THOUGH WE DON'T HAVE ALL THAT MUCH SEX LIKE IN A 7 MONTH PERIOD WE SCREWED 3 OR 5 TIMES. THIS IS FROM THE TIME I WAS IN TOWN TILL SHE LEFT LAST WEEK. I DON'T THINK ARE RELATIONSHIP IS BASED ALL THAT MUCH SEX BECAUSE IF IT WERE I WOULD HAVE GONE OUT ON HER. BUT INSTEAD I FEEL CLOSE AS HELL TO HER AND HAVE SOME SORT OF AN OBLEGATION TO HER. I LIKE HER VERY MUCH AND THERES NOT A PERSON I KNOW WHO I WOULD REALLY LIKE OR HAVE SOME SORT OF A RELATIONSHIP WITH. BECAUSE IF IT WOULD END WITH MYSELF AND DEBBIE, THERE WOULD NOT BE ANOTHER. THATS ANOTHER REASON WHY I'M GLAD SHE'S LIKE SHE IS BECAUSE I'M REALLY UNDER THE OPPINION THAT I DO NOT HAVE HER UNDER MY THUMB AND AT ANY TIME WE WOULD STOP OUR RELATIONSHIP OR SHE WOULD WANT TO LIVE WITH SOME ONE ELES.

I'M SORRY I TOOK UP SO MUCH TIME.

THANK YOU VERY MUCH

MIKE TOUCHETTE

I Joyce Touchette on
19 give my
resignation as a member
of Peoples Temple.
I know Jim Jones to be
a man of the highest
estem and he portrays
great prinaple and character.
But I wish to do my own
thing and not dedicate
my life to this great
humanitarian work

Joyce Touchette

EE-1-T-122

I, Deborah R. Fouchette on
19 give my resignation as a
member of Peoples Temple.
I know Jim Jones to be a man
of the highest esteem and he portrays
great principle and character. But
I wish to do my own thing and
not dedicate my life to this great
humanitarian work.

Deborah R. Fouchette

EE-1-T-123

I have stolen roughly $3,000.
from Jim Jones and Peoples
Temple

Michael Jon Touchette

EE-1-T-124

I ALBERT TOUCHETTE ON _____ 19____ give my resignation as a member of Peoples Temple.

I know Jim Jones to be a man of the highest esteem and he portrays great principle and character. But I wish to do my own thing and not dedicate my life to this great humanitarian work.

Albert A. Touchette

EE-1-T-125

I Joyce Touchette am the Treasurer of Peoples Temple Agriculture Mission in Guyana. I have adjusted the book to cover up my error.

While here in Guyana I got mixed up with the wrong people. Christ Jesus and I met them through doing C.R. So I'm the one that had to support our habit. I'm so totaly hooked on drugs now. I have taken some $30,000.00.

Joyce Touchette

EE-1-T-126

I Michael Jon Touchette on
19 give my Resignation
as a member of Peoples
Temple.

I know Jim Jones to Be
a man of the Highest Esteem
and he portrays great
Principal and Character.
But I wish to do my own
thing and not dedicat my
life to this great Humanitarian
work.

Michael Jon Touchette

EE-1-T-127

On April 6, 1974 I
stoled $34.49 from
the offering room of
Peoples Temple Christian
Church at Redwood
Valley, California

Charles Touchette

EE-1-T-128

I Albert Ischitter
received several
little girls many
times under the
age of 4

Albert Ischitter

33-1-7125

Dad

I am again requesting for a special Mission. Realizeing Fully That it could cost me my Lise for what better cause could I die. When They have Killed my brothers & ~~an~~ an attempt on The Life of The Mother of The Socialist Movement. This Calls For a Vendatta. This Makes it a personal Vendatta. If I am not Trusted you can sent some one with me. I hav no desire To return To The States only To fullfill a Vendatta

Thank you Dad
Al Ischitter

33-1-7130

Dad,

I'm writing you this letter to let you know my feelings about Steven. I haven't talked to him or even seen him since you & I have talked.

I know that he has a certain obligation he feels towards people & he feels sorry for them. But at times I get really hostil towards him because I don't think he needs to be as nice to them as he does. They just walk over his kindness & loyalty he has towards them.

When I'm an ass hole to him or I'm in a bad mood he will run back to Lisa or in the States it was Robin. But I can't say that I blame him because I have never told him what was wrong. I always felt he had enough problems of his own. And I've never wanted him to feel sorry for me or obligated to me. Sometimes I felt like crying & telling him how much I love him but I would think about it & I felt he would feel sorry for me, like I really need him & then he would feel a certain obligation to me.

It was a mistake for me to move out of the room but I was tried of seeing Lisa around. And I also wanted to see if he was really loyal to me because I knew that once I left, Lisa would eventually start coming into the room. I wanted to see if Steven would let her keep coming in. If his loyalty to me is based on me living with him in order for him not to mess with anybody else then I don't want that. But I guess I have to take into consideration the position he has, which I always want to forget.

I've always felt that when our relationship wasn't going right, it was because I would never express my feelings to him, which I know is unfair to him. So I've never really

understood why he likes me as much as he does. If I was Steven I would have already given up on me a long time ago.

I have alot of growing up to do, I know I'm a very jealous person. I really can't say that I hate Lisa for liking Steven because I do. But what makes me mad about her is that she doesn't care who she hurts just as long as she gets him. I've seen this kind of attitude in alot of people recently & it really depresses me. But I'm being hypocritical because I'm trying to get Steven & not worrying about Lisa's feelings.

I've always felt Steven will have the role that you have, always trying to meet peoples needs. But I've never wanted to except this, knowing that I will have to share him with people like Marcy has had to with you. And seeing your pain you get with people messing over you. This has made me distant with Steven & hesitant to marry him if the opportunity had ever arisen. I don't want to except the responsibilities that Marcy has with you. And I know that Steven will get hurt worse & so will I.

I love him more then anyone else & if anyone else ever did come along which I don't think is possible, I would always have Steven the deepest & closest to my heart. Right now I don't want to have a relationship with him. He's happy driving the Cats & I don't think he wants to have any peticular obligation to anyone. I feel really guilty about him, I feel he needs me in some sort of way & I don't feel I can fullfill his needs. I know he expects me to treat him nice but when I do I get my hopes up that we will get together but then I get hurt seeing him with Lisa as much as he is. If I stay away from him then what ever he has with Lisa he won't feel guilty or think

he gives me anything. This hurts me very, very much. But right now I don't know if we're going to live or die & my ~~mind~~ thoughts are caught up in Steven, whether I'm going to get him, Lisa, or whoever & I'm trying to get over that. I'm sorry if I have let you down in anyway but this is how I feel. If you want me to keep trying for him I will.

I'm really sorry about the length of this letter but I wanted you to know some of my feelings.

Thank-you,

Michelle Touchette

(1) 12-14-77

Dear Larry

I am very glad to get letters from you. I love you very much. Did you have a happy birthday? Hurry up and tell everyone to come back to U.S. Jim Jones did a very bad thing to take you and the Kids down there to South America, he know he was breaking the law.

write to me as often as you can, and be sure and tell me how you are

EC-1-T-134

(2)

feeling and everything about it.
Don't write what they tell you to write, unless it will get you in a lot of trouble.

I have been expecting a phone call from you.

bye for know.
miss you.
I Love you
Dad

P.S. please tell me where Ruth is if you can.

T-135

Lawrence Tupper
1156 Filbert ave
Chico, Ca. 95926
U.S.A.

AIR MAIL
CHICO, CA
DEC 14
PM
1977
95926

USAirmail 31c

Larry Tupper
P.O.B. 893
Georgetown, Guyana
South America

T-136

(1) 12-14-77

Dear Mary

How are you feeling by now
I love very much to hear from
you. I would much rather you
would write me along letter about
yourself and what you are doing.
You are getting pretty big and
mature, you have just had a
birthday, I would like to see you.
Don't write me any of the
silly nonsense that Jim Jones tells
you to write. I course I don't
want you to get in trouble, but
write often and about yourself
if you can.
You know I am
sure, that none of you are

EE-1-7-137

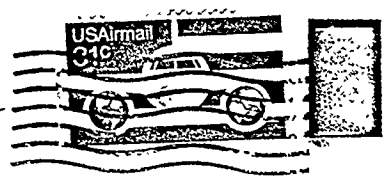
supposed to be (2) in South America.
and your mother and Jim Jones are
definitely breaking the law.
Little Larry is in my custody,
and I know he doesn't like it
there.
write as much and as often
as you can
I love you
very much
Dad

P.S. write and tell me
where Ruth is please

T-138

Lawrence Tupper
1156 Filbert Ave.
Chico, Ca. 95926
U.S.A.

CHICO, CA
DEC 14
PM
1971
95926



Mary Tupper
P.O.B. 893
Georgetown, Guyana
South America

T-139

① 11-30-77

1156 FILBERT AVE.
CHICO, CA. 95926

Dear Janet,

I was very glad to hear from you. I love you so very much.

I hope that you get this letter. I would very much like to be able to talk to you. I am sure that some one down there will open this letter and read it, before you get a chance to see it.

It is very obvious that the letters I have received

this is page 1 there are 5 pages

SE-1-T-140

have been written according to rules and saying only approved of things.

Janet, I would so much rather get letters written by you, and not what they tell you to write.

Janet, don't get in trouble, but if you can write me a letter and date it, and address the envelope yourself. Okay?

This is page 2
there are 5 pages

T-141.

③

Janet, I don't know how much you know about it, but your mother took you kids down there without permission particually little Larry, who I am sure is very unhappy. She of course has broken the law, as he is in my custody. She called after she got down ~~to~~ there, saying she would bring you all back before school started, of course that was another lie.

This is page 3
there are 5 pages

T-142

Of course I don't know how much she is forced to do, against her will.

Janet, I love you so much, I cry because you all are down there, write quickly if you can. Do not get in trouble, if you can't write, what you want to.

You will get away from there.

Tell the other kids to write, right away, in there own words.

this is page 4 there are 5 pages

If Ruth is down there tell her to write, so I will know whether she has been hurt or something.

Janet, Honey I don't really expect you will get this letter but if you do, write back as soon as you can.

Tell all the Kids
I love them
Love
Love
Dad

Lawrence W. Tupper
1156 Filbert ave.
Chico, Ca.
95926

T-144

this is page 5 there are 5 pages

Lawrence W. Tupper
1156 Filbert ave
Chico, Ca U.S.A.
95926

RETURN RECEIPT REQUESTED

80
2.10
2.90
32
2.82

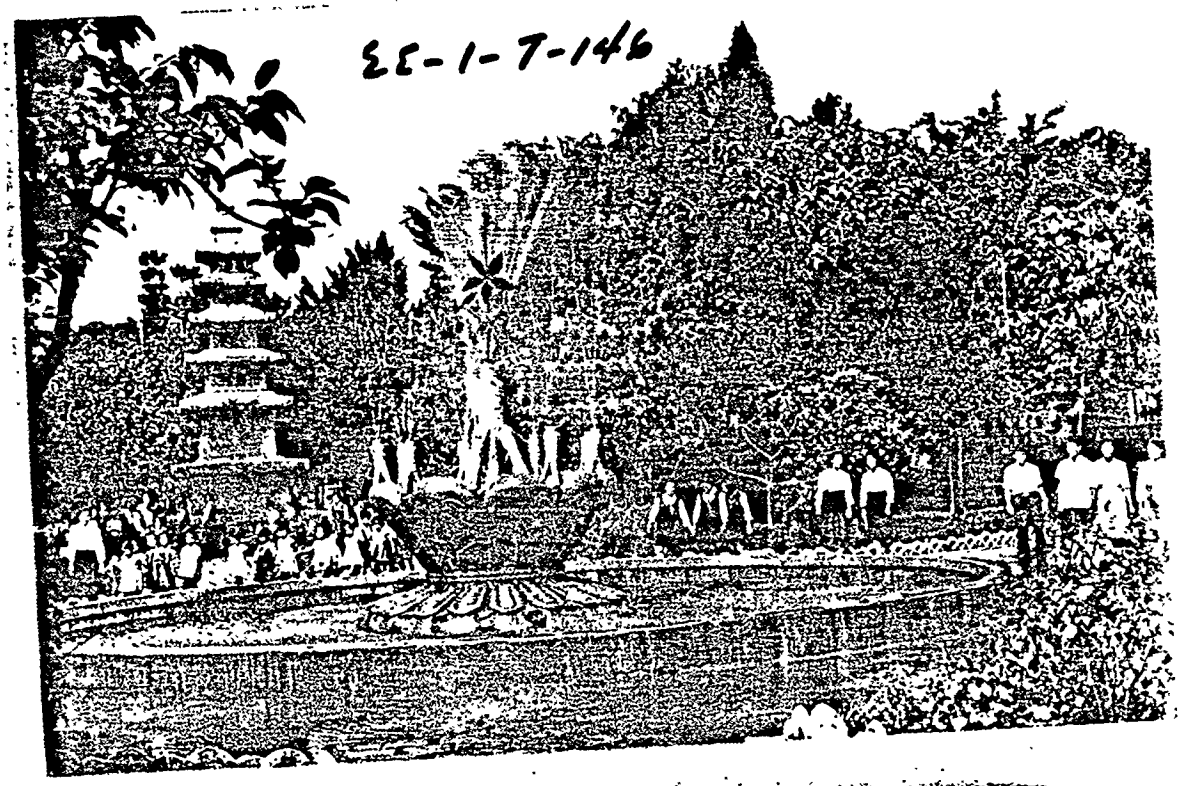
REGISTERED NO. 2900

266

Janet Tupper
P.O.B. 893
Georgetown, Guyana
South America

T-145

EE-1-T-146



POST CARD

조선 · 평양
Pyongyang
Korea

To Ted (Jim Jones)
I know a birth day
doesnt mean much to you
just one more day of
misery, but you mean
a heck of a lot to me.
I just wanted to
thank you
in my own simple
way for Much love to
you from your Daughter
Deb-Paichette

Pyongyang, D. P. R. K.

The Samgak Park—a resting place of the working people (Kaesong)

T-146-a

Dear Dad,

Drinking the beer was a lack of character and a weakness on my part. It is outright defiance to you as a dad to me. I am not a person to be trusted to have the sense to use good judgment outside of Jonestown. The structure and discipline are what I need here. I wasn't using any concern for the collective. All this is very obvious now, but I have not yet understood how awful it was to have accepted the beer at this function.

It's not enough to say I'm wrong and I'm sorry.

The two things I want to have for discipline is to be put on the work crew. I am not just saying this because everyone says it. I have terrible feelings about the work crew and each time a person is put on it, I feel myself deep down inside somewhere supporting their anarchy and bad behavior. Please allow me to be on the work crew as a discipline because you trusted me and I made a liar out of you and because I don't like to be with groups of people. I hate people and am becoming back to being a loner. I only like a couple of people. It's not that I don't feel close to and care about all of our family, but it's not right to get off in a corner by yourself. ~~I am confused because I don't believe in life but I wholeheartedly with all my might believe in Communism. How can you make components out of the living things?~~ I want to be on that work crew to get my ass to work and have to do what I hate.

THIS IS BULLSHIT I KNOW THE ANSWER

The other discipline I should have is the hardest one. It has met more to me than I can ever tell you to be allowed to call you my dad. Until I feel like a good daughter of yours again, I will call you Jim. This will hurt harder than any work I could take on.

I am sorry | Maureen

EE-1-T-N1

Dad.

I still miss these people in the states David and steven tupper and steven's wife and my two nephews I'm worried about then getting killed back in the united States. my so called dad never took care of me when I was growing up so steven allways took care of me and he was more of a dad to me then Mr. Tupper.

here's how I would plan out my death being able to get a knife or an iron bar and beable to kill my so called dad

Larry
Tupper

EE-1-T-149

Phone Patch with SANDY ROZYNKO: 12/2/77

Sandy: "I'm glad to know that you are alright. I haven't seen or spoken to you in two years."

Joyce: "I'm just fine- I don't know what you are talking about."

Sandy" "Well, everytime I tried to get ahold of you- they wouldn't let me talk to you." "Because I tried- you never got any of my letters."

Joyce: (inaudible- something about I will write to you)

Sandy: "Well, I would rather have talked to you ".

Joyce: (inaudible)- I'm happy down here- why don't you come down and see what its about?"

Sandy: "Because right now I have a very busy life of my own, but I just wanted to tell you I loved you."

Joyce: "I am happy Sandy, I hope you are happy. (inaudible) are alright."

Sandy: "I also wanted to tell you that I am getting married."

Joyce: "congratulations"

Sandy: "Thank you, I was hoping to invite you to the wedding."

Joyce: "I'm not coming back to America."

Sandy: "Well, I'm going to miss you an awful lot mother. I hate to think that I'll never see you again." "You don;t sound like my mother".

Joyce: "Well, I am"

Sandy: "Well, can I talk to Mike and Chris?"

Joyce: "Chris doesn't want to talk to you- but Mike is here- he will."

Mike: "Hi, Sandy".

Sandy; "Mike?"

Mike: "Yes, this is Mike, how are you Sandy?"

Sandy: " I love you Mike."

Mike: "Much love to you also".

Sandy: "I don't know what you heard about me Mike, but it isn't true. I am living a very happy life now and I like it where I am. I am doing what I want to do and I'm going to college and I doing great.

EE-1-T-150

"I have a good life here and it's not what he said it's like. I swear to you Mike- it's different."

Mike: "Good, but you couldn't be as happy as I am."

Sandy: "Well Mike, I'm really glad you are happy. But if you ever want to come back to the U.S. please tell me."

Mike: "You people all know I am happy."

Sandy: "Yea Mike, I think you are. But if you ever don't get happy, if you ever want to come back, please call me, call dad- he says he will get you a plane ticket out of there. He'll send you thru school, he'll pay for your college education, he'll give you a new life. We all will. We all love you. We don't ever want to think that we will never see you again. We want to give you a chance."

Mike: " Why don't you (inaudible) for us, instead of connecting yourself with people who are up to so much evil?"

Sandy: " Mike, I love you. I'm not connected with anybody who is doing anything evil to the church."

Mike: "Oh, you know what I am talking about."

Sandy: "Mike, I know what you are talking about, but whatever you think- it's not true. I love you, I love mom, and I love Chris, and so does dad and he wants to see you happy and he wants to see you again. He doesn't want you to stay down there forever."

Mike: "negative copy"

Sandy: " Mike, whatever you heard- it isn't true. I love you and I love Mike, I love Chris and I love mom and so does dad.. He loves you and he wants to seeyou- he doesn't want you to stay down there forever. He doesn't want to think that he willnever see you again. He loves you. And I want to make sure that you know that. We love you. We don't want to hurt you."

Mike:" Well, then- quit it- cause I've seen what you have done with my own eyes."

Sandy: "Mike, what did I do?"

Mike: "negative copy"

radio operator interrupts- asks all parties to state their names and the date...

Sandy: "Mike, I want to know what I did, that you feel so bad about."

Mike: "You know what I feel mad about- lets not go into that now."

Sandy: "I don't know Mike, I don't know what you are so mad about. Tell me".

Mike: " All the things you have done to hurt me and my best friends and I have seen it with my own eyes."

Sandy: "What Mike? I assume if you can't go into detail, then you don't even know yourself. I guess somebody is trying to tell you, but whatever they are telling you- it isn't true- you must believe me."

Mike: "Hey, I have seen with my own eyes. I have no need for anybody to tell me.. I have seen with my own eyes what you have done."

Sandy: "Well Mike, I'm sure that they have told you things like we are racists etc. but we are not.. Patty and Paul, remember those two little interracial children- they are living with us now. Andrea is living with us now. We are not racists, Mike- we have black people living in our home, we associate with them every day. They are our own children now- don't you understand? We aren't racists, we're not Facists. We don't believe in Germany and Hitler- like they tell you. We're just normal people."

Mike: "negative copy, negative copy"

Sandy: "Mike, I'm sure they have told you different things about us- like we are racists, or we are Nazis or something like that- but it's not true. Patricia and Paul Pettit, they are living with us now, Andrea is living with us now. They are Deanna and Merts own children- they have adopted them. We are not racists, we are not Nazi's. We don't believe in the KKK. We are just regular people living normal lives.. getting back into the swing of things-Ok?"

Mike: "Listen, there is not need to debate this.. I am happy. I am living my own life- andyou live your own life."

Sandy: "Ok Mike, let me atleast tell you about some things that are happening here in the U.S. so you will know what is happening. (whispering heard in the background)- she continues.. Mike, the Klan is not marching in the streets, there are no riots of blacks in the streets. Marshall Kildolf is not dead. Whatever you have heard.. it's probably a lie Ok? But life is going on in the U.S. as normal- there are no racists hanging blacks in the parks.

Mike: " Sandy, why don't you live your own life? I am in agriculture and I am enjoying it very much."

Sandy: " Well, how come- why don't you come back and you can go to college and you can do the things that I know you have always wanted to do- I know you wnated to be a dr. more than you wanted to live even. You can come back and you can cont. your photography. I mean- why did you go down in the first place? Tim Clancey is taking the pictures now and I know he can't be as good as you. I mean why would you give that up? You have your whole life ahead of you- you can go to college, I'm giving you the chance to do what you wanted to do and I know you can be happy doing it. I just don't understand".

Mike: "I am a free moral agent and I came down here because I wanted to! I love you Sandy.

Sandy: "I love you too Mike. But please remember, if there is ever anything you need from me, you know what to do- call me, write aletter, somehow, go to the Consulate, down there- they will help you. You know if you need me, if you need dad, if you want to leave, and they won't let you- call me and I will send a ticket down- or I will come down myself and I will make sure that you get out. You can come up here. We have a home for you- we can get you a job, we can send you to college. I just wanted to let you know that you have an out... and we can (long pause- voices in background)... and if you need so- we can get you an emergency passport."

Mike: "I don't need a passport.. I have a passport. No one has a hold on me.. I am here on my own free will and I will NOT come back!

Sandy: "Okay, Mike, remember, if you need me I am here. I love you. And tell Chris I'm sorry he didn't want to talk to me- but the same goes for him. and the same goes for mom and I love everyone of you very much. So does dad and so does everybody up here."

Mike: "I love you too- but I just don't like the way you try to hurt people."

Sandy: "Okay Mike, well, I love you. Bye-bye

Mike: "bye-bye"

PHONE PATCH: MICKEY TOUCHETTE 12/3/77

(all parties state their names and date)

Charlie T: This is Charlie Touchette. I am living in the most beautiful place in the entire world. Hey, Mickey.. last I talked to you- you stole a check for several hundred dollars and you went off on a terrorist spree to blow up a bridge."

Mickey: My name is Mickey T. and this is Dec. 3. negative copy

Charlie: "Hey, Mickey- it's strange that I haven't heard from you for several years since you forged that check for several hundred dollars and went off on a terrorist spree- I believe to blow up some things."

Mickey: "Okay, daddy- I miss you very, very much. I can't wait to see you again. I love you. And whenever you decide to leave the church, whenever you decide to come back to the states, I am here in S.F. and you can get ahold of me.. I am listed. I love all of you and I miss all of you. Umm, what you just said to me, was not true at all daddy. I was never going to blow up anything. You know me better than that. You know ah, we left the church because of ah, Jim Jones and because of ah,and his sickness, daddy and I don't even want to get into that. I want to talk to you and I want to make sure that you're alright. I want to know how your health is, I want to know what you do and I want to know how all my family is

Charlie: "What about that check you forged on us"?

Mickey: " Daddy, I didn't forge a check. It had, I don't know- it was either your signature, or my mothers signature. I asked for some things that I needed. I did not forge a check- that is a lie."

Charlie: " Use either (inaudible)- but I've still got the check daughte

Mickey: "Okay daddy, the check that's a different issue you know, we can talk about that when we can see each other. How are you?"

Charlie: " Mickey, I'm doing just fine. I couldn't live in a better place in the entire world."

Mickey: "Well, I'm glad you are happy. I just wanted you to know that when you decide to leave.. I am here and I love you and I miss you. I wish we had been able to talk before I left the church.. I wish we had been in private. I wish we could have talked like a fathe r and a daughter talk, instead of with tape recorders and with Planning commision members around us. I wish we had had some privacy. Is mother there?"

'negative copy":
Mickey told to repeat last transmition- "Let's see, what did I say? daddy, eh,is mother there? Can I talk to her?".

88-1-7-154

Charlie: "Joyce wants to know if you are still involved in those terrorist activites?"

Mickey: "Ah, is mother there? I want to speak to my mother/" Is she there?"

Charlie: " I am asking a question"

Mickey: "Daddy, you are not asking me that by yourself, Jim Jones is prompting you to ask me that question. Is my mother there? Charle Garry told me I could talk to her".

Charlie: "Nobody is prompting me to ask that question.. you jus t don't want to answer that question and you know it.

Mickey: " No, I am not involved in terrorist activites.. Is my mother there- I want to talk to her. (she repeated the word 'terrorist' and laughed in background) (more talking to someone in the background-"what's a good thing to... inaudible.. want to talk to to say hi to people"- this is said aside.. then- Tom, what is going on?
(Tom says he's waiting for her to finish)

Joyce: "This is your mother" (inaudible)

Mickey: "I'm fine mom, how are you?"

Joyce: " Couldn't be better. It's beaufiful down here Mickey.

Mickey: "I want you to know mom that I love you. I miss you and when you come back to S.F. I can be easily reached- I am listed."

Joyce: "I love you but I hope you change your ways Mickey. We have a new little baby that we have adopted- a beautiful little child."

Mickey: " I heard, I heard that you adopted a child that's wonderful. You should see your new grandson- he's beautiful, he's 2 yrs. old. And he is very intelligent and I would like for him to know all of you- when are you going to come back to the states?

Joyce: " No intention to- I wouldn't leave this place for a nything. We also have an anteater Mickey. You know Mr. Muggs- he is here also. We also have a little baby monkey that lives in the house with us."

Mickey: " Ok mother. I just wanted you to know again that I miss you very much and ah, I wish you had been close to me when I had my child, I wish you were all close to me right now. Um, is Michelle there? I want to speak to Michelle.

Joyce: "I love you too but I know without a doubt- the terrorists activities that you have been into."

Mickey: " You know, I have never ever believed in my life that it would get to a point where my two parents would accuse me of being involved in terrorist activitis. Mother you a.re listening to that man, you are listening to lies. Until you ask me personally

and until you talk to me, and ah, get my side of the story then you don't have any right to form an opinion against me. I'm your daughter and you know me better than he does and I know you better than he knows you. I know he is telling you to ask me those questions, so (inaudible).. I'm just letting them slide by- they are invalid. Is Michelle there? I want to speak to her.

Joyce: " I do know you real well. And I do recall you did tell me all about your activities from your own mouth!"

Mickey: " Mother, don't lie! Nothing, nothing in this world is worth lying against your own daughter like that for, nothing is. I want to talk to Michelle! (more talking aside to others-inaudib

Joyce: " Mickey, I just hope you get a way from those revolutionary violent activities. Do you copy?"

Mickey: "Yes mother, I copied. I want you to know I work 8 hrs. a day at a very hard job. I take care of myself, I take care of my job, I take care of my son. We're both healthy, we're happy, and we're doing the best we can to have a productive, good life and I wish for you all the same. I want to speak to Michelle.

Joyce: " Ok, Michelle is right here. But did you ever get married?

Mickey: "I'didn't copy"

Joyce: "Mickey, I hope you changed your ways. But did you ever get ma rried?

Mickey: " No. I never got married . I want to speak to Michelle!

Joyce: "You really should get married for the child's sake."

Mickey: " Thank you for the advise. I want to speak to Michelle."

Michelle: " This is Michelle."

Mickey: "Michelle? is this Michelle? Michelle says something again- it doesn't sound like your voice."

Michelle:" Yes, this is Michelle and you know it."

Mickey: " Michelle, I tried to reach you at the dorms but they wouldn't let me see you. I miss you very much . I want you to know that I love you and I want to see you as soon as possible. If you ever decide to leave the church- try to contact me. I am here in S.F.. and I am available for you to reach me. I know what life is really like in that place Michelle and ifyou want to go- you've got a safe place to come to."

Michelle:" Are you suggesting that I leave this beautiful place and go see the people that you are involved with?

Mickey: " I don't know anything about that Michelle. That doesn't make any sense to me- that's coming out of Jim Jones mouth, nobody elses. I want to know Michelle are you happy there and do you want to comehome?"

T-156

Michelle:" Yes, I'm happy here and I never want to come home and Jim Jones has told me nothing about you."

Mickey: " Ok, Michelle well I would like to speak to you alot more. Let me speak to Michael- is he there?"

Michelle: "Mike doesn't want to talk to you- but Albert is here."

Albert: " Mickey, this is Albert."

Mickey: " Albert, hello. I miss you sweetheart and I want you to come home. You want to come to S.F."....

Albert: " You sound like Sarah Bernhardt."

Mickey: "I didn't hear what you said- say it again"

Albert: " I said you sound like Sarah Bernhardt."

Mickey: " well whoever, I don't know who that is tho- how are you?"

Albert: " Why did you (inaudible).. this is the first time in 4 yrs. that I have heard from you."

Mickey: " Because Albert, Jim Jones said whoever left Peoples Temple would be killed. And I was afraid- I was hiding, I was staying away from Jim Jones and Peoples Temple Al, do you want to leave? If you do, I am here in S.F. Do you want to come to me.?"

Albert: " Mickey, that's a lie, you know that's a lie. I am happy here and I never want to leave."

Mickey: " Ok, Al, and this goes for everybody, this goes to all of my family- if you ever change your mind and if you want to leave Peoples Temple, you can do it. Jim Jones has no power over you at all! You can leave Peoples Temple. You can live lives in the United States. And I am here and you can contact me whenever you want to contact me. I don't believe that Michael won't talk to me, I think they are keeping him from me. I want to speak to Grandma."

(this is Charlie)

Charlie: " Mickey, your grandmother does not want to speak to you."

Mickey: "Al your voice has really changed. You sound so grown up. Is grandpa there- I want to speak to grandpa then."

Charlie: "He's not around, I don't know if he wants to talk to you. We'll call him and ask him."

Mickey: "Ok, how about uncle Tim? Is he there ? Iwant to speak to him."

Charlie: " Your uncle Tim definitely does not want to speak to you cause you got some things to settle with him."

Mickey: "Because I have what? I didn't understand the last part."

Charlie: " Mickey, by the way, while we are talking- you're the one that sounds like a robot"

T-159

Mickey: "Is uncle Tim there Albert, I didn't hear what you said- Let me speak to uncle time.

Charlie: "Your uncle Tim does not want to speak to you Mickey."

Mickey: "Ok, that's alright. I want you to know plese tell Michael and everybody else there that I love them and I miss them. And when they decide to leave Peoples Temple, they can call me, they can contact me, and I will do all I can to get them back here. I miss you all and I know what your life is like down there- I know how awful it is. I know how miserable it is. So please call me when you want to leave. You don't have anything to be afraid of- there is nothing to be afraid of. I know how much, I know how a few of you want to go, now please leave there as soon as you can- it's not worth it."

Charile: " We definitely don't want to leave here. Why would we want to leave here? It's such a beautiful wonderful place... we plan on living here the rest of our lives."

Mickey: " Ok, alright. But if you ever change your minds please do- please contact me. Does anybody else want to talk to me? Does anyone have another message for me?"

Joyce: "This is your mom Mickey. You really sound crazy! I'm just wondering who's been talking to you. I've never heard you talk so silly."

Mickey: "Ok mother, I want you to know I love you, and I miss you and I'm doing everything I can to get you back to the U.S."

Joyce: "I don't want you to bother me anymore. (inaudible).. good-bye.

Michelle: " This is Michelle. I want you to stop bothering us- and I don't want anything to do with you." good-bye.

Mickey: " Michelle, I don't believe you. I believe hat all of you down there that are my family, I believe that you do love me. I believe that you do miss me. And I believe that eventually you will be away from there, and when you will be away from there, we will be a family again. I will not give up on that. I believe it will happen. We will again be a family away from Jim Jones because he is not going to be able to keep all of the people down in that jungle the way he is trying to keep you down there. And he is probably there listening to me right now, is He?

Michelle: 'inaudible except for "leave us alone" .

Mickey: " Alright Michelle, does anyone else want to talk to me?

Cleve: "This is your grandpa Mickey".

Mickey: "Grandpa Hi, I'm s o glad to hear you. How are you?"

Cleve: "negative copy"

Mickey: "grandpa, I want you to know that I have your first great- grand child here- would you like to see him?".

Cleve: "negative copy"

Mickey: " grandpa this is Mickey, I have your first great grandchild with me. Would you like to see him when you get back to the U.S.

Cleve:" I just came down here to the most beautiful place in the world. good-bye."

Mickey: "I hear that grandpa- all of you are telling what a beautiful place that jungle is- that's fine. What I am telling you is that when you decide to leave there- I am here in S.F. I am here waiting on you. I want to have another Xmas, I want to have another Thanks-giving, I want to have a family. I want you all to get out of there as soon as you can."

Cleve: " Then you'll have to wait until I'm as old as Methusal."

Mickey: "That wasn't real clear- but I understand that I have to wait. I am willing to wait- I have waited all these years and I will wait more. I will wait as long as it takes for Jim Jones to give up.. what he is doing to you and to everybody else. Does anybody else want to talk to me?"

Cleve: "unaudible... I'll never come home."

Mickey: "Ok. that's alright but you tell me that over the radio but believe whatever you want to believe in your heart and follow what you feel to be true to yourself. Is grandma there?"

Cleve: " She's here- but she does not want to talk to you honey".

Mickey: " Well, tell her that her grandchild loves her and I love her and I miss her and I wish that she would talk to me. There is nothing I can say that would hurt her. I want to tell her that I love her and I miss her and I want to see her as soon as possible."

Cleve: " We know that there is nothing you can say that would hurt us."

Mickey: "I want to speak to uncle Tim".

Cleve: "He doesn't want to talk to you child".

Mickey: "Well, Tell uncle time that I miss him and I love him, and tell them all that their nephew and their grandchild is here with me and I want them all to see him, we are a family and I want us to be a family again. Jim Jones is not strong enough to break up a family- no matter how hard he tries. It may take him a few years but we will get back together again. "

Albert: "negative copy, repeat".

Mickey: " What I said is, I have your grandchild here, and your nephew here and I don't care how many years Jim Jones tries to keep you away, he cannot break this family up forever. Nothing is stronger than the family and ah, over."

Albert: " Mickey, nobody destroyed the family, nobody destroyed the family. You went out and left your fa mily."

T-159

Mickey: " Ok, Al, but you understand why I had to leave you like that. Al, you understand because Jim Jones said we would be killed. That's why, I left on my own. Albert, you can leave on your own too. You can leave just like I did. You have to make that decision yourself. You have to decide that you want to leave Peoples Temple. You have to decide that you want to leave Jim Jones. You have to decide that your not afraid of him. You have to do it yourself. And when you decide that that you want to get out of there- to just leave. You know there's alot of people here who will help you- You don't have to stay there the rest of your life. Nothing is telling you you have to stay there. You will not be uh, you will not drop dead w he you leave. He does not have a gift. He is not metaphysical. He cannot heal. You have no reason to be afraid of him."

Cleve: " I say, I want to go back to my little cottage here where we are really happy." Now I am saying 73's."

Mickey: "That sounds like grandpa and if it was grandpa- I'm happy to hear your voice. I hope that you are getting the proper medical car down there that you need. You're probably not, but I hope you are.. (she says hmm? to someone aside who a nswers) and says- " ah, uncle Marvin is very concerned about you and he wants me to say hello to all of you and that he misses all of you. Uncle Bob feels the same way.. and all of the Touchette's. They are all rooting for you. And they hope that you will leave there as soon as possible. They miss you, they hold no grudges against you, they understand. The understand the sickness of Jim Jones also!

Joyce: " Mickey, I don't really know what you are talking about becaus e we just s poke to Emily the other night. And she knows how newspapers lie and she is very happy for us down here."

Mickey: " Well, she wasn't a member of Peoples Temple the way I was" So maybe she doesn't know some things- that's alright. But she still hopes that you leave the church, she hopes that you leave and she hopes that you get out as do all the rest of your family. They all miss you as a family, they all want to be a family together. Like I said- he dannot break up the family the way he is trying to. That was one of the first things he told us in that church was to break your family ties and call your parents by their first names. And swear and deny your family ties like I said before. And he has tried to do that within the church also. (more talking to some one in the background)

Joyce: " You guys, the children always called us by our first names even before we came to the Temple. I don't know what you are talking about."

Mickey: " Mom, that's a lie. I never called you Joyce and I never calle my father Chuck- until Jim Jones encouraged us to do that. He trie to break up the family. Now, I wanted to tell you, mom, how much, to get away from Jim Jones, he's not the reason I called you. I called you to see how you are doing and to tell you how much I loved you and that I missed you. There is alot of things that I want to talk to you about in regards to raising a child. I really want your advise on alot of things. It is kind of hard to talk to you screaming like this over the radio, but if you get a letter to me, if you can write without it being cansored do that and if you can- send me some private thoughts that he, that Jim Jones will not know about."

T-160

Joyce: " Mickey, I'm really tired about you talking about the best friend I have ever had! I a m really tired of talking to you. But I dom have some advise- you really should get married for the child's sake. Good-bye Mickey."

Mickey: " good-bye mother. it was good talking to you and I am glad to hear voice. I am glad you are still alive and I have not given up that you will be back in the U.S. again to where I can talk to you like my mother without having Jim Jones interferring. I want to talk to my father."

Charlie: "Mickey, this is your dad. I'm not interested in talking to you a ny longer. Good-night."

Mickey: " Good-night daddy and I know that you are interested in talking to me and if Jim Jones wasn't there you probably would have alot to say to me. When you come back to the U.S. we will have alot of time to talk in private. Good-bye and I love you all. Tell Mike that I am sorry he wouldn't talk to me- I miss him and I love him too. and the same for Albert, the same for Michelle, grandpa and grandma, uncle Tim and alot of people there. I want to know how Ava, I want to know how the Cobbs are doing too. I want to know how everybody there is doing, how they are really doing.

Charlie: " inaudible.. I can see thru your games. I am never coming back to the states! good-bye!"

Mickey: "I don't know if that was my father or not talking- was that Charlie?

Charlie: "Mickey, this is your father and I am tired of this nonsense.!

Mickey: "Ok daddy, call it nonsense, but I know I am telling the truth, and I know that in your heart you know that I am telling the truth. I want you to know that am here in S.F. and I can easily be reached Call me then you want to get out of Peoples Temple. You don't have to stay there and live that life you are living for the rest of you life. You can get out and be free and be your own person and make your own decisions."

Charlie: "Mickey, governement people from all over Guyana look at this place and tell us how beautiful it is and what a good job we have done here. You talk like a fool!"

Mickey: " I'm sorry you think that daddy, but like I said when you decide to leave and when you want to leave. and when you want to get out of there, come out. We are not going to give up here. Tell Jim Jones that, we are not going to give up. And he can sit back there and he can laugh and laugh and laugh because we in the U.S. are going to cont. until our families are returned to us."

Charlie: " Mickey, are you going to kidnap us?"

Mickey: "No daddy, that is your word- I didn't say that. We'll do it legally, everything will be done legally. And like I said Jim Jones will not be able to cont. ripping up families and controlling peopl minds the way he does it."

T-161

Charlie: " Mickey, I am an adult and I have made up my own mind."

Mickey: "Ok, but I am telling you daddy, that just to keep talking to you- it is wonderful to hear your voice. It's great. I'm glad that you are ok. and I'm glad that you are able to atlease keep talking. Um, over..." (pause- laughing- then she says "oh, good.." "Hey, can I keep talking tom?"

radio operator: "yea,go ahead".

Mickey: cont. " I want you to know that your grandson needs a grandfather and he needs his aunt and his uncles and his grandmother and ah, as soon as you get back here... you will love him.. you should see him, he is a little athlete.. already he's a little athlete. He p lays baseball, he tosses a tennis racket and he ah, he is a lot of fun- you would have a ball with him you would enjoy him so much."

Charlie: " You can bring him down here- we have a beautiful 3 bedrrom home."

Mickey: " Well, I ha ve a beautiful studio apt. and I did my time with Peoples Temple and I am not going to do anymore time daddy- I had enough of it. I don't want Jim Jones. I don't want Peoples Temple. I want my son out to where he can make up his mind to do what he want to do- when he wants to do it. I don't want anyone telling him what to say over a radio.

Charlie: " I want to know who is paying you for your campaign of hate."

Mickey: " I have no hate...all I've told you is how much I love you and how much I miss you and how much I can't wait to see you again. And your little grandson here, he can say, he has been taught how to say Aunt Michelle, he has been taught how to say uncle Mike, uncle Al, grandma and grandpa, uncle Tim, aunt Ava, aunt Sandy, aunt Brenda, uncle Johnny and uncle joe. He can say all those things. He is waiting on the day when all of you can come back and see him."

Charlie: " Mickey what are you trying to do? You know that we useaunts and uncles, grandma's and grandma's mom's and pops."

Mickey: " No you don't, no you don't. Why even tell me that? Why did Jim Jones own daughter leave the church if it is so fantastic."

Charlie: " Mickey, you are an absolute liar. You know that we do."

Mickey: "Daddy, I'm not lying to you. You did not teach me to lie, you taught me to tell the truth. You taught me to think for myself. You taught me to be individualistic and you taught me to be independent. And that is what I am being right now- I am not lying. He told us to break family ties, he told us to call our parents by their first names. (pause) and I don't want to adapt, I don't want to be what somebody else tells me to be. I am Mickey Touchette and for me to adapt to Jim Jones wayoof living is sick and degenerate."

Charlie: " I said I did not teach you to get involved in drugs and in violent revolution."

Mickey: " You are right. you never taught me to do that and I never did it."

T-162

Charlie: " You are a liar"

Mickey: " Well daddy if that can a ll be proven, please do it, pls. prove it. Tell Jim Jones to produce records that shows me getting involved in that kind of things. When I left the church, he told you that I was in jail, make him prove to you that the jail copy. I never did anything like that."

Charlie: " Mickey, I didn't know that you were in jail. Were you in jail?"

Mickey: "No, I wasn't but Jim Jones said I was."

Charlie: " first time I heard of it (inaudible).. I didn,t know you were in jail."

Mickey: " Like I said daddy, I wasn't, but if I had been in jail, the copies could be proven. Daddy, look at us, me and you are fighting, daughter and father are fighting over Jim Jones. Daddy, that is not even right- it's not natural. I don't want to talk to you like this. I want to tell you how much I love you and I want to talk to you about raising my child and you being a grandfather. That's what I am interested in.. and if you can ever leave the church.

Charlie: " I'm glad to be a grandfather - but I've got 5 acreas and you've got an apt... why don't you come down here.?"

Mickey: "I have no desire to go down there. I want you all to come back up into the U.S. I know you want to leave daddy, and that's good enough for me. When you decide to, I'm here in S.F. and I know what this conversation means and I know what is prompting it. /that's ok, that's ok, I understand. I love you and I miss you. Nobody understands Peoples Temple and Jim Jones better than people who have gone thru it... ex-members. When you decide to leave, I am here, I am waiting for you."

Charlie: "Mickey, any psychiatrist can tell that you are filled with hate. And I don't want to live in your apt.!"

Mickey: " Ok, but I want you to know that if I can, if there is any way I can get to Guyana. I will try to get to Guyana to see you. Will Jim Jones pay my way to Guyana and back ?

Charlie: " negative copy"

Mickey: " It figures that would be a negative copy!" I wanted to know, but I'll try to get to Guyana whichever way I can. Will Jim Jones pay my way there and back?"

Charlie: "Mickey, with all the hate that you have, I wouldn't let Jim Jones pay your way down here and back."

Mickey: " I have no hate daddy, I have no hate. I'll go even if I have to pay my own way. Then what will you do?

Charlie: " fine, fine Mickey."

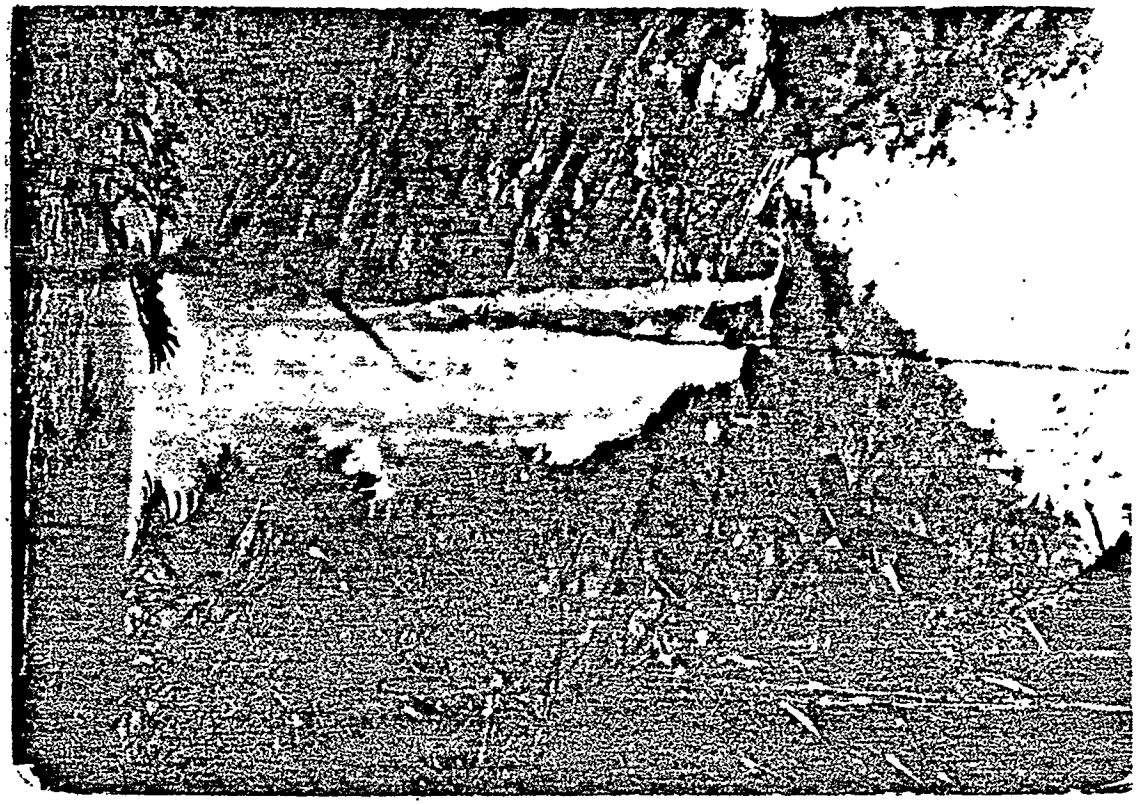
Mickey: "(she says in background "fine, oh well") "How are you doing with your time during the dy? Besides all that what are you doing? I am interested to know how you live.

T-163

Albert : " We are finished with this converstaion. We are finished with this conversation. Terminate the phone patch."

T-164

U-V-W-X-Y-Z



Hi Pam, 6/21/77

How are you doing fine I hope so. Well I'll be home for the summer you don't know how glad I am I should be arriving before the 4th of July so I will get in touch as soon as possible.

I've missed you all very much, and I have finished my work down here. If you hear of any job openings be sure to look out for me! Take care of yourself and that new friend of your's. When I see you I'll be able to explain what happened.

Love always

Yolanda

Guyana, South America.
GINGER FALLS, IKARAKI RIVER
POTARO DISTRICT, GUYANA.

Yolanda Williams
41 Camaha Gardens
Georgetown, Guyana
So. America

POST CARD

FOR FORWARD

Guyana

ADDRESS

Pamela Sparks
~~Hayes Hall~~
~~NOT AT THIS ADDRESS~~
~~230 Golden Gate Ave~~
~~NOT AT THIS ADDRESS~~
~~Sanford Sonoma Calif~~
~~NOT AT THIS ADDRESS~~
~~NOT AT THIS ADDRESS~~

P.S. Nyoki is a big girl

~~NOT AT THIS ADDRESS~~

"H"

RETURN TO SENDER

Printed by Guyana National Lithographic Co. Ltd., Georgetown.
Photographed & Published by Robert J. Fernandes

To Dad

I agree with mass sucide for children, and unable senior, I would rather fight, are going sitting under Tim Stoen with a bomb, are playing as a Tonya for socialism, but I've be woundering if we were fighting how many people would try to run and save their ass not think about no one like a sell-out and eventually they would be kill at the end. but I also would like to

say we should stay here and in the mean while try preparing a underground shelter. I would like to die right know taking Tim with me

Lisa Wright

uvwxyz-z

What's happen:

Robin I am sorry it has taken me so long to write back, but you know how much I like to write. Well it was so good to talk to you on the radio. It made my hole day.

Sometime while I am writing I think of some of the small thing we were together, like walking at the Beach, or jumping off cars, over the night in Richmond. That's one " I well never forget.

Everyone is doing fine, and said Hi.

Oh Make sure you bring thing for our house.

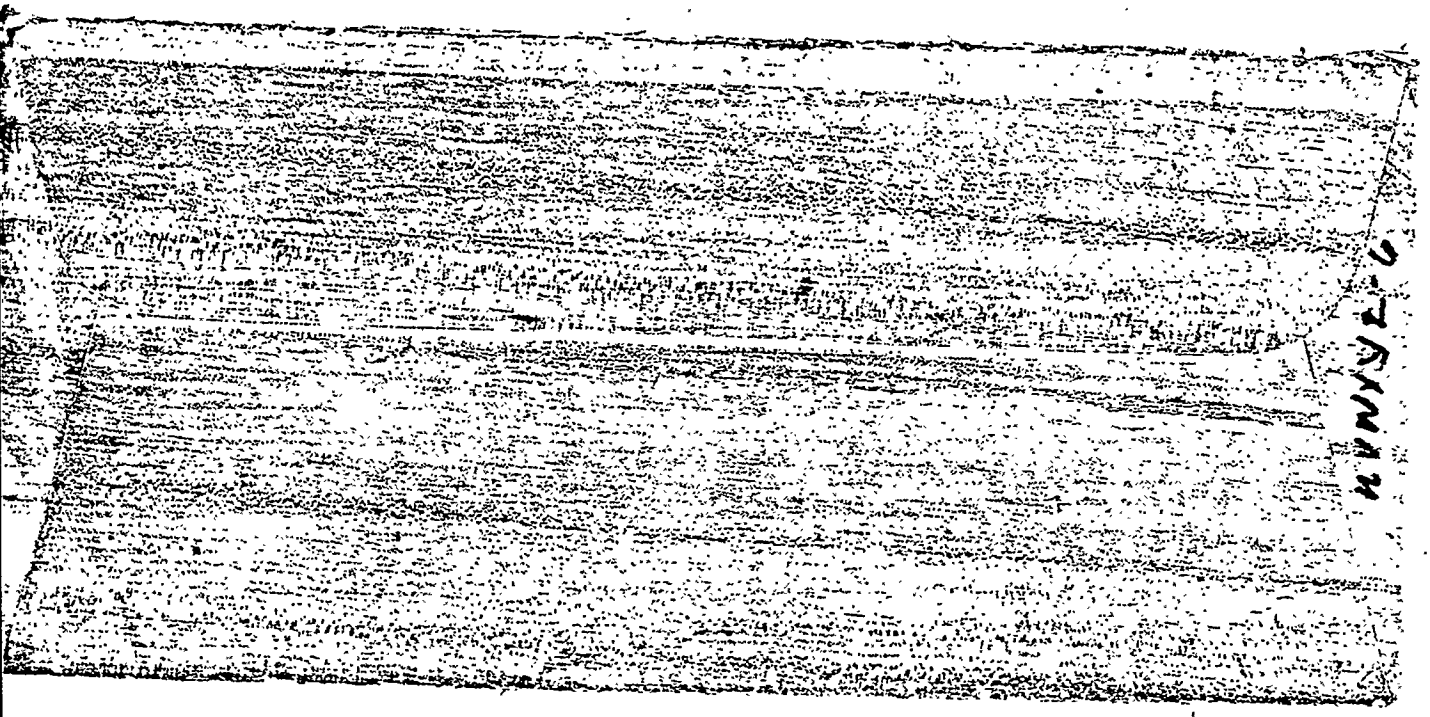
ZZ-1-WWXYZ-4

You Know I lost my little Black bag, all my pictures and paper, hair, glass, all my mother fuckin' glasses, Knife, deodorant, if you can do any Thing about this please do. Oh I got your picture, but something happen to it send me. Well They are ready to go, so I well have to stop writing. Good to hear you are work hard. I am the bed maker of all Jones Tours.

I love it here and I never well come back there, so work hard and I see you when you get here.

Joe

S-ZKXMAN




9/16/77

I am will to go to the P.L. Jerry Wilson
and work and Build to ~~make~~ a better place for young and old.
I am willing to do work to ~~the~~ make
a better place for other people

Thank you Father
Thank you Mother

EE-1- UVWXYZ-7

9-11-77

I feel I would rather fight in what I believe in than run because we built this place of promise with our own hands & I refuse to run I'm tired I truly now no what the teachings are really is all about. I enjoyed being here & I ready to fight for what's our's & production was really being made here. Socialism means of production & we have made great production here we live together & we are going to die together I with Jim Jones until the end.

Grey Nat

EE-1-HVWXYZ-2

9-11-77

~~I felt that I would rather die than stand~~ because we have dealing ways

UVWXYZ-9

Jonestown Guyana

Greetings Father
Thank you for bringing me to freedom land and all my sisters and brothers in Christ, and also all the little babies and others.
It is the most beautiful that I have ever seen in all my life. Just wish there were more that knew you and was here in the freedom land.
The reason we had to leave the U.S.A. is because of the Opressor. And what the C.I.A. and others could do to us. such as trying to destroy us with the Nuclear bomb, the Nutron bomb. Gen-o-cide, Earthquakes, Concentration Camps. And the bill the passed that gave the police the right to arrest any one that did not tell them what they wanted to know. And Russia would have to use the Laser beam to protect themselves and others.

Thank you Father
Louise Teska Lee Williams

Dear Eugenia

Greetings to you this leaves me fine and enjoying the blessing that here in freedom land this is a very beautiful place we have gardens and fruit every where the food is wonderful I lost 8 lbs already and I am so happy. when you start over here bring some cloth pens and all kind of garden seeds. and bring some long sleves blouses or shirts because this weather over here is so fine you can go nude. and bring me some thongs you no like the one I had that the strap stick through you big toe size 9 bring some white thread and any kind of piece good you can get bring some shampoo and please get me a good pair of tweezers and we can also go to fishing and Pauline say if you can bring her foot locker to bring it when you can. have you heard from Ethel call her the number is 749-4905 and tell her to write me and send all the news. tell her to call my brother and tell him I am fine and love it here very much. well I will close for now,

Louise Teshia Lee Williams.

11 - ZXMAN-1-33

Jonestown, North West District
Guyana, South America

9-5-77

Dear Perla + Kim White
Writting to let you all We are
Just + filling Better Ever Day
We are injoy our life here
and it is Loving here, and it so
beauty, and We have such Beaty
sun shine here, And We have
so much good food to
Honey laying down on the bed
Now, give our regard to all
We dont have any cold Weather
here, its just beatiful here
We injoy sitting on the air
Plane and good food + Wish
you all was here to injoy the
Beatty place With us.
Honey sind his love to you all
and tell Ken, and anna
Hibson hello for us all
We love so Were We are staying
here, Peace White EE-1-UVWXYZ-12
1051 West 81 Place, Ouer

Abraham + Annual Staten
Lane

22

11

uvwxyz-13

Dear Father,

I don't we want to go back to the U.S. I think Socialism is the only way for peple to live where they share and help one another. I think Jim Jones is the only true Socialist leader, & when he tells you something it is just that, you never have to wonder. He is the only one that cares & the only one that tells the truth & knows the truth. The only way I would go back to the U.S is to kill them. Wherever he is, is where I want to be. If he doesn't get what he wants in another country, I want to stay here & fight and die. -EE-1-UVWXYZ-14

Earlene Wattkins

Keith Wright 10/14/77

PEOPLE THAT I LIKE

① Ernistine Glover - I like her for her Personality and sex

② Mary Griffith - I like her sex.

③ Brenta Codd - I like her for her Personality

④ Scott Thomas - I like him for a brother and for him Personality. He act like a brother to me.

To Father
And Thank You Father

EC-1- UYW72-15

To Dad, from Barbara Walker, regarding self evaluation, hostilities, and sexual attractions. I am very moody, too blunt with people, and extremely cynical. I prefer being by myself most of the time because I don't like to be put in a position of being indebted to anyone, or having something expected of me that I don't want to give. I have a hard time relating to light skinned blacks, and some white people. I resent people who have moms and sisters and brothers who are here or expected to be here in the near future. I feel it's unfair that people who did whatever they wanted to, came to church whenever they wanted to while in the states still got to come over here and be treated as though they were really dedicated workers, while I worked in the church practically 20 hrs a day and never even tried to find out about my mom, who was put in a mental institution and constantly being beaten on by white + black pigs, and my sisters and brothers, some of which are no older than my own children, all of whom I have not seen in over three years, and don't know whether they're dead or alive. I didn't take the time out from my duties to really find out anything about them because I knew I would want to go to Mississippi to see them, especially my mom. I don't think it's fair

SC-UUWX7-16

when every since I've been here I've been getting in trouble, and I never understand why, especially since I don't feel I'm doing any thing wrong. I feel the only thing anybody is really concerned about is whether or not I'm working hard enough. I don't understand why a lot of things happen, especially when I always get the worst end of it. It seems like I'm always wrong. Sometimes I feel I would be much better off if I just stopped trying to do the right thing, so at least when I get in trouble I'll know what I've done wrong. I don't though, because I don't like hurting other people. I'm not attracted to anybody here, although I'm still emotionally attached to my son's dad. Also I think that I favor him over my girls because they were born out of necessity, and I grew up with his my son's dad and was attracted to him years before he was born. The favoritism is far less than it was before coming here. Also I'm working on the problems I have with people especially white people. I don't think I have any sex-

Thank you Dad

Barbara Walk

uvwxyz-11

ual attraction toward you, I don't like having to call you Dad because it has no meaning to me

Jan 2, 1978

Dear Dad:

First of all dad I am very thankful for all the love and understanding you have for us all especially when we continually give you so much trouble daily especially during this time. It is truely beautiful here and because of you it is possible. The people love ones I miss so very much in the state are my sister Phyllis Olivia Talley and Children Shanette, and Dejuan who are numbers. My Companion Frank L. Hyatt, my sister Wilma Echoles and Children Starla, Timothy, & Charles, my niece Tiffany Douglas nephew, Royal Anderson his wife and Child Cheryl and little Shanette Anderson, My God-mother Beatrice James and my adopted sister Shirley Penny Will and Keyanda and my youngest brother Clarence James Douglas. Dad I have tried to follow precept in some ways I know I have fallen very short on many of your teaching but I am greatful and thankful to you for learning some. I know you know and understand I have tried to be a good socialist. Dad you said of there was something I wanted to say to write it to you and dad I am at this time.

EE-1-UVWXYZ-18

Dad I am not happy here and I do want to return to the State, I did not want to come and I had returnd back to my job so I could send for my mother and son but I was told it was an emergency and I had to come dad. I don't want to cause more problems by asking this request but I feel this way and I know ~~you~~ you would rather I tell the truth rather than a lie, I am not complaining about anything I work at the Cassava mill and I enjoy learning also the food is delicious and very tasteful as it is fresh and grown by the people. I really you have made all the possible but dad please allow me to return I know I owe the people money for fare but I will repay it as it has never been her with I take money thinking I do not have to repay the mission. Please dad!

Thank you Dad

C.C.

Gloria Dawn Hallam

7:00pm

Dear Dad, January 1978, 4

Let me give you some critisms of myself. I am a very self-centered pitch. I am always worried about someone messing over me. Always trying to save my self-image, and really I don't even have one. Worried about my so-called happiness, yet I realize that my concious bothers me. I have a complaining now, not really so bad but I am in the medical office and taking care of Lela Murphy. I really like the medical field because I want to be a Gynecologist/Obstetrics but it seems that in order for that to be remembered that I have to stay in here and literally clean ass. I am tired of being disregarded as a "nurses aide" by Phyllis Chaiken and considered by her I imagine and Cheryl McCall not even to be evaluated with the rest of the nurses, yet she regards us as HCW's, which is fine, but please why tell us that we are doing the intensive care nursing - without experience or proper schooling. The titles really don't mean shit, but the nursing in the office, basically consists of advanced first aide. The doctor deals in the real medical problems. Of course, past medical knowledge is required etc. but Dad there is so much competition. Now there are Black in the medical field here, but I have a passion for Gynecology, I mean I really like it, and if we have the chance for schooling (I'd really prefer to die though) and people my age were sent, I would like to get that education. Now, I feel I must prove my interest, which I think I have to a extent, but when does it quit? Do I have to prove myself to all people in the medical dept or just you. I know I am being selfish now. The thing I would like to do is return to the fields, and some evenings a week work with Dr. Schacht with female disorders. He told me he would teach me what he knows about Gynecology, because that was his main interest. There are quite a few Blacks now in here and I less I think won't make a difference. I am suppose to be going back into the nursing office after Lela gets well or whatever, on day shift. I don't want to.

Theres so much backstabbing and the labor power in the fields is needed. I don't want to get lazy, like I feel I am getting. I need the physical labor and in the fields I can see the work that is being done there. It can be measured. Phyllis Chaiten is good, but I think she lacks the tolerance to deal with problems (some) brought to her attention. She's very hyper and nervous. Otherwise her job is okay. You see I am self-centered. I want to make something of myself. But fu-- that. I don't deserve an education. I have never offered anything or put in anything in the past. Save the education for the young. They deserve. I have no other complaints because you have done so much. This place is beautiful and although I would prefer to give my life, and it looks like that chance might not come for so long - I will work only to serve you and this communist revolution. That is in my head. Thank you. Sorry to waste your time, but I can't deal with this.

Leslie Wagner

uvwxyz-21

10-20-77

Father,

People who I am sexually attracted; and can communicate with:

Males

Joe Wilson: have always had a sexual attraction, but can't communicate with: there's too much hostility on his part.

Johnny Jones: nice body, but can only consider him as a comrade & brother, one to talk to, which I find can understand.

Maureen Tally: nice personality and a trustworthy sister

Ava Jones: can talk to and always the honesty comes out.

Father, I really can't think of people that I could go to bed with. I am so paranoid of having sexual relationship with anyone because of the hurt and pain in the past since here. Now, I only want someone whom I can talk to and understand without alot sexual play and games. Sex has always been a weakness, but I now I could be content with a warm & understanding person. I miss having a relationship with a person but this time I am not settling for anything less than I want. I still care for Joe but his love-hate for white women has got to cease. I have dealt with that now, and since you talked to me, but I refuse to go forth to him. So I will continue my daily routine without that and put forth my energy on

22 1- 4 WWX 7 2-22

your principles you have taught me.
Men can be such beasts. I was molested in an ambulance before I came here and that has gotten me a little afraid.

Thank You Father
for giving me a new life.

Leslie Wagner
(Wilson)

Also:

Aaron Hendricks:
he looks like a warm person, and a hard worker

Evelyn Leroy: good personality

Mike Prokes: sweet, but never wanted to get involved for fear he wouldn't work as hard.

Albert Taschek: good looking, nice build, but so immature.

Thanks.

uvwxyz- 23

Barbara Walker's letter to you: summary

For the past few weeks I haven't felt pressured for the first time in almost a year, mainly because I have been able to talk to someone about Ronnie's problem without them telling me to leave him alone, for which I'm grateful. Although, in the process a lot of my own guilt in attributing to his problem has been suppressed and rationalized. Lately I have been able to rationalize anything I felt, did or didn't feel on the basis of his past behavior (think she is talking about Ronnie.) which the psychological part of me understands but the emotional egotistical side of me rejects and is constantly looking for a way out. One part of me wants to be free of the responsibility so that I can do simple things like laughing and joking with brothers without having to worry about how it's going to affect Ronnie.

I have to constantly reassure Ronnie that one of the reasons that I'm not going to give up on him is because I haven't talked to anyone who is intereste in growing into a higher level of consciousness which is my primary interest, and would only hinder me from being able to grow. He never knows what I am talking about, but then most people don't either, but at least he listens and knows it has to have something to do with Father.

I don't have any illusions about men because they only want me for a sex object, which I dislike. Men only use women to build their egos. I told Ronnie before that I'd probably be gay myself if I liked and respected women any more than I do men, but neither interest me because they never seem interested in becoming principled.

I feel I have contributed to Ronnie's psychological problems bec. I have on occasion made it obvious that I resent terribly the fact that he can act normal with everyone except me, and I can never have the privilege with him of doing the same, bec. I'm afraid of what he might do. Even though I know he's very fragile and emotionally insecure I resent having to suppress y feelings long enough to talk to him and reassure him so that he won't trip out or in the past threaten to leave because he thought nobody cared and could or would be able to help him. I still don't know what's behind it all and he never told me anything unless he had no choice bec. he once said I'd drop him for sure bec. I wouldn't be able to deal with it.

I feel a lot of guilt bec. many times I've said terrible things to him, but I was always sorry later, and it would usually take months to undo something. I have never started a physical fight. When he is upset or feels he has been betrayed he becomes violent. Each fight we ever had was the result of me telling him I didn't want him or something to that effect. The last fight we had in the states was bec. I told him I wasn't in love with anyone enough to marry them, and he just started hitting me. ... I realize now that getting me in trouble was his way of getting help for himself.

Since he 1st came here he has always talked about why Johnny never talked to him... why was I (guess she means Ronnie asking why about himself) the only one who ever got talked to after being on the floor ... and he wondered if anybody ever cared for him. Ronnie and I began fighting after the 1st day here bec. of different ones attitudes which made him feel uncomfortable and took away all the confidence he had built up for himself. Johnnie was hurt over Johnnie bec. of the treatment he got and angry at me bec. he knew that I've known Johnnie in a more personal level since L.A. Ever since L.A. I have made it very clear that I wouldn't touch Father's ministers with a ten foot pole. I told Ava this to, bec. of the tension between her and I, and I believe it was bec. of Johnnie and bec. I knew what was happening in their marriage.

EE-1-UVWXYZ-24

on other side is Rob's Report

Evaluations for Rob's crew

Nov. 31, 1977

Cynthia Davis; works in kitchen every other day; she works pretty good.

Richard Costillo; works consistently, always improving

Teddy McMurry; works consistently

Rhonda Page; works good but takes advantage of security, also goes in at lunch, sometimes oversleeps lunch

Erik Baker; slow but steady

Anita March; improved since Mary Tupper has been transferred

Janice Johnson; consistant

Joyce Douglas; works well but sometimes gets carried away with conversation

Karen Lewis; tends to talk alot

Mark Wagner; works well, has been consistant ever since arrival

Rita Cordell; taking instructions better, works okay.

Margarita Davis; works consistant, keeps good pace

Jan Gurvich; much time is taken for school work but works good in field

Tina Turner; works steady

Bea (Bell) McCann: Supervises when I'm not in field, works pace, has picked up since taking on extra responsibility

Doug Sanders; worked very hard

uvwxyz-24a

Right now I don't know what to do. I know Ronnie has regressed considerably, so much that he can't even talk to me without being jumpy.

He follows me around a lot, or hangs around my dorm when I'm there, or will just stand and stare at me as though I've betrayed him. I don't feel he trusts me. Everyone gives him the cold shoulder. I don't like seeing him treated this way. He doesn't have anyone to confide in.

I wrote it up to the coordinators crew to work on the construction crew in the mornings so that Ronnie and I can build up a line of communication again. I want him to understand I'm not against him and I'm not looking for blood.

This is the last time I'll bother you at least for the next 3 months. It's easier to talk to you than anyone.

Summary: Barbara still believes Ronnie likes her, and wants her. She believes he follows her around and hangs around her dorm. She wants to build up communications with him again. She feels Ronnie needs her and needs her understanding, as no one else cares for him. She sees him as weak and fragile.

Another letter she wrote to you is about her teaching school with Marie Lawrence. She feels she and Marie have completely different approaches to teaching. She says the students are her major concern. I feel lessons should be repeated until understood by anyone showing interest. I think since # teachers are learning too, they should be able to voice their feelings and they should know teachers stand to be corrected too. Example, the case of David Chaikin. He's almost always is made to feel by the teacher (guess she means Marie) that he doesn't know what he's talking about. I think the teacher has a resentment against him. He's exceptionally bright, too bright for the class, and almost always does know the answers but just has a hard time putting words in their proper context. Sooner or later he will withdraw because he knows he's not getting credit for his opinions.

I think we're asking for miracles when we expect students to change their learning and thinking patterns without first eliminating the causes of tudents not learning. I would prefer teachings students who have trouble with the basics, on a tutoring basis. Then if I don't feel any sense of accomplishment, I will have nobody to blame but myself. Barbara Walker

uvwxyz-25

To: Dad
From: Mabel Wilkinson
Date: 28/1/78
Re: What I have stolen since I've been in Jamestown

First of all I wish to apologize for not turning this in on time. Nextly I want to apologize for stealing these things.

I used to take sheets from the laundry which didn't belong to me but now have 2 of my own that I checked out of the warehouse. I took a pair of underwear off the line because I had most of mine taken and I didn't have enough so instead of going to the warehouse I just took them. I also took a washcloth off the line for the same reason. I have taken pens and pencils from the school. I have taken extra food when I worked in the kitchen.

I took bananas and papaya for which I have already confessed for.

This is all I can think of now, I am pretty sure that is all I've taken.

I know I was wrong and I will not steal again.

Thank you
Dad.

To Father

Sept 5 - 1977

I am in Jones Town because you have prepared this most wonderful and beautiful place for us. also to get us away from contration camps Laser beam. also away from Nuclear Bomb, also Earthquake. and 1427 Bill. Nutron bomb. I can not Explain all of this. I want to say that is not the only reason I am glad that I am hear. you are the only one that Knows or cares about us. The only Savior there is. I will go any place you say I don't care where you say go. I am not hartbeat about any thing I am happy and Satisfied. I thank you Father for your love and care. Thank you Father I can't explaine all that I would like to say

SS-1-UVWXYZ-27

Earlene Watkins. D.S.

Dear Father; I am greatful for every thing you have done and are doing for all of us, Father if you were any one else, but who you are this Principle could never survive; and the world on your shoulders.

If only I could have gotten some of my family to listen; Sadie, my baby sister, was the only one that has listened to me, she writes and has been in touch with "Peoples Temple," and sends money when she can, and you have healed her with great cancer, but her family she just carrys all their problems. One time about 1½ or 2 years ago you saved her son from jail, who is the High school principle in Atchison Kas, and was framed but the police never did put him jail, they just never done anything about it ever. You did this & I know it. I wrote Sadie and told her about it, and she said, Emma they quietly dropped this and have never said anything about. Father, how can I thank you enough.

Now, Father I want to ask you a question; is it ok, if we allow our minds to think on the things that could save and improve? I do not mean in a troublesome way, but a creative way. I was walking one early morning and saw all those large tanks by the kitchen so I ask what they were for, and Bro. Irvin said gas to cook with. I immediately thought of how I use to cook out doors a long time ago. I used bricks and made a nice place to cook and boil and fry things to Barbecue. I wonder why we could not use one or two of these large metal barrels & cut them into make holes in sides for air for drawing purposes, and boil beans and rice, & boil chicken in it out side, make a little top over it to keep sun & rain off the worker. The chicken could then be put in the over with their lovely barbecue sauce & cook into the chicken & the chicken would be well cooked. I went out to talk and ask Bro. Edwards about this and he had a large can of half cooked chicken that had [illegible] to give it to

(2)

the dogs. I said Bro. Edwards, what about this out door way of cooking for boiling, and he said yes it would save on the gas. But the kitchen would not apreciate you telling them, I said I won't tell them, but if the suggestion is a good one I would ask Joyce Suchette ~~away~~ about it & see how she felt about it, and then she would make the suggestion, its only a creative of idea to save money. I am not trying to be involved in anything to cause any negative idea. I feel the cooks are doing a wonderful job cooking and baking, and who am I to complain I am not able to help in this department. I am very greatful to you, even to be here and do any thing I can to help. But I cooked and baked out doors all the time when I was in the W.L.F.L. I baked ham, turkeys, roasts and all. The turkeys I would put in brown heavy paper bag and they would come out cooked nice and brown, just them in a pan shove them in to bake never open them until they were done then I would cut the bag & allow the juice to run out & make the gravey; it was easy and practical. Rather at that time I was able to work part in the kitchen David Smith use to help me. I my self have baked as high as 50 & 75 loaves of bread each night. I have made 4 & 5 hundred cinnamon rolls on saturday all day to serve on sunday, as coffee and tea were served after the meeting on sunday, to the guests. But rather we did not have the pure good food like we have here. I am greatful for all I learned there it only made me strong to have a desire to continue on and keep searching for something greater, as we were told by that Leader a greater one would come after he was destroyed, he told us he would be destroyed the way he was, but we did not understand him. He tried to send the children and many of us away, I can not

BUDWXY 2-28

remember where we were to go, but I said I would go, and work and send my money to help get the things we needed there & I did. eleven or 14 adults were taken one baby & one little girl, the other little girl, I said O'God let me get this child out, the blaze opend up, I drug the little girl out pulled all the skin off of her body from the upper part of her legs up on her thighs and she was in the hospital six months until they took skin from parts of her body & grafted it on I guess. But I tell I know you done this, I was severely burned on the back & butter.

I am happier than I have ever been in my entire life, this is the honest truth, and I don't to go any place to make money, if I do not have too. It has been my hearts desire to be where I could see you walk freely, not some one to be with you, it makes my heart so glad.

Many times I have cried to myself that more of the black race, my race would not see & feel with their hearts what you were doing & really apreciate it enough to work hard & do their part, Because I realized 24 hours a day each day your life was at stake. I knew this, as no one wants the honest pure unadulterated. It is hard to take because you have to look at yourself once in a while & you can not face it.

I only wish my Mom could have known you she was 92 & dad was 96. Mom was more active then, than I am now. If Mom had, had the understanding of "Christian Science" she felt she had, but would have listened just a little to the Dr. & took her medicine as we thought she was doing when we gave it to her, maybe she would be alive to-day. She would say Erma, I do not regret to die, but I do not want to ever go back to the same type of life that I have lived, I want to go on and keep progressing on the Christ way of life. I so often think about those words and hope she is some place in this large family, I know she would be a happy

child. Mom helped to peel pears & fruit up until one or two weeks before she went to the hospital We had to force her to go to hospital, she would never give in to go. Moms leg was amputated and she got terrible bed sores and they would not heal but her leg healed beautifully, this I did not understand ~~but~~ because she had cancer of the stomach. I just hope she is here some where Father.

Well Father I think it is quite unfair to you to worry your writing but ever as often your know I do this if you remember.

Father, Mother is so wonderful and beautiful and surely did teach us wonderfully when she was left at home to do the work. She is Beautiful and a wonderful Leader and follows in your foot steps and spoke with the firm strength just as near like you as she could it was beautiful, and many, many times she was so tired and walk up & down those isles and beg for money three & four times and the last offering would be even larger than the first.

I will be so glad when she is here and can rest and really be herself, Mother has had such a Nerve racking job, and especially since the nursing homes began to think more of money than their patients, I could see how it would worry her. I was so glad when she was away from that job, I was feeling at times maybe they would hurt her some way.

I have had my rest, I was up at 2 a.m as usual had my morning walk and wrote to you, Father truly I am grateful I can raise my feet up & walk like people once again only God could do this, I have had so many many, many X-Rays, I had began to get frighten as I was told they were not good for you.

Thank you for reading this
With love Erma

CW WYY Z-30

UVWXYZ-31

UVWXYZ-31a

To My Precious Saviour

You can read when you have the time, please inform me if I am wrong. Thank you Father.

What Protection from Captialism Father gave me?

Father heal me from a broken jaw and a crack rib. He also got me out of jail. And save me from going to jail for a long time. He brought me too the promise land so I could see how it was to be free and loved away from the Cptialism that I was a prisoner of. He gave me a second chance on life which I don't think I deserved. That is protection from Imperlism and Captialism to me.

Charles Wesley Williams

ZI-1-UVWXYZ-32 Thank Father

dear dad just
a note to thank you for your teaching
in your last chinese I am so glad I
died that day it helped me very much
altho I had alredy give my life the
first three chinese we had I am glad of
the experience of fighting for ~~your~~ the
Wights and what you believe in thank
you so much for the love you have for
each and every one of us regardless how
naughty are good you love us all oh how
I wish I could half way love like you
but I am trying every day to show
love I am truly glad you exsepted me
as one of your chrieldrens I am trying
to be more humble each an every day I have
wondered about dying I learn death is only
a dream thank to you for every thing ever
bringing me out of the USA, I am so glad I
am realy enjoin my self here it is so beautiful
here I dont see how any one could be unhappy
I just had to thank you for your in lightment

EE-1-UVWXYZ-53

how to be a good Sochelise thank
thank you dad for all you have
don for all of us thank your mother
for you you are so wonderiful and kind
on swet to lury Body thank for our
swet mother Masslen back to us
and all of hours Conrads who are back
in the state thank you for lury them
your Child for all the healing you
don

Eddie Washington

uvwxyz-3x

I feel that Socialism is the best way to live. Sometimes I wish that everyone was a socialist then we wouldn't have all these things that are happening to us. But since that is not true we have to deal with the people who are trying to bring us down. I thought when we got out here no one would be around to bother us, but I can see that they will do everything they can to stop us. It makes me cry every time I have to see what you are going through just to save our lives. I never really wanted to live a long time, because I just couldn't see myself going on and living when so many of our brothers and sisters are dying everyday. But wherever you go I will go until the very end. I know how hard it is and how much pain you go through for us, and I have never seen anyone else like you. You have done so many things for me and I can't tell you how grateful I am to you, because without you I wouldn't have made it. Right now I am sitting here crying because you are such a loving father that you are willing to give your life for us and I will always be grateful to you. Thank you father. And I will never go back unless you say so, cause I will die here before going back there.

Brenda Warren

EE-1 -UVWXYZ - 35

I feel that Socialism is a economic system where each according to his ability each according to his need a economic system where the wealth is distributed equally where the proverty is over by the peoples not one person or few. a place where people share and work, eat equally where the clothes and personally need of distributed fair and equally. I believed in Socialism you need one such as Jim (Father) to lead and teach right from wrong with fair and trusted equal one who really care for few or one he will stand by no not matter what there opes. One thing I truly know that father is Socialism because God would have turn down the offer dad just did take his family and leave and leaving the rest behind father turn it down O what a true Socialism Communist trusted equality father. They truly Socialism that one who could be free of harass and threats in hurt with his family plenty of money and turn it down it no doubt in my mind that, that is Socialism. And the true feeling how it that how and that make the rich power in the people over and brought up out of the hell hole in to this beautiful place which what build by the people mighty hands I feel at home and place where I help build where I can walk free at night the door unlocked I feel that

EC-1-
WWXYZ-36

we need need something the people can build depend on ourselves I want to be there at home our home land Forestown that was build by the peoples might hand Thank dad for caring and for stepping up and putting your selves on the line for us because you don't have to do it but you did and I do want to be move any more when build this land and if they want to come on our land I ready to die now brause you have show us socialism, pratice it preaches, teach and set the best example in the world I appreciate it dads thanx for bringing us this far because you didn't have to do it

Miss Wright

UVWXYZ-37

Dear Dad,

I have done the most stupidest, anarchistic thing that I can think of at this time. Sandi J. wrote me a letter about Cleveland Nowell. She has heard that he had been messing around w/ Shanda James. She was highly pissed & upset. She had a letter for Cleveland and I passed it to him, which was really dumb. It consisted of the same accusations. She said she thought that she may be pregnant by Cleveland, and at this time she is hurt, confused and scared. I tore the letters up. Dad, that was so stupid of me. I was only thinking that she was my friend and I owed it to her to find out what was going on. Damn, I am so dumb. I have really messed up because now you will probably have to get involved. I asked Cleveland was this true and he said no, he hadn't even talked to Shanda. Shanda had come to me asking about Cleve. compensating. I told her that I have never seen him, and he usually only talks to me and that was regarding Sandi. I told him she may be pregnant, he said he still cared for her etc. Oh, Dad, I have just really stirred some shit. I am so sorry and I will do anything !! to help get this straight. I can go to Cleve. and tell him I talked to her (Sandi) and she said it was cool or whatever. I'll do anything. But I know that she is upset and she said she'll know whether or not she's pregnant by July 1st. I know she really likes him though and she feels she deserves this hurt, because she has hurt in the past. But, I shouldn't have passed her letter to him, and I tore all of them up, but I can piece them back together if necessary. I feel so bad. Cause I know this is really messed up. I should've of thought about you 1st, Dad, I am sorry 1 million times, after all you have done for me especially recently. I am so sorry. I will do and say anything. I should know that you lead and none of the rules should be broken. I haven't

EE-1-UVWXYZ-38

passed a letter about this to anyone to give to her.
Please let me do something and she volunteer
for Public Service for being an outright, no thinking
bitch.

Leslie Wilson.

NVWXYZ-39

Dear Dad,

Sunday 29, 1978 I saw Shirley Ann Edwards. and I told her. I had some thing to tell her and I was Negative, She said you don't have to worry about me telling, so I asked her did she want to leave and go back when she first got here. She said yes, but she said just keep your self busy and don't think about it. She told John Jones, so he told me to write it up. I Shouldnt have ask her that and I knew it was wrong.

Thank you Dad
Keith Wade

EE-1-UVW 47-40

DAD,

I would be willing to suicide in whatever way will help the collective. If there would be a way to draw in a group of conspirators to be present when I'd detonate in protest it might help us in two ways.

THANK YOU,
Peter W.

EE-1-UVWXYZ-41

To Dad 1-28-77

Dad that was a very foolish and selfish thing for me to do, by voting that Cair Baker not ~~being~~ put on learning. I know for a fact that it was very selfish, because I herad you tell him that he just had one more chance.

And even after hearing that I still voted him not going to learning. Dad im very sorry + I will not ever underestamate the love and concern that you have for us. I will be willing to be on ~~learn~~ learning myself for two weeks.

Thank you Dad.

To Dad

Dad also these are the things that I stole. I stole a large cottage sheet from Ruby Carol, the sheet was left in my cottage, instead of returning it to Ruby I kept it.

I also stole a sleeping bag off the laundry line.

Thank you Dad

Preston Wade

2-17-78

Dad
Just sitting there looking at the line of people young and old alike eager to get it over with, I thought of how nice it would be that at last it would be for you also to have peace from all the things we put you through and the death you die daily for us just so we might have true love and protection that we have never had before you came into our lives.

I just wanted to just get it over with I am not afraid of dying because I believe what you say that its peaceful. It was beautiful to know at last we were going die. But then I know you would have planned it different from what it was.

Thank you Dad
Lonnie Williams

22-1-UVWXYZ-13

[redacted]

Feb. 21, 1998

Dad,

My first criticism about myself is that I [redacted] don't admit my faults unless I think I won't get into trouble for something I've done. This is because I don't like for others to think bad of me. I try to look good & cute in front of others which is the main thing that got me into trouble last time I went into Georgetown. I acted an ass.

I am capable, I feel, of being a hard worker in many areas but I don't push myself unless I'm being watched or taken note of. Because of the fact that I try to look good in other peoples eyes, I work hard as hell to try to redeem myself when I've been caught doing something wrong.

I am very manipulative and dont feel as much guilt as I should as often as I should.

Thank you Dad,

Erin Leroy Watkins

ZC-1-UVWXYZ-44

[redacted] [redacted]

To: Dad

From: Lisa Wright

When I was back there in the State I stole from stores I spend my wash money for others things like ~~Sadoy clothes~~ things ~~I could have~~ done without I was just selfish and thinking about my own ass and not the collectives. I got money from my home to buy clothes instead of the church but I could have turn it into the church and did without. I work in the people daily but I did have done more I was hostile to the street when I was only because of [illegible] really rape because you had save me once before from being rape. I did thing for self pity try to hurt other people but yet I was only hurting my own stupid self. Just before I was about to come over here I was really begin to hate myself because I really feel guilty when I heard it was time for me to come to freedom because when someone left I cry because I wasn't going get some time even lack off in my responsibil when I could have stood stronger. I still hold guilty for things I did because of what people said to me, teasing me which was stupid that why I think that what ever happen I deserve it most of the time because without you my life wouldn't have been nothing In

SW-2-WM-1-33

my life I alway got what I wanted but in my later life I found that life was not nothing without a purpose which you gave me but I wanted to die I offering though about suicide but I had got all I wanted and I was spoil but as long as I could remember I carry guil behind it so how I ever became It I become responsible which may me think to myself I can think like this is a let down to my God (leader) and plus he make me feel responsible and I have to be on time I can't let it down for some reason everytime I though about you and mother also who had to stay back in that hell hole with us ass holes who acted like me while her husband children was over her not knowing if she would see them again. I really felt guilty and still do but she had to stay back there off and on. And if anyone deserve to be here she does. But I thank you for excepting me as one of your children and show me you and mom really care & appreciate it. Because I never had a real dad except when Johnny Jones spend time with me. And my mom boyfriend gave me any thing I wanted but he alway wanted to mess with me. He also make me hate myself.

This is Mark Wagner and I understand that my Dad Richard Wagner is ~~trying~~ to make trouble for me here in Guyana. Why would I possibly want to come back to him when I am living very happily here with my mother and sister. It gives me ~~[illegible]~~ pressures of Richard Wagner laying in bed with a wicked woman of whom he is old enough to be their father. Not to mention the fact that at 60 years of age he is staying out on drugs. And you consider this a healthy atmosphere for a young person to be in? I talked to him the other night and he was stoned out of his mind. He was so far out of it that he was totally unable to communicate. I have no intention of leaving my home here ~~[illegible]~~ and returning to live with this moral digenerate.

Why don't you spend your time [illegible] get his drugs and quit [illegible]

[illegible]

1 P2XMUN-1-23

because night after night he try to
feel on me try to kiss me I
withdrawn myself from people, him
really didn't want him to do any
thing for me I was scare I
but up night after night because
of fear. I withdrawn myself
from brother I really hate
brother at first that one reason why
I have and can identify with
homosexous are whatever it call
because when I withdrawn my
self from brother the only
people I could look to was sister
so all my sex, likes feeling when
toward sister until later in my
life. The only brother who have
showed me respect, Care, concern &
character that I have been involve
with it Stephan which I been
very unappreciate of it. Thanks
for turning my life around and
giving me price and something
to live for as well to die for
thanks, I know it easy to say
I'm sorry so I just show it in my
attitude & work.

Lisa Wright

EC-1-WWW/12-48

[redacted]

To! Dad

Dad i really don't care about Living. And about dying i rather die now than later. Socialism can change the unchangable Socialism is a vision of a new world. now its reality! I waste my money on was junk and riding in my brother's car buying gas, Clothes these are the main things i wasted money on. guiltness is ~~guilty~~ guilt within itself The reason I'm ~~going~~ to Georgetown is Represent Peoples Temple in Jonestown Guyana.

Thank you dad
Ezekiel ~~with~~ Wilson

Molested by Peter

Clark Smith
Jimmy Cordell
Darcy Barnes - States
Orlando Robinson
Darrell Martin
James Ford
Edward Ford
Shawn Baker
Lew Jones Jr.
Brian Guy

Mike Lund - states

Isaac Rhodes.

EE-1-UVNXYZ-50

Dorothy Brewer
Lisa Dayton
Eddie Ames
Jair Baker
J. B. Reeves
Eddie Dennis
Pauline Groat
Herbert Shewell
Julius Evans
Glen Motan

uvwxyz-51

20-april-78 - offered on P. Wotherspoon

Cordell Neal
Mike Lund
Danny Marshall
Russell Moten
Maurice Romano
Russell Moten
~~Borrell~~ Burrell Wilson
Bruce Turner
Kevin Freezydry
Chris Jones
Teddy McMurray
Jerry Ray
Zeke Wilson
Stanley Clayton
Ronny James
Tommy Anderson
Herbert Newell
Steve Addison
Ken Norton
Ben Robinson
Ronshonski Darnes
Clarence Klingman
Clifford Greg
Chris Lund 22-1-UVWXYZ-52

Dad did not get those on right side of poem - there were no hands raised when I turned around - I don't know of others were taking death

I saw some of them on our side -
Jeff Carey, Larry Schacht, Bob Christian,

Paul McCann, Lee Ingram, Verne Osbey
There were some more I can't remember.
Annie
Moore.

Feb 21, 1978
28

CONRADE LEADER JIM

FROM: Marlene Wheeler

There is so much to cover in the 7 years I've been in this Cause I'll try to start with why I came and then my experiences on the Ranch.

I came because I believe in Communism as the way all people should live. It wasn't presented as "Communism" when I came but I knew what kind of group and life I wanted.

When I moved to the ranch I was happy to do the work and worked hard most of the time. However when I became involved with Richard, I made my biggest mistake. I deverted my attention to a low level and retarded my development. Many years were wasted in dealing with that situation, it was a painful experience. I let my resentments and hostilities get out of hand over the problem, I used to tease Richard mercilessly sexually to get even with him and to fulfill my own perverse ways. I recognized this when it was happening but couldn't seem to controll my impulsiveness. I would manipulate him to buy things for me, breakfast. special foods, special privileges. I also indulged myself with special foods, sour cream, cheese, steak etc. I occassionally took a quarter for a soda, got an occassional maybe 10) sodas or candy bars at the supermarket on the grocery bill. About 3 times I held back a dollar of the patients show money for myself. I never outright took over a quarter from the ranch money box. I did have Claire buy material for clothes & left a lot of it uncompleted. I spent my allowance mostly on sodas and buying second hand clothes. When I thought I might be left behind, I kept back $20.00 from the rummage sale but later spent it on clothes for here.

As far as work goes, I feel I worked physically hard at the Ranch but didn't usually put all of my efforts into it. I was very frustrated by Richards ~~this~~ disorganization and unbending personality with clients and staff. I was devisive and critical of Richard and Claire to other Ranch people and opened my mouth way to often at the wrong time. I know I was thought of as a traitor and/or crazy and I was in a sense. This did piss me off and the anger made it much

worse. I knew Richard and Claire thought they had to or were told to indulge me to keep me quiet or placated. It made me angry to see this go on and not be able to say you really don't have to do this, just be honest with me. I resented not being made to grow and change so I just made the best of the situation and accepted the privileges, But some of it was a pay off to keep me quiet, not letting people know how they indulged. I accept my responsibility and guilt for my anarchy and hope to make it up to the group. I was so defensive of myself I made it nearly impossible to confront me on any issue. I was demanding and believed people should agree with my opinion immediately and I have to watch this trait now. I was too afraid to speak up over issues, too concerned over my image but am now trying to overcome this. I didn't want to committ myself totally to the collective vbecause I knew I would have to change alot and take on responsibilities that I wasn't sure I could fulfill. I didn't want to stay up late and give up all the extra privileges I was receiving for my anarchist behavior. I definitely had mixed feelings and two sides battling for dominance. Since coming here my better self is growing stronger the environment is giving me an opportunity to bring out that self because of your mercy in giving me another chance. /The Ranch Richard/Claire gave me the scape goats my anarchistic side needed to maintain itself. I have no one to blame here but myself and gladly accept confrontation, though sometimes painful, it helps me continue to grow. I took out my conflicts inside myself on Darius and Jeff by spanking them too harshly over small offenses and have often felt extreme guilt. This is a main reason for my interest in children and their rights, they are often used as whipping posts for adults frustrations. I have also experienced many of their emotional conflicts,

My relationship with Rob Tarver was very painful to me. We went through so much guilt and trauma I don't want to ever go through it again with anyone else. I put him through hell just before I came here, as I'm sure you know. I was sorry that I dragged him into my paranoia because I do care for him and realized what turmoil I caused him. I know it put you under pressure at a time that you already had the lives of hundreds to be concerned about. I do feel guilty about and hope to make it up by working hard to help advance the collective group in Socialism , I am willing to give up my life for this group because of it. I didn't want to be left behind and my own guilt about past actions convinced me that I would be left behind because I would have considered leaving someone behind that caused as much division as I did. The discussion on the phone about the busses leaving was inexcusable, agents could have been listening. Although I know my actions alone could not have brought down this Cause it certainly put more strain on you to have to deal with it. I will spend my life trying to make it up. I am grateful though that Rob proved his committemnt to Socialism and always upheld you and Principle. I do admire his committment, that was the main reason I liked him before. I am sorry that people have felt they needed to work around me and cater to my desires sexually and materially. I don't need this done and it has hampered my growth, I will not let this become a necessity again. I wasted time and didn't work as hard before I came taking the privilege of "boredom" to excuse myself, I will not indulge myself this way again.

I am glad I got here no matter for what reasons and I will work hard to organize, constructively criticize and build a Socialist-Communist society.. I will not be a respecter of persons to the best of my ability and critizie whoever I see and I must say I tend to look to the leadership because that's where people get their examples and where they look for convenient loop holes to support their anarchy. I know leadership is hard but to whom much is given, much is required. I will continue to exam my own example and correct my errors in Prinniple, I have many areas to explore. Criticism is welcomed for it is by criticism that I grow, my past experiences and guilt have helped me grow. I will try to be less ego centered and more giving of self. Thank you again for giving me a chance to become a Socialist.

Comrade, Marlene Wheeler

UVWXYZ-55

27 March 1978

To Dad From Keith Wade

I, Keith Wade, James Turner and Gail Chaikin were down the road getting suckers for pineapples. It was hot and I told Gail to put her blouse back on so the sun wouldn't burn her. She refused to and James had his shirt off and she asked him to put his shirt on.

James asked was she trying to impress somebody out here, she asked the same. James said that he was married and got what he wanted. Gail stated that she was married, I asked her who was she married to and she said me. She went on to say we had went to relationship committee and we were going to get separated before all this happened. I said put all jokes aside - no more playing. I called her a fool and she said she was a fool for starting the relationship with me. Later that day we were walking down the road and she said that I had better put on my blouse, Keith don't want me to burn. Gail is the supervisor and talking like this and she told the crew their evaluations. Melanie Kemp was good, work sometimes moody, and mine was good work bad attitude and James was good work okay attitude.

I know it wasn't fair she is respector person and moody herself.

Thank you Dad

Keith Wade

1. Do I really want to go to the F.L.?

I really do want to go to the F.L., ~~[illegible]~~ thats why I am working over here now so I can get use to it over there because I am very lazy and don't like to do anything. So I'll be doing what I suppose to.

2. What am I willing to do to get there. I will work hard and start correcting my attitude and

pamphleting more often and do everything I am told.

Brenda Warren

UVWXYZ-58

Yes father I do want to go and be free and I'm willing to follow all instruction and anything I'm told to do to get me there are any of my sisters or brother.

My Commitment:

I will work everyday at the temple doing anything I'm told to do until whatever time.

ec-uvwxyz-59

Lisa Wright

I Jan Wilsey on _____ 19____
give my resignation as a member
of People's Temple
I know Jim Jones to be a man
of the highest esteem and he
portrays great principle and
character. But I wish to do my
own thing and not dedicate my
life to this great humanitarian
work

Jan Wilsey

EE-1-UVWXYZ-60

To Father & Mother
I am willing to go to the Freedom land,
for what ever it might take, I do anything
that I am able to do. Any work assigned
to anything else that I have to do I will
do it. And Father I apologize all the wrong
I have done while you were away.

Karen Warren

EE-1-UVWXYZ-61

Yes I'm willing to go to the Freedom Land and work for freedom and ~~safe~~ save other lives. And to get out of this facism, capitalist system.

Now I'm ready to follow all instructions so that I can get to the freedom land!

~~Burell~~
Burell Wilson

EE-1-UVWXYZ- 63

am I willing to go to the freedom land. yes.
am I willing to do what her is tool to me. yes.
I no I was wrong for being at schools west I should have ben at the temple

Stanley Wright

EE-1-UVWXYZ-62

Dear Chin

That a homosexual relationship with a girl gave me grief, that I felt it very much

Sam Kirby

EE-1-UVWXYZ-04

1. Do I want to go to the Freedom land yes Because Im so sick of this capitalistic system. And Because I fill that me doing what I did trying to follow the leader trying to look good. doing something that wasn't even necessary. thats capitalism and I stupid for doing that I'm sorry And I take what ever discipline given.
2. What I'm willing to do, I'm going to come up to the church And do my 8 hour work every day And in my spare time I'm going to go pamplefting. try to this cause get to Promise Land.

Janice Warren

EE-1-UVWXYZ-65

15. Ability to retain and repeat a sequence of elements in correct order after 10 seconds interim.
   A. 4 object or items
   B 5 items
   C 6 items

16. Ability to recieve and execute a series of movements of simple nature following 10 seconds interim
   A 2 items
   B 3 items
   C 4 items
   D 5 items.

17. Ability to mimic sounds which are not standard meaning units
   A. Pitch
   B. Duration
   C. Rythem

Reading skills as

Expressive or encoding Language arts skills

Oral

1. Appropriateness of word choice and use, basically vocabulary exercise.
2. Proper use of volume and intonation to compliment or coincide with verbal message.
3. Facial and body gestures to coincide with word choice and inflection.
4. Fluency of integration of expressive modalities.
5. Appropriateness of figures of speech and expostulations and colloquial expressions.

Writing skills.

1. Efficiency of eye-hand coordination considering size using crayon, chalk, pencil, ball point pen, fountain pen, Quill pen, wax marker and porous tip pen.
2. Efficiency of reproduction or duplication skills, with model readily available on same plane.
3. Efficiency of model reproduction with plane change vertical ↔ horizonal.

Composition skills.

1. Vocabulary, appropriateness of word choice.
2. Subject verb agreement.
   A. gender
   B number
   C case (nominative or objective.
3. Efficient use of conjunctions and expostulatives
4. Efficient use of phrases, dependant and independant clauses.
5. Sentence clearity ~~and singnitority~~.
6. Cohesiveness of paragraph development.
7. Orderliness of theme development
8. Effective use of titles, sub titles, introductory and concluding paragraphs.
9. Punctuation

Language Arts basically concerned with symbolic processes which facilitate communication - transfer of meaning units.

1 Receptive
2. Expressive

Receptive processes include Auditory and visual interpretive functions

Listening skills include these abilities and skills.

1. auditory acuity
2. auditor closure
3. auditory figure ground discrimination
4. auditory temporal factor
5. auditory series retention
6. auditory/visual integration
7. Phonemic synthesis.
8. Duration of sustained attention

[illegible] processes include these skills and abilities

1. visual acuity
2. flexible focus
3. Peripheral vision
4. Binocular fusion
5. Saccadic tracking skills
6. Persuit tracking skills
7. Temporal/perceptual constancy.
8. visual discrimination
9. visual figure ground discrimination
10. spacial constancy.
11. visual closure

Oral/Aural communication requires more than the ability to "hear" and speak. Oral/Aural communications require:

1. ability to distinguish declarative and interrogative utterances
2. ability to identify main ideas
3. ability to identify discriptions, inferences, value judgements.
4. ability to apply such context clues as to distinguish proper meanings for homonyms and homophones and sound-alikes

5. ability to interpret figures of speach, similies, metophors words.
6. Ability to interpret inflection, intonation and volume.
7. ability to make declarative, affirmative, interrogative, and expostulative sentences.
8. ability to use voice tone and volume appropriately
9. Proper use of vocabulary.
10. ability to speak ideas fluently.
    1. hesitations
    2. Frequent interjections
    3. stammering.
    4. repeating
    5. disjoint or incomplete sentences.
11. ability to achieve auditory closure
12. ability to apply context clues to interpolate and [illegible] involving familiar subjects.
13. ability to classify relationships
    1. same or synonomous
    2. opposite - antyponomous
    3. Rhyming or homologous
    4. comparative/superlative
    5. One kind of or type of
    6. use
    7. Part of
    8. Time frame
    9. Causality, cause and effect.
14. ability to select correct type of response to questions
    1. who - person
    2. what - thing
    3. when - time
    4. where - place
    5. why - reason
    6. how - way or method

ES-1-4VWXYZ-67

wood shop

Safety proceedures
tool name and use identification
Proper use practices for hand tools
Maintenance practices for hand tools
Use potential for each hand tool
Design sketching and drawing
accurate plan interpretation
accurate measuring
wood types and use potentials.
safety precautions and practices for use of power tools for:

1. Table saw
2. Radial arm saw
3. Planer
4. Jointer
5. power drills
6. Power sanders
7. routers

Use potential for each of the above power tools.

UVWXYZ - 68

wood Joining skills

1 nailing
2 screws
3. glue
4 dowels and pegs

Course

Metal working shop

cognitive aspects

Safety proceedures

Proper tool handling practices

~~meta~~ construction Plan Layout

accurate measurement practices.

characteristics of different metals.

suitability of weld types to metal types.

skill aspects

Measurement and Plan Layout

acetaline cutting

acetaline brazing and welding

arc welding.

Wood Shop

Safety proceedures
proper use and maintenance
of hand tools

safety precautions and practices
for use of power tools.

~~Proper~~

4VWXYZ -70

Comrade Leader

I wanted to express my deepest appreciation of your loving concern for our precious comrades health & well-being. Your intuitive mind & your heart that is attuned to the lives of your people, again spared us great sorrow & loss. Thank you especially for the lives of Bippy, Shawn, & Darius, my son. I know he wouldn't be alive now or able to function normally if you hadn't come to his immediate aid. You brought him back from the edge of death because you are a leader who will not separate yourself physically from the needs of your people. You will walk the extra mile, take the extra time to see personally that your children are taken care of. If you did not do this these many long years, many tragedies would have occurred. Our children are the future of our

ZZ-1DUVWYZ-10

socialist cause and you have brought each one through life + death situations. Our own concern for our comrades must grow so we don't lose one precious Socialist because of our lack of awareness. It is too bad that we don't learn quickly from these hard lessons, we still leave the burden of our lives on your shoulders. I will look to myself to see where I can be more concerned for others and less for myself. You will not be with us always to cover our "multitude of sins", I must accept my own responsibility for my comrades lives and for my own growth in Socialist Consciousness. Thank you again for our children + elder comrades.

Marlene
Wheeler

UVWXYZ-72

Dad:

I know that I have hostilies toward you because you are a disciplinary to me. You are the one that lets me know that I am not doing my job right and that I should correct it.

EE-1-UVWXYZ-T3

Jan Wilsey

Dad I'm one that never get up and say any thing but its not because I dont know what happening here. I've been here 5 months And I love it here this is Peace and safety from the raciest dogs.

What I would like to do would be to go into Georgetown and Set myself afire in front of the Police dept. to let them no we mean business. I am a senior and I dont mine dying to help save our young peoples ~~out~~ if this would help I made up my mine long time ago back in the states that I would die for this Cause. Thank you Dad for my life

EE-1-UVWXYZ-T4 Renee Williams

Dear Dad,

I Keith Wade was not here for a week before I was on the learning Crew. I was told by some people on my Crew that It would take two or three days to get use to the food, sun. How I started messing up was like this. I'm a homosexual, and I'm not in the states know more, so I crave for ~~some~~ sex. One day I went to Ronnie James room and he was in his loft, so he told me to come up there. So I went up there and he started hugging and kissing & grinding on me. And after all of this like the next day on the job I would be thinking about this not ~~doing~~ doing my work, And talking back to my supervisor. It was such a good feeling I didn't ~~want~~ want to be disturbed from it. And at the same ~~to~~ time Ronnie was going with Yevonne Haden. And I'm sorry next time it would be cleared by the relationship Committe.

EE-1-UVWXYZ-75

Dad,

I don't think that we give you enough respect while your talking, because your brain wonder as you walk and this isn't respect at all.

As long as due known Jim Jones I began to learn that you don't appreciate anything until its completely wipe out of your life, and there are so many ~~[illegible]~~ innocenitive people in this camp that wouldn't of never thought one time if it wasn't for Linetta Jones ~~[illegible]~~ we wouldn't be here let alone alive, but now I think we will begin to appreciate our lost. I know some people wouldn't still give her the respect to go and see how well she looks at this time, I think every one in this camp should give this respect.

"I'm just another link in this cause "a zero"."

Thank you

your daughter comrade,
Naujhwanda
Walker

July 7, 1978

Dear Dad,

I have a dilemma that I don't know how to deal with. It began recently when Mike Lund approached Penny stating that he liked me and wanted to spend some time with me. Penny immediately questioned his motives. And he honestly admitted his homosexual attraction which impressed Penny very much. She wrote it up to you and you approved it. I don't think Mike's motives were more than A.) having someone to talk to (he had stated some time ago that he was lonely) B.) having someone to play chess with C.) discussing education and working on lesson plans together. I think mike's homosexual attraction was his way of saying he liked to be around males, including me. Penny talked to me indicating that she thought Mike was interested in a sexual relationship as well. I don't know for sure, but I really don't think so. The reason I didn't think so was because of my experience with Mike in the past. I was at one time enfatuated with mike and set up situations hoping

to start a sexual relation with him.
He was totally unresponsive, and after
I touched his privates while he was
asleep and he woke, we talked it out
and he made it clear he wanted my
friendship but no sex. Soon after
we were split up on the floor and
Mike made dramatic changes and was very
cold towards me. I thought that he
was faking in his total reversal and
felt he had dumped all the blame of
his former anarchy on me. What was
felt towards him reversed in me, (I was
hostile) until he convinced me by his continued
dedication that his change was real.
After that we became comrades
in a platonic sense but were seldom
together.
I think Mike didn't really realize
what he was opening himself up to
by associating with me after my
ultimate disgrace. Not everyone realizes
my structure requires someone with me
24hrs a day, and it presents a
problem to me at times to find
people willing to stay with me

while I do my work or watch movies. James Turner thought I was "coming on" to him because I asked to sit with him while I worked. He didn't say this to me but apparently mentioned it to someone later which eventually led to the exchange between Mike Lund and Jerome in the rest room. Mike was very upset by people asking if he were having a "relationship" with me. He wanted to write those people up but hesitated because they included ~~friends~~ friends of his. Then he mentioned the comments in front of Penny and she insisted he write it up. It went to Counsil and counsil refered it to Brother's Meeting. I had grave misgivings about it all because Mike thought that it would be cleared up that he was cleared to be with me to keep an eye on me and that he volunteered for this assignment But that also he was not initiating a sexual involvement with me. At the Brothers' Meeting what was established was that he had a) answered the plea in an otherwise void of silence (for someone to relate with

UVWXYZ-79

me sexually to teach me how to relate to adult homosexuals. b.) that this relationship was already cleared and needed no more clearance from relationship committee c.) that my "relating" to Mike was better than my relating sexually to children. Mike, who has had interests (unexpressed) to relate to Stephanie Chican, was taken aback and shocked and told me that he felt we had been portrayed as having a sexual relationship (his own words expressed his embarrassment and revusion), I understand we are pioneering new attitudes towards adult homosexuality, but the stigma still persists strongly in Jonestown. Mike is feeling uncomfortable around me now (he has not expressed it but I feel it.) As for my part, I did not expect differently from Mike but feel that many persons who wish me well and see as part of my cure, an adult homosexual relationship, are expecting Mike and I to proceed on with it.

UVWXYZ-80

I like mike and am quite satisfied to play chess, work on school work and to talk with him, without anything further. I realize that I'm expected to relate to some adult sexually to cure my immature fixation with children. I'm willing to cooperate but feel very uncomfortable because emotionally I've never known how to respond to such a relationship. After your own tremendous sacrifice to try and help me with this problem, I feel tremendous shame and guilt over what I put you through (now understanding it more clearly) And a dread to enter any relationship in which someone has volunteered to go through the ordeal for the sake of Socialism. I wish I had never put you through that And don't want to put anyone else through it.

Recently I have experienced some emotional upheavels, feelings of total self-rejection, of fears, doubts, pressures and confusion which left me depressed and desperate. Things culminated

UVWXYZ-BC

when Lew Jr., (hostile and confused because my structure forbade giving him any attention), reacted to my confrontation to him about a mess he made in school by an accusation of wanting revenge And his mentioning that he couldn't sleep because of flashbacks about my molestation. It hit me very, very hard And I barely could function through the morning classes. I asked to talk to Penny and Tom Grubbs and they both helped me to deal with and understand Lew's motivation, and the dynamics of what was happening by my being cut off from relating in any way with children outside the classroom. My dam burst, and I was able to verbalize my doubts about my teaching ability, feelings that I had that people were trying to ease me out of teaching And that Tom might feel hostility towards me. And all my fears And doubts. Tom, who I had thought felt hostile towards me (I broke a bow, And bowstring out of ignorance when I first came to Guyana), surprised me with his sensitivity, his perception as to what I was feeling his confessions

dealing with his own problems with sex, And his extreme willingness to help. Penny was also very supportive. The children were talked to by Tom and he was able to explain to them that I wasn't rejecting them but was conforming to a structure to cure me of my sick compulsions. This relieved me of the guilt (at least somewhat) and pressure of seeing them craving attention and not giving it to them. I still am going through emotional whirlpools but now I feel like I can communicate more and I can function. I feel I can confide in Tom some things And some things to Penny. I feel a need to communicate to you also so I can keep a channel open to you. I'm sorry, I know A thousand people also want this channel and also dump reams of notes on you. I'm trying not to write too often for this reason. I thank you for providing my structure and caring to deal with me. I don't

uvwxyz83

deserve your love. Thank you for the opportunity to serve socialism, the privilege to teach. And the great privilege of being in this beautiful family you've created.

I'm sorry I've added so greatly to your pain and grief. I will prove this by working rather than with words.

Thank you Dad.

Peter Wotherspoon

To: Dad

From: Peter Wotherspoon

Personal

uwxyz-8x

Joe Wilson

1. I feel death is over exagerated. I think of it as more of a long sleep than a painful horor.
2. I'm afraid I won't live long enough to see Jakari through his childhood.
3. If anything happen to ~~people they~~ Dad I think two things would happen to people. They would either be shocked into a more principled life or they would turn traitor for selfish reasons instead of sacrificing for the ideal that you live. I think it would make me more principled because I'd want to see Jakari safe in his world or at least given a chance. A chance he would not have if anything happened to you. I know as long we have you our children will always be taken care of.
4. I know I would not have any trouble killing anyone who turned traitor including my mother or sisters especially someone who has been here as long as I have and has seen as much principle from you as I have. And Jakari if he was old enough to

understand principle as well as anyone could

5. The only thing I miss in the states is not having the freedom to take long walks on the beach But its not worth missing because ~~the~~ it is non-productive and counter revolutionary to sneak off into another world and escape reality!!

6. I think if it could be done with no strings attached; which I don't think I'll see in my life time I'd enjoy it more. As for myself I don't like to be possessed But I think it causes feelings of jealousy on both parts male or female heterosexual or homosexual. So I think the best thing for that is your idea of a fuck house. I don't like males because I never really had to deal with males on a one to one basis I recognize the feelings of homosexuality as not being sure of myself and needing more than one girlfriend at a time being very insecure. Also my dress I think 75% of the reason I like to dress is to impress

UVWXYZ-8C

Males not females I think the most rewarding part of sex is holding & being able to talk to someone without a masquerade but usually as far as I know if you start touching and holding you usually end up fuckin; most of the time out of a feeling of obligation or ego.

7. When I pick up a gun I think of the damage it can do to the human body I never really realized how much power a gun had until I held a high powered rifle. It demands respect/I don't like carrying a guns in public especially a big gun because I think you make yourself a target for two types of people One is the fucker with a gun who might see you before you see them and blow your ass off. The other type who is jealous and calls you egoist because you have to carry a gun.

8. Socialism means the road to Communism; but still a much higher Consciousness than Capitalism which in turn means Jakari will have a better life with less discrimination.

UVWXYZ-87

9. Major threat to our people is ourselves. I strongly believe what you said has to be true that usually the worst shit we go through is cause by people who have left. In the states I think one of the biggest things is the racial tension, the press & bad publicity because it can cause poor whites & Blacks to strike out against the church in a hostile manner such as rocks & sniting etc. Also the biggest threat to us here is relatives of people who are here U.S. government due to embarassment of so many people leaving the states. especially people who were lawyers, teachers, Medical people etc. Also any outside invasion of the Jugandse goverment.

UVWXYZ-88

Report By, Greg Walker. 4-8-78

1. How you feel about death.
Well I feel this way before I came to the church I was very very afraid of death I did not want to die, but now I'm not because I'm in a position that could get my head blown right off what I talking about is my security post down at the last house. I have it to die some time what ever comes my way then I would deal with then and thing regardless what it is.

2. Any fears you have.
The only fears I have is some Animals the cat and snake's what I may I'm fraid of anything that tries to hurt me human or Animal I'll try to get it before it tries to get me that's all to it.

3. Method to get Any Enemies.
One method is send some children or child Any thing with a bomb put under a table by the window or leave they never expect nothing from children any way. its all lots of way's to get these mad people.

EE-1 UVWXYZ-89
(DUCR)

4. What happens to you if Anything happens to Dad?
Well I'll put this way if Anything happens to Dad I have thought about it for a long while now I will turn to be a Assin to kill the enemie right off thus nothing else to live for any more really it would be a bloody bath to get the point it's fine to kill.

5. Prepare to kill your wife or if child turn traitor.
Let me say this much I care for my wife very very much and I would kill her if she turns against this cause I'm sure she will the same we have talk about this many many times.
It goes for the Child to I know for fact it's easyer saying this then getting down doing it really we have'nt to go through it and see well we.

6. What do you miss in the states.
I miss a lot of things I miss the fine food's even though it was killing us. I was going out on the weekends getting a drink when I want I'm mean having fun with the women things like that. That about it on this. It would not be worth it if I got it really. You beat this place called Jonestown - SC-1-UVWXYZ-90

7. What are people feeling towards carrying a gun.
Well I be ~~thinking~~ this way I think I feel
no one could fuck with me I'm less
feared of anything because can ~~you~~ blow
any thing away if it moves wrong I never
talk about this to anyone this is what
goes through my mind at times.
8. What have you heard in the news last week.
Well first of all I was in town for a week
but in sociology class found this much.
President Carter has a death threat over his
head, and plus impeachment. and other things
it's to long.
9. Socialism to you.
I feel this way Socialism means a lot
to me it's my life to the point socialism
got me out of jail in 1974 that ~~so~~
what socialism means to me.
10. Major threats to our people here and there.
Some threats is this. they want to stop our
checks, love one's trying to take child
or who ever's in there family body.
try to stop our people from getting here
treating dead's life. by many many more.

4VWXYZ-91

Dear dad

thank you for all you has don for me the first thang you did you healed my mind from a many thang and help me to see life in a Beautiful way stic I feal like I have faults like all others I no one fault is I speaks out to quick if I see some thang rong another is I will speak behind others back thangs they do Wrong I am trying to stop that but I get so mad about peoples stealing from me and all others untic I find my self talking about the dudie theafs my Bigest faults is speaking out if I thank I am wright or Rong but I am trying to Curect all of my mistake you are so helpful to me I am Truly greatful to you for me Bean one of yours Chrielden I love you all I no how I realy Care about the Cause I Realy love over here I do not Worryie about the ones I left behind to much beancos I tried to get them to Come to Church but they would not so that is it but I do Worry about the Rest of the family that desir to Come and splcial Mother Jones I wish she was away from their dad I am thanking on you so much I am greatful to you for all you Are doing for all of us we have so much to over

EE-1-UUWX2-92

to Be thankfu for Oh how I Wish I had
Met you in some of those Wast ful years I
spent in those Baptis Churches but stil
I am safe With you dad you asked the other
night about had any of us plain out death
I didnot understand at the time what you ment
but I plane my when I went on the life line
to fight for our Wights thank you for all
thangs and Every thang I am so glad I have
on my side thank you dad for every thang
I just ~~Can~~ ~~Can't~~ thank you enough

Eddie Washington

Dad

4VWXYZ-93

To The Most wonderful Dad in all the world. I am so happy to be in the promised land away from all the dangers of the nuclear bomb and the capitalistic system. They had passed the order to shoot any one that didn't give them the right answer they thought should be given. It is so good to be away from the rat race from day to day and the mugging and killing of old people. I am so glad you have taught us about ~~socialistic~~ socialism and the meaning of loving, caring, and sharing. I have tried to live this life all along the way. I wouldn't be here today if it wasn't for you. I am so very grateful to have such a wonderful savior. I am so glad you found me in time because I had been searching all my life and that light led me out of the

UVWXYZ-95

Pastor Jim Jones

UVWXYZ-94-1-33

wilderness to you. I only wish I had been found when I was able to work because there is so much to be done here and I have faith that I will be able to help fight the enemy. You have made a new creature out of me every since. I have been in the cause. You first saved me of cancer and so many times of heart trouble and numerous other times. You caused me to be able to walk again after I had my feet operated on. When I had my operation I had written the center of my mind and I knew that you were in command. The morning I was to go down to surgery the priest came in and asked me if there was any thing he could do for me and if I had my business straight and I forgot that he told me he was

UVWXYZ-95

a priest and I said man I would be in a hell of a fix if I waited until now to get my business straight. I said no thanks. I got my business straight a long time ago and he took off. I guess he thought I was crazy. I could have told him that I had a real live savior that I was crazy about. When Agnes first took me to the emergency they wanted to know what convent she was bringing me from. When I was young people used to call me a saint and a born missionary.

Thanks Father for all your many blessings.

Mary Walker

UVWXYZ-97

DAD, I have a lot to communicate but knowing how burdened you are I will submit my letter to you two pages every few days. I am torn between wanting to communicate with you and not wanting to add to your overload of reading material. I hope I'm doing the right thing. Peter W.

Dear Dad,

I am very grateful to you for the opportunity to work with a renewed committment and make up a little bit for the trouble guilt and pain I've brought you, the children and our family. Thank you also for letting me teach. By passing the knowledge you made it possible for me to acquire, I feel those years of college are not a complete loss. I feel I have some worth as a teacher to make a contribution to the collective. I have really few skills and practical talents in other areas. I'm not a great teacher, in fact I'm working hard to learn to be a teacher. I'm working hard to be a learner, too.

While on Learning Crew, and in the weeks that have followed I've done a lot of self-analysis and discussions with Penny. I've done everything I can, (and will continue to do so), to cooperate with any structure designed to keep a reoccurance of my crimes and to help me grow out of my mental weaknesses and compulsions. Penny has been kind but firm, understanding but also a very sharp mirror to all my shortcomings. In short, It is what I need to grow up.

I'm grateful to you for our Brother's Meeting and to those comrades who were not afraid to tell their homosexual experiences. I could not help but wish, all through the meeting, that I had participated in such a meeting as a child or adolecent. I'm certain that if I had that outlet as a child I wouldn't have ended up with sick compulsions and 30 years of life wasted in an infantile state.

I'm sorry to burden you with this long letter Dad, but I feel it the lessor of two evils; I might have avoided giving you greater hurt

EE-1-UU-WWY2-98

and betrayal if I had communicated my history and feelings before acting out.

As you read the accounts of my Chilean comrades, I felt a great shame and guilt at the contrast of what they did with their lives and what I have done with mine. I had similar thoughts as I watched you suffering for us trying to help us grow and become aware and committed. I desperately want to get rid of my fixations on sex and to do what I can for Socialism before it is too late. I hope that I can earn the privilage of someday committing revolutionary suicide by bomb, by gun, by knife, by poison OR by fire, taking as many Fascist enemies AS I can scheme to assemble.

As a child I feel I must have been somehow different, not because I was molested, but because I was more preoccupied with sex at an early age than any normal child. When I was molested I responded favorably (also abnormal) and was eager to continue. When I was about five, I played, bathed and slept with an older girl cousin. She was a child also and as was normal in that situation I ended up having regular sex with her. But I was too obcessed with it and when my parents were transfered to Antofagasta (northern Chile) and I had to leave my cousin I was very frustrated sexually. After one year, we were staying at a hotel awaiting departure back to Santiago, And I wandered alone exploring the partially completed new wings. A worker approached me gently and after talking did oral sex to me. It was the closest thing to the sex I had with my cousin. I willingly participated, returning

three times to him. Somehow it stuck in my head until that one encounter repeated itself a million times in my sexual fantasies. I had a brief encounter in Santiago with an older boy trying anal sex, which somehow was not very satisfying. We moved to the States and for two years I had no contacts, although I was masterbating regularly. Another older boy molested me with masterbation And finally I initiated a mutual oral sex with a friend my own age (about 10). He told on me to his parents and they told my parents. My Dad, who on other occasions had warned me against homosexuals, describing them as the lowest, vilest, scum of the earth, now entered my room in the darkness and sat at the foot of my bed. He questioned me about my sexual play and about the Man in Antofagasta (I had confided to my "friend" the incident). I got the impression from his tone and manner that he couldn't even stand to look at me, hence the darkness. From then on I felt I never could talk to my Dad about anything, especially subsequent homosexual acts. All through my childhood I didn't understand why I was different but I knew deep inside I was what my DAD hated — a homosexual. My mom was a sick, overprotective smothering type of mother who I resented and fought with daily. I was teased by my peers for my names, nationallity, my walk (I was born with foot deformities),

my lack of coordination in sports, my accent, my poor scholastic record, my inability to box And finally my mom's overt overprotectiveness which I despised. When my Dad wanted to teach me to box, she confided to me that due to my Dad's serious ulcers, a careless punch could kill him. I naturally declined to ever learn boxing with my Dad and being an only child with no friends, I never did learn anything along those lines except a little KARATE very recently. Worries beset my Dad continually and aggrivated his ulcers. And my mom was quick to lay the blame of his pain on my acting but. It gave me one more reason not to confide my problems in him. I tried to confide secrets to others, only to have them used to tease and embarrass me later. I once wrote a girl my age (14 or 15) a "love letter" about how I felt about her. She made light of it with all her friends. As a result of all this I'm a very withdrawn person who will communicate superficially quite easily but go through great anxiety laying my inner thoughts out in the open. I trembled and marvelled at the ease and freedom my comrades at the Brother's Meeting spoke.

As a result of rejection or to avoid it, I spent my years alone with nature, animals and immaginary playmates and situations. It gave me some sensitivity to creatures and wilderness and a highly developed imagination to escape into. I never wanted to grow up because I couldn't relate to adults. I wanted acceptance from my peers And to get it I became extremely diplomatic and manipu-

lative. I worked hard to obtain some new toy or game because for a few days until the novelty wore off, I could bribe some to be my playmates. The quest made me very materialistic. As a teenager, I was very anxious to relate to girls and somehow prove to myself that I was not abnormal. The few girls who I would spend any time with me were shallow and treated our friendships casually. I didn't develope any sexual relations with girls at this time though I was preoccupied with it. I never was taken seriously enough by any girl to warrent such privileges. I did participate with boys my own ages in mutual homosexual acts all through my adolecence. I lacked the sensitivity as did my partners to make these contacts relationships. We mutually used each other to masturbate ourselves. Sexual encounters had the same cold air to them as a capitalist business transaction. I had a couple of experiences with younger boys also during those years. Any time I tried to face myself and my actions, I became very suicidal. I felt trapped by my compulsions. Religion fostered tremendous guilt as well. My parents were wishy-washy Christians, but as a child and even part of my adolecence I took religion seriously, (not church but religious beliefs). I felt I was evil and dirty in my sexual experiences. And prayed for forgiveness. I anticipated God would punish me every time I masturbated, and eventually saw myself as an agent of the Devil in my compulsions. I don't

Know why I didn't committ suicide — I was close to it enough times. I know on a few occasions it was concern about my pets that delayed me. On others I think I was afraid of extended pain. I can endure a lot of pain because as a child I was seriously burned twice, At the edge of death from multiple stings, had shingles and other painful diseases which conditioned me, but I never enjoyed pain and tried to avoid it. While in Chile in 1965-66 I had many emotional upsets. My cousin, who was my age and who I fellowshiped with (non-sexually) shot himself in the head. I withdrew from life for a few months And even tried to find refuge in the rituals of Catholicism. I just couldn't buy that bullshit very long and began to become more radicalized by my Chilean Socialist friends. (I had some awareness through civil rights activities and anti-Vietnam activities) I didn't want to leave Chile but with no means of support I had to return and continue school. I was bitter, hated the U.S., Capitalistic goals, racism and the Vietnamese war which I vowed I would die before I'd go into it. A large part of my confusion and hostility was directed to my parents. They sent me to college, but I couldn't study and soon started a five year escape into drugs and mysticism. The drug culture of 1967-68 seemed the answer for a misfit like me — a reject — for most of the hippies were rejects for one reason or another.

My Dad in the meantime was feeling the heavy demands of a new position, this finances and (as my Mom was to relate to

me later) the fact that his son hated his parents. He deliberately drove his car at high speed into a concrete abuttment. For a year I helped take care of what was left of him, seeing him a partially aware vegetable in a care home. He died And I left to find my idealistic dream community of love in the Haight-Ashbury. As most fog-headed gullibles to hit the "Hate," I was an easy mark for every con-artist in long hair. The school of hard knocks got some of the fog out of my head but made me more self destructive in my attitude to drugs. A two month stay in jail made me greatly alienated to the society around me and in the depressed aftermath of the destruction of the Haight-Ashbury I sought to build an isolated community in the south seas. I dreamed about living in an isolated socialist commune based on Agriculture. The last attempt failed but brought Mary Wotherspoon and I together. Mary was never "in love" with me, (even then she saw through that bull-shit) but she felt sorry for me And told me so. We had a sexual relationship but I was so inept and unaware, I doubt whether she got much out of it. I'd come to realize that I was ugly, that I had an ugly hairy body, and no particular talents that would make me attractive to someone so I really couldn't believe she was really interested in me. I was sure that the minute she got a chance to compare me with anyone else, she would take off. I tried to possess her And was very jealous. She is proud, independent and assertive. It didn't take too long before she was sick of the overgrown

Child that she had elected to babysit. She left me many times before we joined the Church but took pity and returned to my shit. Finally little Mary was born and we officially married to avoid stigma to the child And to get financial aid. After we came to the Temple, Mary stayed with me to demonstrate her loyalty to the Cause and Socialism. I've put her through hell and she justifiably hates my guts. I feel guilt moreover what I've done to her life as well.

Sexually I have concentrated on males in my deviate behavior and have consciously or unconsciously tended to pay attention more to males. Unfortunately I not only have sexual attractions to males but to young girls also. I don't like to inflict pain to children. I knew it would be physically painful to a girl to have sex with a man, so I've shied away from even the temptation. It is the same thing which makes me very uncomfortable with anal sex with boys. I have in general limited my sex play to mastubation and oral sex, as was done to me. My cruelty to children is much deeper. It manifests itself in rationalizations about the mental sears I've left behind And in the callous selfishness which insulated me while acting out my compulsions. I've had a hard time confronting this fact and accepting it. I cringe at the thought that gentle Lew Junior forced himself on another child because of what I did with him. The real horror of what I've done comes crashing in when I contemplate it. That is one thing that really leaves me very depressed.

(continued in a few days)

DEAR Friend,

I wish that I had words to tell you how grateful I am to you for taking my children with you.

I also wish my vocabulary was large enough that I could find the right words to tell you how sorry I am about what my oldest son has done and is doing.

If there is anything that I can do for you ever, the pleasure would be mine.

Since my children are there and as soon as I get mona there, I am willing to do anything to help. I am willing to give my life, if it takes that to repay the harm and hurt my son has caused. Not only him, but all the ones have said or done any negative thing, has made me want to do whatever I CAN to prove to you that some of us are grateful for everything you

have done, not only for me and mine, but you have done everything possible for so many.

I owe you my all, including my life.

Thank you my very best friend

Sincerely With Love
+ Appreciation
Christine Young

(1)

Dearest Dad, May 17, 1978

This is long overdue, so I would like to thank you for the love and concern + toleration that you have expressed always. Thru this new crisis - the defector, I noticed that you took yourself into the Monies and their laughed with the people, though I know you were dying as you are daily, inside. Still you went on giving encouragement to those who needed it. I know that we will one day not come thru - but I consider walking with you, the most courageous, compassionate Marxist-Leninist that existed, and that's a victory. It never ceases to amaze me, of the power you have to go on, to fight with especially those inside or who were. I apologize for being one of the people who were so messed up with dope, sex, clothes etc. that I didn't educate myself after you so I could be of help. I feel alot of guilt for the shit that I have done. Spending thousands of $ that was church money, but I never turned in. All that has helped kill and maim innocent people in oppressed 3rd world countries. What a fool I was!! & self-centered and insensitive. It's not pleasant to know as I know how I contributed. All the years of following you and I was definitely led astray. I thank you - for taking my child here and

giving him the love that he wasn't getting, because of my neglect. Dad, thank you!! Anyone that wants to leave are sick & don't face that they too are a "nigger". You have done far too much & I will never turn back!!! Thank you for the women's meetings & brothers. We have to realize without liberating ones self, how can you expect to liberate others?! I detest the states because there is nothing there - we are not wanted - it's only filled with deep, deep hate. There is too much here of just the opposite. I apologize for messing up our men. I feel guilt for Paul Flowers leaving because while in relations w/ him for almost 2 yrs. from age 15-17 I could have been stronger and therefore he might've realized that he too was homosexual & needn't try to prove he was such a big lover. Now he's gone. I am sorry for 4 mo's ago having sex with Joe Wilson - only to prove that he was not as strong as he pretended to be. We agreed that's all it would be - it took place twice - but I cut it loose. We can't even be loyal to Robin Tocheller his so-called "girl-friend". I did it also to get back. Thank you for taking the time to talk to me a couple months after I was here & you saw me in tears - hearing Robin was pregnant. I shouldn been stronger but I wasn't. I'm liberated then. I think Joe should be made to stay with Robin if they mess her, because he needs to either settle down or

give it up altogether. He is inconsistent with Jakari, & that I detest. I know I neglected him in the states but he be damned if he be here. I out of 4x he'll walk with me to put Jakari to bed. He's got his head up his butt. But also I have seen him sensitive & gentle. He puts on a act. He's a age 12 in mind & maturity but I can't downgrade him completely. He stood by me when I was pregnant at 16 with Paul's baby & took my urine to get it tested etc. finding out it was positive but thanks to you, I aborted. So, he really isn't as bad as he plays. He just likes white ass, and to build his ego. I've dealt with that. Now all I want from him is to care for his child. So, I am getting ready to hopefully have the right qualifications of being a true revolutionary. I VOLUNTEER to off Tim Stoen, Richard Wagner or anyone else. Richard would never suspect me. I VOLUNTEER to give my body as ugly as it is. I VOLUNTEER to help in any liberation forces to free oppressed countries. I VOLUNTEER to work harder. Thank you for your supreme example. Dad, no other would do it to give up the MILLIONS, & repeat the millions that you could've kept for yourself. Thank you for caring

like no other. I won't ever be 1/4 as good as you, dedicated & principled, but I will continue to strive daily to get a little closer to reaching the top of the mountain... to have the character of you Dad!! You amaze me, always, and how folks can commit treason here - also amazes me. and for what. The guilt that they will always feel. I know it's hard to trust anyone now. I don't even trust anyone, but you. I'm sure wonder is all this worth it?! If I was you, to prove your compassion, I would have said "fuck it" these people don't want to help themselves, so why should I?!" I mean that. I wouldn't go thru the mess you have. My faith in people would've completely dwindled. You are the most magnificent leader - a true Marxist-Leninist. Thank you again for allowing me to walk with you. Whatever I am needed to do - all though of my past mess ups, - I am willing and ready to do anything for the Revolution - the changeover. Thank you Dad. Never will there be another as sweet as you.

Leslie Fortier (Wilson)

(Sorry for being so long!!) EVWXYZ -110

F 2533 A/R #112. - due #37.36 Exp 12-31-77

Permit Number 50646 Date Granted SEP 6 1977

POLICE DEPARTMENT

CITY AND COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO
STATE OF CALIFORNIA

Permission is hereby granted to

NAME NEDRA SHASHONEA YATES

LOCATION 804 Fell Street S.F. 94117

TO CONDUCT THE BUSINESS OUTCALL MASSAGE SERVICE

This permit is valid for the person and location herein designated for the year ending

.....

Unless revoked by the Chief of Police during a current year, it shall be deemed that application for renewal has been made at the end of each year and the application granted under the same conditions, limitations and obligations as orginally imposed; provided however, that the Chief of Police reserves the right to terminate said permit at the end of any current year by filing written objection to the renewal of the license with the Tax Collector of the City and County of San Francisco. In the event said written objection is made to the Tax Collector this permit shall lapse and terminate at the end of the current year.

Issued by

This permit is accepted subject to all legal obligations and requirements and to the conditions set forth above

Charles R Gain

Chief of Police.

.....

Permittee.

EC-1-UVWXYZ - 111

This is Christine Young, Jim Cobb's oldest son. I am not his daughter so he apparently along with his other mixed up ideas seems to think that I am. I have always known that along with the violent streak that has always had he has a lot of nerve. It takes a lot of nerve to even think that I would return from beautiful Guyana where I am totally happy with my five lovely children and why does he think I would want to be with him and his unstable violent ideas. People's Temple haunted Jim Cobb financially through over 4 years of college. He promised to repay the money instead he joined a ~~[illegible]~~ Peoples Temple gang. Joining gangs is typical of Jim Cobb. While in college he joined a guerilla type gang. They stole guns and rifles and manufactured ammunition. When we heard about this we reported ~~this~~ it to the County Sheriff ~~as soon as we heard about it~~ and he suddenly left.

EE-1-UVNXYZ-112

Now he is requesting
that I return. I would
like to ask this question
You want me to return
Jim Cobb to where
And for what?

4VWXYZ-113

Mother,

I stayed home tonight to be with Mona. She has a very bad cold. I am keeping her home to give her medicine. We thought it best she stay out of the night air.

When you talk to Father please tell him that I am grateful beyond words that he healed Brenda from Kidney disease.

Her dad's youngest sister, died because of Kidney disease. She was only 21, or 22. She was married & had 2 small babies. She had a portable Kidney machine after having one Kidney removed. Several months later, she developed Pneumonia. Following that the second Kidney had to be removed and she died.

When Kidney trouble was diagnosed with Brenda, I naturally thought about her aunt.

Please thank him for Johnny's healing also. Jim Cobb lost part of his hearing in one ear as a result of a mastoidectomy.

Words cannot sufficiently express my gratitude.

I have known Father since 1957 and he has never failed or forsaken me and my children.

I shall be grateful & praise his name forever.

Love
Christine Young

ZC-1-UVWXYZ - 114

Russell Moton
9 June 76

1) Trotskyism, Social Democracy, Anarchism, Revisionism.

2) Recently passed in Calif. that the new Gov. voted in. As a revolt against the tax laws (middle class) poor people will take the brunt of the law.

3) ~~Ethnic~~ struggles are part of ~~the~~ any revolutionary ~~move~~ ment. It is violence ~~to~~ accomplish a revolutionary ~~action~~ end. Revisionist want gradual peaceful, parliamentary change. which is counter to marxs Doctrine a terrorist act would be to kill someone for no ~~purpose~~ ~~than~~ revolutionary purpose.

4) ~~(a)~~ No knock law
(b) Taking the 5th Amendment
(c) No holding strike that. Cause ~~people~~ employers to lose money
(d) No ~~sur~~ picketing on Court house steps.
(e) No protest of laws of the U.S. Federal Gov.

(f) ~~Police on~~ Federal crime if you don't answer what the police think you should.
(g) The police can shoot in a crowd after a suspected felone.
(h) To be in a meeting where a decision is made to strike ~~after~~ and it causes the employer loss.

5) Ethiopia

(6) Told Carter to kiss his big black ass. Carter tried to tell him about his culture and Carter.

7) It keeps people ~~to~~ depending on things outside of themselves thus making spirituality for the appearance of the rich.
Religion — Jesus will get you in heaven
Occultism — Your life is hard because Sci Fic — of the stars etc. There will be a night tomorrow where things take your mind off of reality ~~and keeps people~~ ~~Christian approach~~ anything that keeps people from paying attention to their oppression and fighting for freedom.

8) Both the U.S. and Greece are controlled by the Rich Capitalist and when they are ~~ruled~~ to lose their ...

there is no law but their law.

9) The police in the movie Z were under the control of the rich and received instructions just as in the Kennedy assassination from the real ~~(8) Zaire~~ powers that ruled.

10) Zaire

11) Because Le wants to continue to make neutron bombs and in protest against Soviet influence in ~~the USSR~~ Africa.

12) Kampuchea and Vietnam were having disagreements over islands that belonged to Vietnam

13) Isemelda in which 1000 women were raped and the stench was so great you could hardly breath for a month. Was allowed to fly back in S. F. harbor which is supposed to be a liberal left city of the U.S. only ever of the U.S.

14) Carter demonstrated that the Soviet union get out of the ~~USSR~~ African situation ~~[illegible]~~ or there may be war. also Cuba.

15) Sweeden, has not been helped by nato countries

16) U.S. and ~~Japan~~ China

17) Ask why I am there and ~~[illegible]~~ may I speak to my lawyer ~~at~~ morning call home. Otherwise keep my mouth shut, I don't have to answer questions.

18) Martin Luther King Closest Socialist who tried to bring about change peacefully in the system.

19) Egypt, Israel, Cuba, ~~Rhodesia~~ Rhodesia, Union of South Africa USSR.

20) ~~Tao [illegible]~~ astrological magazine.

21) He's alive UVWXYZ-116

22) Johnny Harris was a prisoner in Alabama who wrote a scathing indictment of the prison system while on death row.

23) ~~Jeanne Little [illegible]~~

23) 9 June 78 Purnell Moton
Joan Little is on trial
and recently was returned
to North Carolina prison
due to ~~three~~ long trail against
her. She killed a prison
guard in N. Carolina over a
year ago ~~for~~ who was trying to rape
her. ~~She's~~ It's been a down
hill fight every since.

UVWXYZ-117